

The Pure Spiritual Science

Saul Judoeus

TABLE OF CONTENTS

The real perfect and absolute knowledge come from Krsna, God.....	8
The real purpose of life.....	8
The mind plays a key role in human error.....	10
"The consciousness of God.".....	10
Why did God create the material universe?.....	10
Who are we, and where do we come from?.....	11
Why are we subject to suffering?.....	11
Where shall we go after death?.....	12
What is the ultimate purpose of existence?.....	12
The mystery of consciousness.....	16
The soul first is of human form.....	18
How to detect the presence of the spiritual soul?.....	20
The reflection of our desires.....	21
The Ignorance of reincarnation is dangerous.....	22
Karma and reincarnation.....	25
Ghosts and suicides.....	27
Fighting against suicide.....	28
The suicide may take a ghost body after death.....	29
Without spirituality society is suicidal.....	30
The practical techniques to get rid of karma and reincarnation.....	32
The ultimate benefit: love for God.....	43
To die means to forget own previous life.....	44
The war, the karma and the animal holocaust.....	48

Who kills will be killed.....	49
The fate that awaits those who kill animals.....	50
How to approach God.....	50
Avatars.....	52
The excellences of Krishna.....	56
Abortion in terms of Vedic scriptures.....	86
What is original sin?.....	88
Why the Lord has created a temporary world where there is suffering?.....	94
Whoever wishes to purify himself must first purify his conscience.....	101
The moment to leave his body.....	103
Our thoughts at the moment of death determine our future birth or existence..	105
Why should the death penalty be imposed on criminals?.....	107
Why shouldn't we have an abortion?.....	132
Reincarnation is a reality, these six writings prove it.....	149
This is what happens to the spiritual entity, the soul, at the time of death and after.	152
Our thoughts, words and actions cause effects and therefore consequences, good or bad.....	159
What we have done will be done to we.....	166
Karma, an infallible justice.....	171
Why does God allow the existence of good, evil and suffering?.....	173
When God inflicts retribution it is always out of compassion and mercy, to save a being from hell.....	175
God orders to do no harm to anyone.....	175
This is what happens to those who kill animals.....	177
Hell exists, it is a region composed of many infernal planets.....	179

Only the spiritual body allows the soul to enter the kingdom of God.....	191
In truth, the purpose of existence is to reach God and return to his eternal kingdom. This is the overall plan of the Supreme Eternal.....	193
Only devotional service can approach God, see Him face to face, and stay with Him.	196
How to obtain the eyes that allow to see God, and how to be aware of Him at every moment of existence?.....	206
Krishna says, "I am the Time, destroyer of the worlds ..."	210
Verily, we are spiritual souls distinct from God, distinct from each other and distinct from our material body.....	214
The Description of antimatter.....	219
All the planets of the material universe are places of suffering.....	221
The three paths of yoga.....	222
Why did the Supreme Lord plunge the spiritual soul into the material universe?	222
Why did God create the tiny spiritual sparks that are spiritual souls?.....	224
The Supreme Soul, also called the Holy Spirit, and celestial beings see all our deeds.	225
It is by its own absolute power that God supports planets, solar systems or stars and galaxies in space and their orbit.....	227
Forgetting God and forgetting our true identity come from death.....	228
In truth, man is a trilogy.....	228
The spiritual consciousness.....	229
Without krishna, God, we can not do anything.....	238
Manu, the true Adam, is the true father of humanity, and the true father of the human race.....	240
We have the choice.....	241
The purpose of human life.....	246

We must all obey God and do his divine will. No one can escape his authority and his order.....	251
Krishna, God, the Supreme Person controls everything.....	254
The consequences of acts committed in the past life are visible in front of us, the evidence is there.....	266
Let's free ourselves from material slavery, and get real freedom.....	270
Any act offered to God through the service of love and devotion is pure.....	279
We all undergo in this world the influence of the laws of material nature, which act under the authority of God.....	280
At the end of life, the components of the body are stored in various areas of material energy.....	286
The embodied spiritual entity is in this material world, conditioned by matter, and prey to illusion.....	289
In truth, we are neither white nor black, nor yellow, nor red, nor mixed, nor American, nor Caribbean, nor European, nor Asian, nor African.....	301
It is now, in our present life, that we must prepare for our next existence.....	303
It is identification with its body, which involves the soul in conditioning by matter and in enslavement to material existence.....	306
It is the interest of the soul that must be sought, not that of the body.....	309
The false ego is the force which connects the incarnate to material existence.....	311
Krishna, God, the Supreme Person fulfills the desires of all beings.....	314
This is how to modify and master the action of the mind.....	319
All living things, humans, animals and plants interact with each other and with respect to each other.....	322
Whatever body it resides in, the soul is the same.....	323
What is the true meaning of free choice and free will that God grants us?.....	324
All the planets are inhabited.....	325

It is sexual life and it alone which perpetuates life after life, conditioned existence in matter.....	326
When Lord Krishna leaves a galaxy once his divine mission is completed, it is to appear immediately in another.....	328
Austerity, penance and repentance make it possible to purify the being from the consequences of its faults and sins.....	328
In the material universe, the notions of “good” and “evil” are just creations of the mind.....	330
There are two places where, if you go there, you can't come back anymore.....	332
The real resurrection.....	332
When natural disasters occur on a planet, it must be understood that a demonic being has just emerged there.....	333
We all owe a debt to God, the wise men, our ancestors and our parents.....	334
We must offer all our thoughts, words and actions to God.....	337
Parents have a duty to raise their children in the consciousness of God.....	339
The cosmic manifestation is dissolved in two ways.....	341
Let us surrender to God.....	345
It is the presence of the soul that causes the growth and various transformations of the body.....	511
Meaning of the Name “Krishna”.....	664
To abort is to prevent a soul from progressing and seeking God.....	716
GLOSSARY.....	728

Words of wisdom, the wisdom of God.

Teaching of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person

This sublime knowledge enunciated by the Lord Himself, possesses in its essence the purity of Absolute Truth. This science of God or pure spiritual science broadcast by each of the 440 logos is intended to lift the human being from ignorance to virtue and from there to bring him into pure light. He can therefore penetrate the knowledge of the soul, of existential truth, and to know God as He really is.

Each logos first identifies the cause at the origin of the confusion, the difficulties, the sufferings, of perdition or of the darkness of ignorance that invades the incarnate being, explains how these causes develop, spread and can be removed, and finally, gives the solution that allows to solve and eliminate all these problems and 'to have by the grace of God a peaceful existence. All logos are built on this principle.

The logos that I offer you here are from this masterful work; and range from **Logos 1** to **Logos 440**.

Through the pandemic linked to the current coronavirus, the Supreme Eternal is giving a warning to human beings; Stop aborting, killing animals, and stop eating meat, fish, and eggs.

[See full topic in Logos 361](#)

By Logos we must understand: Words of wisdom. Word allowing, like a vector, to transmit in a just, precise, truthful way, all the data relating to God, to the absolute truth, to the existence, to the divine word, to the wisdom of God, to the teaching of Supreme Lord, to knowledge derived from the science of Krishna or pure spiritual science, to pure reason, to perfect intelligence, and to the essence of eternal knowledge.

May Krishna, God, the Supreme Person bless and keep you.

Hare Krishna.

The real perfect and absolute knowledge come from Krsna, God.

The pure spiritual science teaches the art to love God and to serve with love and devotion, the only path to Krishna, and allow to know him as he is.

This knowledge is king among all sciences. It is the secret of secrets, the purest knowledge, and because it makes us realize our true identity directly, represents the perfection of the spiritual life. It is imperishable, and joyfully performed.

Education from pure spiritual science which Krishna, God, the Supreme Being is the source and the Supreme Spiritual Master. This teaching is the essence of spiritual wisdom, and remains eternal and absolute truth. What God taught me, I reveal it to you myself.

Excerpts from the Bhagavad-Gita (Song of the Lord, or words of Krishna) Srimad Bhagavatam, Caitanya-Caritamrita, the Ramayana, the Upanishads, the Vedanta-sutra, the Vedas, the oldest translated scriptures from Sanskrit by his Divine Grace AC Bhaktivedanta Swami Srila Prabhupada, accompanied by its comments. They contain not only the message to all other writings revealed, but also information that are found nowhere else, that reveal the truth about God.

Krishna is the original name of God, the Supreme Being in his primary spiritual figure.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Being is the absolute good and the personification of love. His qualities also mark all his creation. God, the Supreme Lord has innumerable names from which, Yahweh, Jehovah, Christ, Krishna. But of all, Krishna meaning "most fascinating", is the first and most powerful. The divine name, Krishna, and God Himself are identical.

The real purpose of life

The real purpose of life is it to know God and to return to his kingdom?

Yes. To return to her home, back to God. This is the true purpose of existence. The water that comes from the sea forms clouds, the clouds turn into rain and purpose of the water down the river to return to the sea. Similarly, we came from God, and now we are embarrassed by material existence. So our goal must it be to get out of this

embarrassing situation and go back "home " to return to God. This is the real purpose of life.

The man still unknown, including the villain, his actions have effects with sometimes tragic consequences.

Material nature which acts under the direction of God, saves, and the laws of cause and effect and karma, engages the appropriate sanctions. It is impossible to escape.

He who does evil in any way whatsoever, will suffer sooner or later. All the suffering experienced today are the result of sinful acts performed in the previous life.

This truth is known and widespread, so nobody do evil.

The material world is the imperfect reflection of the spiritual world. Who knows the truth, is desperate to return to the kingdom of God.

Jesus had already revealed this truth it 2000 years ago, I do the same today. We are passing through this impermanent world, illusory, that will be a day wiped. All beings are suffering, but few question their true nature, the origin of their situation, and the reasons for their suffering. Asking the right questions, that's fine, but get the right answers, it is much better.

Why God he created this material world?

Where do we come from ?

Who are we really?

Why are we here?

Why are we subject to suffering and death?

Where shall we go after death?

What is the ultimate purpose of existence?

Blessed are those who seek answers from a real bona fide spiritual master, intimate servant of God, because he knows the Lord and saw the truth. It will make you pass from death to eternal life.

The mind plays a key role in human error.

It is the mind that generates different body to be taken to be in his next life, to undergo suffering due to his actions. As long as thoughts turn to the concerned action man remains immersed in ignorance and blindness.

And conditioning, he is condemned to suffer imprisonment in matter, and to put different bodies according to their deeds, life after life, until it develops a purely spiritual love for God.

Indeed, the fact of putting God in our mind, our thoughts arise from matter to the Lord, then opens the path of spiritual realization, and stops the influence of matter over us.

Let me give you a lasting gift that nobody will delight you, and that you will keep forever:

"The consciousness of God."

God's consciousness is to know Jehovah as the understanding, have a perfect knowledge of him, love him, and that we must serve with love and devotion. It's renewing the bond of love that unites us to the Lord.

The love and devotion of our service to God, allows one, in truth, to achieve the universal conscience which God is the essence. This is the only way that ensures complete perfection.

God consciousness, we can discover our true spiritual identity, and understand that we must abandon ourselves to the Supreme Lord. Then we can return to the kingdom of God, seen face to face and live eternally happy with him.

Why did God create the material universe?

God created the material world as a result of the revolt of spiritual entities called as spiritual souls. They refused to obey God and do His will, to serve with devotion, were eager to imitate the Supreme Lord and enjoy interested manner of pleasures of their senses.

Therefore, out of love for them, for mercy and magnanimity of Lord created the material world so that they satisfy their desire for independence, wants to enjoy the

pleasures of their senses. But God ensures that they include, in time, they can not live without their Heavenly Father, for he composed, and they ignore all the elements they use for their existence. That is why the Lord imposes the four sufferings; birth, disease, old age and death, they suffer, life after life, while they remain in this material universe, and they do not understand that they must submit to God and serve Him with love and devotion . We are all eternal servants and handmaidens of God. Our duty is to serve. The material world is a world of hurt. Leave it to enter the spiritual world, then we will experience eternal bliss.

Who are we, and where do we come from?

We are, in truth, a spark of the marginal energy of God, and therefore individual and distinct integral parts of the LORD. As such, we have the same properties as God, but minutely. As our Heavenly Father, we too are eternal and unborn. We are spiritual beings known as spiritual souls. Following our rebellion or disobedience with our Heavenly Father, we have broken the bond that united us to God. It was after these events that God created the material universe and we departed to his heavenly kingdom.

We lived behind him, at his side, and then we take pleasure to serve with love and devotion.

Why are we subject to suffering?

So that order, harmony and mutual love reigns, God created divine laws and commandments, and requested that all beings respect and scrupulously apply.

Those who violate God's laws and commandments, fall under the laws of cause and effect and karma, requiring everyone to suffer the consequences of the acts committed guilty. Thus these laws, all thoughts, words and actions good or bad, cause effects, the consequences will be effective in the next existence.

The suffering we experience today are the result of our sinful acts committed in our previous life. We are ourselves responsible for the suffering we endure.

Those who act interested way, clinging to the material world, who reject God, to know their death (that of the material body) of the various bodies. They will reincarnate suffer birth, death and suffering of life repeatedly.

Where shall we go after death?

Those who love God, who do his will, and apply its laws and commandments, which meet the regulatory principles namely: Not having sex outside marriage, do not eat meat, fish and egg, not take drugs or exciting product, and not play to gambling, who praise and glorify God, who serve with love and devotion, offering him their existence, and abandon themselves to him, certainly return to the kingdom eternal God.

Those who believe in God, but prefer to material pleasures, the senses, which grow by interested acts, property and power, and who still remain in virtue, go to their death to the heavenly planets.

But those who deny God, atheists and such demonic miscreants, who demonstrate malice, by their sinful acts, they condemn themselves to damnation. Instead of moving towards spiritual realization, they regress. When they die, they will leave their body, and will, depending on the extent of their sinful acts and their rejection of God reincarnate in an animal material body or plant, which corresponds to their desire and their atheist philosophy.

But those who have been cruel, it will be hell.

What is the ultimate purpose of existence?

The final goal of life is only to know God, to know who he is as he is, to understand, to learn to love, obey him and do his will, to penetrate the absolute knowledge, to renew the bond that unites us to him, to surrender to him and to serve him with love and devotion.

When those who choose the path of wickedness they understand, that hatred, racism, violence, revenge, resentment, cause the closure of mind, intellect sclerotic, lessen the discrimination, prevent any prospect future accentuate the sadness and increase the suffering?

Only unconditional love, goodness, kindness, generosity, compassion, tolerance, compassion, magnanimity and kindness, open mind to God, to truth, to God-consciousness, and rise free being, expanding space-time, do away the sadness and suffering and bring happiness.

Here are three signs of human decay. If he does not react now, he is doomed.

The man does not know God as he really is, and ignores the nature of its universality.

The man ignores any data on the absolute truth, the pure spiritual science that God has revealed, and has only a vague idea of his divine teaching, for it to undergo multiple changes, and passages deleted.

The man still does not know that it is, indeed, a spiritual entity or spirit soul, hence its propensity to cling to the material world, to remain there, and to suffer continuously.

We can become the greatest spiritualist, the greatest sages, while remaining a fighter. How is this possible ?

By Krishna consciousness. Just fight for Krishna, work for Krishna, Krishna to eat, sleep Krishna and dedicate all activities to Krishna. Here's how one becomes the greatest of spiritualists and the greatest sages. This is the secret.

The thought to Krishna is the essence of all yogas (spiritual actions) whether sacrifice or charity. All recommended practices for spiritual realization reach their fulfillment in Krishna consciousness in the act of thinking constantly Krishna. And the perfection of human life is to be always aware of Krishna and Krishna always have in mind in all our activities.

At the preliminary stage, it is recommended to work tirelessly to Krishna. We constantly get on with homework or to any occupation, because it is a bad party than sitting idle, not even a second. When progressing tangible through such a mode of action, it reached a level where even when it is not physically, it remains active internally by constantly thinking of Krishna. As long as one has not reached this level, however, it is highly recommended to always engage the senses in Krishna's service. There are actually a variety of activities can be accomplished by serving Krishna. For those who act in Krishna consciousness, there is simply not enough hours in a day to serve Krishna. Day and night, Krishna consciousness of students complete a thousand activities, and in the greatest joy. This is also the true happiness always work for Krishna and strive to spread Krishna consciousness throughout the world. In the material world, one can run out to work hard, but when we act in the consciousness of Krishna, Hare Krishna can sing and devotional service twenty-four hours twenty-four without getting tired . In contrast, when it is vibrated as a purely hardware-inspired sounds, we soon run out. Spiritually, by cons, there is no question of fatigue; spiritually is absolute. In the material world, everyone is in order to satisfy his senses; all the fruits of our labor are used for sensory gratification. But the real devotee does not wish to reap such fruit; it nurtures no desire outside of Krishna, and Krishna is always there.

What distinguishes the beings born of the divine nature of those from the demonic nature?

Beings born of the divine nature lead a regular life, in harmony with the Scriptures. So they access the release. By cons, those from the demonic nature do not follow any rule, no principle, acting erratically for some sensual pleasure and violate the precepts of Jehovah. They therefore more stuck in the material.

What are the divine qualities?

"The Blessed Lord said: Fear of Absence, purification of existence, development of spiritual knowledge, charity, self-control, performance of sacrifice, study of the Vedas, austerity and simplicity, non-violence, truthfulness, absence of anger, renunciation , serenity, aversion to criticism, compassion, absence of greed, gentleness, modesty and steady determination, vigor, forgiveness, fortitude, purity, absence of envy and thirst for honors - these are the spiritual qualities of men under born men of the divine nature. "

What are the characteristics of demonic beings? What is their fate?

The demonic is also atheistic materialists. Believing that the world has no basis or rationale, they are capricious and destructive. With the ultimate goal sense gratification, they are absorbed in the material, the ephemeral. Chained by thousands of desires, they pile up wealth by illicit means. Vain, lascivious and shameless, their anguish knows no end. Reborn in various lower forms of life, "little by little, they fall into the most sinister condition."

Krishna said, "Through devotional service, and only then, can we know Me as I am and the being who, by such devotion, became fully aware of my person, then enters My absolute realm.. "

Those who know God, know that it is the ultimate goal of existence, all the sacrifices, of all austerities, and the Monarch Sovereign of all worlds and the best friend of all beings have their physical suffering disappear.

the LORD is the major key to spiritual liberation. He alone, by His divine grace, grants. Only those who love God, seeking His presence, obey him, who surrender to him and want to serve him with love, humility and devotion, will be released.

The happiness that God wants to give us is not commensurate with the ephemeral, as we know it on earth. Become streams of love and kindness beings walk on the path of good, have faith in the bona fide spiritual master, a real intimate servant of God, and the Lord we offer.

The path to God is very difficult to follow, simple application, and it's the only one. Blessed are those who apply these regulative principles:... "You do not eat meat, fish or egg Thou shalt not have sex outside marriage Thou shalt not take drugs nor exciting product you will not play games money. "Because they live in holiness.

Blessed anchor love, kindness, mercy, compassion, fairness and kindness in their heart and like all living things, (all human beings, without exception, all animals and all plants) as they penetrate the truth.

But even happier those who know that we must love God, obey him, to surrender to him, and serve with love, humility and devotion, as they know the Lord as it is. Only by such devotion, fully conscious of God, it is possible to enter into his eternal kingdom.

Woe to those who serve Satan, illusion, for they shall be maintained in the darkness of ignorance, and experience the pangs of hell.

All those working for the evil that dare to call evil, good, and, by their criminal actions prove that they are acting under the influence of the devil, will be severely punished by divine justice. Making innocent people suffer, and pouring the blood, without qualms and with coldness, they condemn themselves to eternal damnation. They will enter into the abyss, where they will never go out unless they change their behavior, repent and decide to listen to God. Although still among men, they are already dead spiritually.

No one can live without love. God is the source of love, the pure essence of perfect bliss. He likes to distill the scent.

True love and permanent does not exist in the material universe. If we want to know true love, be penetrated, bathed, then let us turn to God and serve him with love and devotion.

The love and devotion of our service to Jehovah allows us to develop true love for God gives us to be imbued with the essence of love, to quench our thirst for love, and so, naturally, to love all beings. But above all, by the grace of the Lord, to experience unlimited sublime happiness.

If we want peace and harmony reign over all the earth, simply to teach men the art of loving God. So they can immediately and simultaneously love all beings. Let us teach them to realize the Lord, to grow their love for him, to develop God consciousness, so they will reach self-realization, and attain real happiness.

Speaking of God, pretend to love, glorify, and choose all human beings that make humanity that we want to love and whom we must hate, is to drive auxiliary Satan. Speaking of God, pretend to love, glorify, and does not implement his words, his guidance, his advice, his testimonies and his statutes and his commandments, is lying to Jehovah is to miss him respect, and that is break the alliance that unites us to him.

Who deeply loves God, unconditional love, also love all things naturally, and his love extends to all living beings, whatever they are.

The mystery of consciousness

Death, the most mysterious and most implacable enemy of man. Means Does the end of life, or is it simply a gateway to another life, another "dimension", or another world? If human consciousness survives death, in this case, what determines its transition to new realities?

To get a clear understanding of these mysteries, man has always turned to enlightened philosophers, considering their teachings as the representation of a higher truth.

He who desires, little as it is, understand reincarnation must recognize the fundamental concept that the consciousness is a separate energy of the material of the physical body, and is superior to it. A simple observation of the faculties of thinking, feeling and wanting to humans corroborates this principle.

Reincarnation based on the principles of a "self" conscious, separate from the physical body is part of a greater system that governs the transmigration of living beings in a material form to another. Since the phenomenon of reincarnation concerns what is essential in us, this is a topic of major importance for all.

Consciousness is concrete proof of the presence of the soul in the body. When the weather is overcast, the sun may well not be seen, but we know he is in heaven with daylight. Similarly, perhaps do not we directly perceive the soul, but we can conclude that it exists thanks to the phenomenon of consciousness. In the absence thereof, the body is a mass of inert matter. Only the presence of consciousness allows this inert

material to breathe, to bet, to love and fear. The body is essentially a vehicle for the core; thanks to him, she will meet countless material desires. Gita explains that the living entity within the body is like a machine composed of material energy. The soul falsely identifies with the body, bringing with it its different conceptions of life from one body to another as the air carries various odors. Just as a car can not move without a driver, the material body can not function without the presence of the soul.

The real evolution is not located at the physical body, but in consciousness.

For example ; a spiritual entity that is born in a lower species, plant or animal, will evolve gradually to the higher species, human or celestial. God created all species, upper and lower at the same time, and all have existed from the beginning, simultaneously.

In between these two energies, life and matter, life or mind is the superior energy, original. As for the material, the less energy, it comes from life. The spirit is independent, while the material depends on him.

So these are the desires of beings that determine the body they should take?

Exactly. God, because He is omniscient, knows that some living things will rebel against His will and devote himself to sinful acts. He also knows the various desires that they will develop in contact with the three gunas, material influences. So did He created since the dawn of time the various life forms that used to house the conditioned souls, according to their desires.

The material influences are named (virtue), (passion) and (ignorance). All the different material objects of the world are made from these three gunas, as the three primary colors (blue, red and yellow) are used to produce thousands of shades and varied tones. As for the orchestration of this distribution is vested in nature, which is in charge with amazing dexterity. "All activities are performed by the gunas." Also the material influences they are reflected in the variety of living species - plants and trees, fish, mammals, humans, and other devas, or 8.4 million different life forms.

The Supreme Lord Himself, expands Himself to appear as the Supreme Soul, Paramatma in everyone's heart. Though He is in the material body and that He is the original source, it is not Himself equipment. For Him there is no distinction between matter and mind, as all energies are from Him. It may therefore, in his own way, transform matter into spirit and spirit into matter.

The word living can it be defined as "endowed with consciousness" and nonliving as "devoid of consciousness"?

Yes, that's the difference. As taught by Krishna in Bhagavad-gita (2.17): - "What pervades the entire body is indestructible." Now, that gets the whole body of a living being is consciousness. And the state of our consciousness at the moment of death will determine the particular body that we will be awarded in the next life. If you have the consciousness of a dog, you will take the body of a dog, but if you have developed a divine consciousness, you will get the body of a demigod. Krsna leaves everyone the freedom to choose the body he wants to take.

The soul first is of human form

The living being is originally a spiritual entity known as spiritual soul, but his desire to taste the pleasures of this material world is the fall of his position. We can understand that the living is of a first body having a human form, but gradually, because of its demeaning acts, he falls from the lower species - animal, plant or aquatic. By the gradual process of evolution, the living being found in human form, and thus obtains a new opportunity to escape successive transmigrations. But he wasted again the chance it afforded him to understand his real identity, and plunge into the cycle of birth and death in various forms of life.

Srimad-Bhagavatam, 4.29.4

This verse is very important in understanding the process by which the conditioned soul transmigrating from one body to another. The second chapter already explained that the embodied transmigrates from one body to another as exchange cladding. Now these body changes, or "cladding", due to attachment to material existence. As long as he will be captivated by this illusory manifestation, will be continue to transmigrate from one body to another. Only, in fact, his desire to dominate material nature puts him in these adverse circumstances, giving it a body sometimes deva, sometimes human, animal, bird, worm, fish, wise or insect, always according to their material desires. And each time, he believes master of his destiny, in fact imposed by material nature.

So our verse explains how the being is given these different bodies. The process results from contact with the different modes of material nature, the attributes of the material nature. That is why we must rise beyond these gunas, these material influences, and reach the spiritual level. This is called Krsna consciousness. Unless Krsna conscious, we are forced, by the material consciousness, to move from one body to another, as we piled material desires since aeons. We must therefore change it to "view", and this change can only happen if we heed the words from authorized

sources. The best example here is given us by Arjuna, who receives knowledge of God from the lips of Krsna. If he agrees to listen well, the conditioned will lose his desire, so long cherished, to dominate material nature, and gradually, in proportion to the diminution of his unhealthy desire, it will come to enjoy the spiritual bliss . A Vedic mantra states that share knowledge acquired in contact with the Supreme Lord, he tastes the existence of eternal felicity of its own.

Krishna contrasts the eternal nature of the soul (the true self) with the temporary nature of the material body (outer shell of the soul). The soul (Atma) is eternal; it continues to exist even after the death of the body: "The soul knows neither birth nor death Vivante, it will never cease to be not born, immortal, original, eternal, it never had.. beginning and will never end. it does not die with the body. "(20)

At death, the soul in a new body transmigrates: "At the moment of death, the soul takes a new body, the former useless, and that disposes of used clothing to be of new "(22) the wise man is he - or she - who, knowing that the true self is the eternal soul, is never troubled by this body change. (" death ") and is not hardly affected by the joys and sorrows of the material body. Such a person is worthy of release. The true self is eternal and not subject to death.

The spiritual soul should it necessarily have a body, be it spiritual or material?

The soul already has a spiritual body, and the material body comes to cover it. My real body is spiritual, and all the bodies that I put on successively oppose my real nature which is to be the servant of Krsna. As long as I do not assume this role, I remain a slave of matter, and according to the strict laws of the material energy I have to take, one after another, many material body that respond whenever in my new desires. Although the conditioned beings imagine themselves to be the sole masters of their destiny, they are liable at any moment to the law of karma:

"Under the influence of the three gunas, the lost soul believes to be the author of his actions when in reality they are made by nature." (Bg 3.27) This bewilderment is that the living believed to be the body. But in the Bhagavad-gita (18.61) Krsna also:

"The Supreme Lord is in the heart of all beings, and directing the wanderings of all, each being like a machine made of the material energy." (Bg 18.61)

The various bodies that we are awarded by material nature are such machines for our vehicles. Sometimes we rise to higher species, sometimes we degrade ourselves. But the being who, by the mercy of the spiritual master and Krsna receives the seed of devotional service and cultivates it, can escape the cycle of birth and death, and thus

see his life successful. Otherwise, it will go up and down endless scale of different forms of life, sometimes coating the body of a blade of grass, sometimes that of a lion ...

Death is not the annihilation of the material body. As soon as the body ceases to function, it is mixed again with the five elements of material nature, the living, the spiritual soul takes another body, determined by the actions of his past life and their consequences. Thus, the bodies change, one after another, and transmigrating soul. Similarly, the living body changes as soon as the agents of the deva of death decided its next mortal coil. As long as the living being is conditioned by the material world, he must take the material body, one after another. The body he held in his next life is given to him according to the laws of nature, according to his deeds in this life and their consequences. when one gets a new body, we forget all of the preceding.

The living being, the spiritual soul is the source of all the activities of the material body. Prey to the illusion, it remains veiled by two envelopes, one body and one ethereal. Camouflaged so, the soul comes to identify with the material body and misunderstands his real self.

This false sense of his real identity, "the false ego" compels the soul to consider his physical body as his own being, and by showing her offspring for his children, his country as an object of veneration. is born nationalism, a facet of ignorance.

In truth, the spiritual soul that we all do not belong to this material world because it comes from the spiritual world. It belongs to no nation, nor any living species, and has nothing in common with the body.

How to detect the presence of the spiritual soul?

Although the presence of the soul is not visible, its effects are nonetheless real. Similarly, one can perceive the presence of the soul by observing the action it has on the body. The "Vedas" teach, whether it is through this tiny particle, the spiritual soul that the whole body works so perfectly. It is not difficult to understand. If I pinch myself, I will feel immediate pain because my conscience penetrates my entire body. But if I die, in other words; if I, the soul, I left my body, you can cut my body into pieces without encountering any opposition from me. Secondly consciousness is the soul. Is not this a great way to detect the presence of the soul?

Knowing the soul, tiny particle of God is to be able to know everything. The spiritual soul is a particle of antimatter, more subtle than the simplest of atoms, making it

impossible to collect. It knows its existence only to the effects it produces. Though infinitely small, it has a tremendous power because it gives life to the body and anime.

The reflection of our desires.

Our body is the result of our inner desires. You can discover the desires of all individuals by the features of their body. This is the gross reflect a combination of desires that are more subtle elements. We get the body we want. We can use our desires to enjoy this material world or out to finally have a spiritual body. This will be liberated from this endless cycle of death and rebirth in this material world to know more, illness and old age.

The ephemeral body is entirely under the control of the immortal soul that lives and must take the form that it imposes its desires. Material nature shapes the body according to the desires of each living with art and unequaled. Whoever wants to eat garbage obtain an appropriate body, like that of a pig, and one who loves to feed on blood and flesh will become a tiger.

The beings are embodied in various material bodies but all them are foreigners. Depending on the form of enjoyment they covet and the cycle of evolution of species, they transmigrate from one body to another, from the forms of aquatic plant forms, plants, reptiles, reptiles to birds, birds to mammals terrestrial, to finally get a human form.

In this world, the nature forces us to transmigrate from one body to another according to our material desires. Every being, from microbe to perfect deva, has a body in accordance with his wishes. The intelligent man is not deceived by the various appearances of these bodies; he sees the contrary, the spiritual unity of all beings. She lives in a pig or a deva, the soul is always the same; it remains a tiny part of God. The desire to dominate material nature is evil plaguing the conditioned, fascinated by the pleasures of this world. He was forced to accept different material bodies.

The judicious coordination of astral influences is never a creation of the human will, but rests in the hands of higher authorities, the agents of the Supreme Lord. Of course, the arrangement of influences prevailing at the time of birth is determined based on past actions, good or bad, of the living. Hence the importance of virtuous or sinful acts he performs. Thus, it is only through righteous deeds that one can obtain great wealth, good education and harmonious bodily features.

Srimad-Bhagavatam, 1. 12.12

So if we want to change our material desires for spiritual desires, we will leave this world for a better one. We will not have this world to take birth and die in an endless cycle. Here is what the Gita in this regard:

Whoever, to die, to the moment of leaving the body, remembers Me alone, soon reached my home, do not doubt.

Bhagavad-gita: 8.5

To remember Krishna at the time of death, we must prepare in this life. The recommended way is to glorify the names Krishna by chanting the maha-mantra:

Hare Krishna Hare Krishna Krishna Krishna Hare Hare

Hare Rama Hare Rama Rama Rama Hare Hare.

The Ignorance of reincarnation is dangerous

That our civilization is based on a life spent at home to enjoy maximum comfort, everyone expects a retired life milder, in a converted house with taste and home to beautiful children and beautiful ladies, without feeling the slightest desire to leave the nest. So it is senior officials and politicians who remain attached to their privileged positions to death and never want to leave not even dream, the charm of the home. Prisoners of these chimeras, materialists make a thousand projects to make them more comfortable existence yet, but suddenly, now comes death. Cruel and ruthless, she prevails against his will that which was building big projects and forces him to give up his body to take a new one. According to the acts he has achieved in this life, it will be forced to take a body from one of the eight million four hundred thousand (8,400,000) living species.

Generally, those who were too attached to household sweets are forced to be reborn in lower species because of the wrongdoing committed by them during a long life of sin, so, they waste all the energy that had conferred their human form. To avoid the risk of spoiling the human life and endeavor to illusions, one has to 1'âge fifty years - if not sooner - awareness of approaching death. It is important to understand that this can happen at any time, even before the age of fifty years; accordingly, at any age, it is necessary to prepare for a better future life.

Srimad-Bhagavatam 2.1.16

The perfect logic of reincarnation destroys another misconception, that of religious dogma that all depends on the activity of a single life, and threatening us with eternal damnation in the darkest regions of hell if we lead a life of baseness and immorality - no hope of salvation. It is quite natural that sensitive beings and aware of God find such a system more demonic than divine ultimate justice. Is it possible that man can be compassionate towards his fellow, but that God, Himself, is incapable of such feelings? These doctrines are of God without a heart father would allow his children to go astray, then witness their punishment and their eternal torment.

These unreasonable teachings ignore the eternal bond of love that exists between God and all living beings, emanating directly from him. By definition - God who created man in His image - it must have all the qualities to the highest degree of perfection. One of these qualities is mercy. The notion that a man can be condemned to perpetual suffering of hell after one short existence is not consistent with the design of a lively Supreme Being of infinite mercy. Even an ordinary father would give his son more than one chance to make his life perfect.

The Vedic scriptures constantly extol the magnanimous nature of God. Krsna showed the same mercy towards those who openly denigrates the, for He is located in the heart of each one and gives all beings the opportunity to realize their dreams and ambitions. Indeed, the Lord's mercy is limitless; Krishna demonstrated an infinite mercy, and it is also unjust. Perhaps, because of our sins, do not we deserve it, but the Lord felt so much love for the living creatures that He gives them constantly new opportunities to transcend the cycle of birth and death.

The doctrine of reincarnation teaches us that God recognizes and Remembers any good action that could accomplish a person who otherwise thinks only of doing evil. It is rare to find people who are sinners hundred percent. Consequently, if, in this life, a living spiritually progressing so little whether it be given it, at its next existence, can resume his spiritual journey at the point where he has left. In the Bhagavad-gita, the Lord said to His disciple Arjuna "On this path, no effort is futile, no good deed is never lost;. Not the slightest protects us from the greatest danger (be cleaned at his next life to the rank of species inferior to man). "for many lives, the soul may thus develop her spiritual qualities inherent until it no longer has to reincarnate in a material body and it returns to its original home in the spiritual world. And this is the special blessing of the human form.

Although the fate of a person is to suffer terribly because of the reprehensible act done in this life or previous, it may, by adopting the process of Krsna consciousness, change his karma. The soul that has reached the human stage has reached the point

determining the result of evolution. From that point, it may choose to take to the species or chains to break free from the cycle of reincarnation. The actual process of reincarnation is as follows: the soul, after leaving a material body at death, finds the womb of a mother in a particular living species in this universe or in another in accordance with the immutable laws of karma and material nature. After death the disembodied soul, freed from its material body, is able to travel at the speed of thought. It flows so that a brief moment between two incarnations. However, only the souls who have fully realized their spiritual self can attain the spiritual world beyond the cycle of reincarnation. This is not an ordinary soul, which is still quite conditioned by life in this material world.

Another myth spread about reincarnation, the soul, which once received a human form, is always reincarnated in the next life, in a human body and never returns from the lower species. It is possible that we réincarnions us as human beings, but also in the form of dogs, cats, pigs or other lower species. The soul, however, although it may take the upper or lower body remains the same. In any case, under the immutable laws of karma, the consciousness that being develop in him during this life will determine the body it has to be coated. The Bhagavad-gita, the book that makes the most authority on reincarnation, spoken by God Himself says clearly that "the one who dies in the grip of ignorance is reborn in the animal world." (Bg XIV. 15) There is no clinical, scientific or scriptural giving reason to the design after which, once reached the human level, it is impossible to fall again among the lower species. This idea is opposed to the true principles of reincarnation, that millions of people have understood since ancient times.

The Vedic scriptures also tell us that it is very rare to get a human form. In other words, most sentient beings have assumed nonhuman forms. This occurs when the soul, renouncing the goal of human life - spiritual realization - is lost in clean animal desires. The soul must be reborn as an animal, or a lower still reigns, plant.

However, do not make the mistake to think that after the dissolution of the physical body, it will not be possible to meet the Lord, failing to possess a body. Since the spiritual entity known as spiritual soul is not born, it would be incorrect to believe that it begins to exist is created when the material body. Furthermore, the creation and evolution of the material body are responding to the desire of being, so it is because of the desires of everyone that the material body develops. In conclusion, the spiritual soul begets the body, and which finds its origin in the living force. when the physical body is finally destroyed, the spark of life nevertheless continues to exist, like the air that was also in the body. Thus, for the Lord's will, which ensures the good

of all beings, the individual soul is seen immediately grant the special spiritual body that will allow him to enjoy the company of the Lord according to any of the perfections that it will be reached; one that gives possessing the same bodily features as the Lord; one that gives live on the same planet as the Lord; one that gives to enjoy the same opulences as the Lord and the one that gives to live in the company of the Lord.

The kindness of the Lord is such that even if a virtuous can not be at a stage of pure devotion and free from material contamination, he shall be allowed to reach into his next life. In reborn into a wealthy family or among devotees of the Lord, the righteous spiritualist will not have to engage in the hard struggle for material existence, and will be able to complete its purification. When he finally leaves his body, he immediately return to the kingdom of God, its original home. When it reaches the spiritual level, then it stays there forever.

It is impossible to influence the duration of life because the laws by which each is assigned a particular body out of control. Have put on a body, and you will have to live for a certain period of time. The duration of life is originally expired us by our karma, depending on the consequences of our past actions. God is life, itself gives, specifies the duration, or the extension, anyone else.

Karma and reincarnation

Under the influence of the three modes of material nature of the incarnated soul bewildered by false ego believes to be the author of his actions, while they are made by nature. By indulging in their passion and favorite pastimes, surfers think exercise full freedom of action and this, they believe, one of the best ways there is, but what they ignore is that all beings living in this material world are subject to strict laws of material nature (imposed by the three gunas), and thus using their human form inappropriately (like a fish) they will be forced at the time of death by order of that nature and the Master of nature, Krishna, to take a fish body.

The materialist remain convinced, under the influence of false ego , he is the cause of everything he does. Unaware that the mechanism of the body is a product of material nature, which is under the direction of the Supreme Lord, he also ignores that, ultimately, it is under the control of Krishna. Be convinced that he is on his own and independently, it is a sign of ignorance. He does not know that his gross body as the subtle body (ethereal) were created by the material nature under the direction of the Supreme Lord, and that for this reason, any physical and mental activity must be in

His service, in Krsna consciousness. He forgets the other name of Krsna: Hrishikesa, the master of the senses; for too long, he made a bad use of his senses by constantly seeking new pleasures; here it is now lost by his false ego, forgetful, because of him, of his eternal relationship with Krsna. What you have liked to be in your life, surf, eat, you mate, you become at the moment of your death, if you remember. You will become so fish for surf. Those who killed animals will be reincarnated in these animals in their next successive lives, and will in turn killed the same way. Your thoughts at the moment of your death, determine what will be your next existence. Think of God at the moment of your death, and you will return to his eternal kingdom.

"To dust you will return"

When we die, our material body composed of five elements - earth, water, air, fire and ether - decomposes, it thus allows coarse material elements to blend back into nature. Thus, as the Bible says. "You are dust and to dust you will return" In some societies, it is customary to burn the corpse; in others it is buried; in others, it is given to feed the animals. In India, Hindus cremate the body, turning it into ashes. Ash is only another aspect of the earth. Christians bury the body; after some time, it turns the end of dust account; like ash, it is only another aspect of the earth. There are also other companies - like the Parsis of India - who are burying or incinerating the corpses, but give them as food to the vultures; these come immediately eat the body that will be finally processed into feces. So, whatever happens, this wonderful body we savonnons and we care so much, will one day be transformed either into excrement or ashes or dust ... At the time of death, the more subtle elements (mind, intelligence and ego) which, when combined, are called "conscience" carry infinitesimal spiritual soul in another body so she could hear joys or suffering in proportion to their previous activities.

The road to perfection, p. 101

Changing gender without surgery

Our thoughts at the time of death determines our future birth. The man too attached to his wife so naturally think of it at the last moment, so that he will be reborn in a woman's body. Similarly, if a woman thinks her husband at the time of death, it naturally will live his next life in a man's body.

As stated in the Bhagavad-gita, we must never forget that the body of matter, gross and subtle, are just clothes; they represent the jacket and suit of the soul. Thus, being a man or a woman relates only body garment.

Srimad-Bhagavatam 3.31.41

Coma and next life

The living thing that stuck in material activities will focus excessively on his material body. Until his last hour, his thoughts will focus on his body and the beings that are connected to it. Thus he remains fully absorbed in bodily concept of life, so that at the moment of death, he is reluctant to leave his body. sometimes we see that a person about to die remains in a coma for several days before leaving his mortal coil. It would, for example, the case of a living that would delight to occupy a body of Prime Minister or President, but, realizing that he is going to be reborn as a dog or a pig, refuses to abandon his body. Then he remained in a coma for several days before dying.

Srimad-Bhagavatam 4.29.77

Ghosts and suicides

The spirits are deprived of physical body because of their actions deeply guilty, such as suicide. The last resort of the men holding the phantom is indeed to seek refuge in suicide, whether material or spiritual. Suicide material results in the loss of the physical body while spiritual suicide causes loss of individuality to be.

Srimad-Bhagavatam 3.14.24

Those who lead a life of sin and hold fast to their families, their homes or their country will not get a material body. They remain in an ethereal body consisting of the mind, ego and intelligence, and it is these beings there called ghosts. Their condition is very painful because a ghost has an intelligence, a mind, an ego, and he also wants to enjoy a full material existence. But the fact that he had more material body, he can not do anything, if not wander, and remains dissatisfied.

That those who decide to commit suicide do not do it, that's why. (Message to those who want to commit suicide bombings).

There is no valid reason to perform this gesture with fatal consequences. Those who commit suicide instantly lose their material body, which they are separated. Normally, when a person dies, it is reincarnated immediately. Excluding the suicide is deprived of physical body because of his act deeply guilty, and will have to wander alone for a long period or with other lost souls.

A person who commits suicide will become a wandering soul. She will live without material body, yet remain in his ethereal body. Wandering souls are not happy. They suffer a lot because they have no material body and can not do anything as before. In materialistic perfect, they can not enjoy life, satisfy their desires, eat, sleep, mate, enrich, raise goods, play etc. They become confused and created disorder because of their unfulfilled desires. They thus remain a close long time, before having the right to get a new body. Thank God, a heavenly being is they care for and supports.

Fighting against suicide

Suicide means that it takes the life to the body early. A special body has been given you to enjoy and suffer for some time, and all in agreement with your past relevant work (karma). As you suicidal, you take away the life your body before the date prescribed by God, you will still take another body, and in addition, the life in the latter body will be longer. You can not put an end to suffering in this way. The laws of nature are not to be taken lightly. Suicide never puts an end to suffering, for we will have to take another body to continue to suffer.

Suicide is a criminal act because we have not created our material body. It is a gift from God through material nature and we can not so decide, arbitrarily, to end it ourselves.

Otherwise, we risk suffering after death in a phantom body (subtle body (ethereal) and not coarse) as the incarnation in a gross body we will be denied. This is very painful for the person who finds himself in a phantom body must wander in a subtle body, knowing all desires experienced souls incarnated normally but not having the ability to satisfy his desires by means of a gross body.

There are two kinds of body; the spiritual body and the material body

To better understand what is meant by gross and subtle body materials. It is important to remember first of all that it is the original nature of the living being and why it is embodied in a material body.

The living being is essentially a soul, a purely spiritual nature. Originally, his true home is in the spiritual world. When he saw the spiritual world, he has a body having a purely spiritual form, which is its true spiritual form. This form is not different from his soul, so that the shape of our material body is a manifestation of the false ego, and, when with him, completely different from our true self. The material body, covered in truth our soul. Our real form is spiritual, original and not only eternal, but also full of knowledge and bliss.

The spiritual world is the actual remains of living things. They live happy and death shines by its absence. This world is called Vaikuntha and in Sanskrit it means "the world without anxiety." Everything is effulgent and filled with consciousness and bliss. The size of Vaikuntha, the spiritual world, is inconceivable. The material world itself is inconceivable dimension of knowing that what we perceive in the cosmos is only part of the closed universe in which we find ourselves and that this universe is compared against other world, to a mustard seed in a mustard bag. However compared to Vaikuntha the material world occupies only a tiny part of God's creation.

The suicide may take a ghost body after death

As already stated, suicide by is a guilty act influenced by the modes of ignorance and passion.

"Acts such as suicide are influenced by ignorance, yet under the influence of ignorance and passion, one can not know God or Krishna.

The Lord also said, "You have devoted your life and your body in My service Your body does not belong to you and you have no right to remove the many services I accomplish through you... "

So once again, the disapproval of the Supreme Lord and the Scriptures proved vis-à-vis suicide seems obvious, and thus, the person who runs suicide great risks; to be deprived of coarse material body for a while and having to wander helplessly in a phantom body or etheric body.

The Phantom of the situation is particularly miserable and painful because many feel that he desires, the disembodied soul is no longer able to meet through a physical body. Therefore, and this is well known, ghosts wail and lament. The famous cry of the ghost "ouou ..", which is often attributed to the will of the ghost to scare the "living", is actually rather a moan, a complaint. It do not moan comes from the fertile imagination of a novelist, a storyteller or a cartoonist but is indeed real. It is the

expression of suffering that a soul can feel when deprived of carnal envelope that reflects the popular expression "wandering like a lost soul ."

The risk of becoming a ghost is not limited only to suicide but any sudden and violent death as murder but also those resulting from fire, drowning, accidents, etc

Without spirituality society is suicidal

When one refers to suicide is the suicide of the body in question, but there is another form of suicide. This is spiritual suicide. In the age of Kali , the age in which we live, ignorance and atheism (a manifestation of ignorance) predominates, and it often ignores the existence of the soul spiritual. And even if one knows about, it is still considered a very abstract and superficially, as a remnant of a past religious belief. Thus, most of the representatives of the intelligentsia of modern societies, philosophers, professors, writers and teachers, downright ignore or deny its existence, and therefore know they transmit is incomplete and generates dissatisfaction.

They do not recognize the revealed scriptures such as the Vedic scriptures , a surefire way to gain knowledge, yet, in the Bhagavad-gita, the actual nature of man and living beings, is revealed by Krishna. Its nature is spiritual and not material. It has a soul, or more accurately, it is a soul, and it is embodied in a material body. Spiritual suicide is terrible, because it forces the spiritual entity or the spiritual soul to suffer in a demonic body for many, many lives.

Change the body, the maya reflections (material nature)

The moon shines in the sky, unique and imperturbable, but when it reflects off water or an oil slick, it seems to take many forms because of the oscillations of the liquid caused by the wind. Similarly, the soul is the eternal servant of Krsna, the Supreme Being; but when in contact with the gunas (attributes of material nature) it takes on different bodies - sometimes deva body (inhabitants of the heavenly planets and virtuous beings), sometimes the bodies of men, dogs, d trees and so on. Under the influence of maya, the illusory energy of the Supreme Lord, the living entity identifies with a particular person, believing American, Indian, cat, dog, tree ... or anything else . This is called maya. When released from this confusion and we understand that the soul does not belong to any form of this material world, then we reached the spiritual level. As soon as the living covers his spiritual form and original understanding, he

immediately surrenders to the supreme form, that of God, the Supreme Personality of Godhead.

Srimad-Bhagavatam, 10. 1.43

As the air carries the smells, the living being in this world, carries with him, from one body to another, the ways in which he views life.

The living here is called the master of his own body. It may indeed, according to his desire, take a more mature body, or transmigration in a lower body. It enjoys a certain independence, so small it is, and thus, becomes responsible body endorse it in his next life. At the time of death, the state of consciousness that has built throughout his life will determine his next body condition. It is created a consciousness similar to that of dogs or cats, and certainly be reborn in a cat or dog body; his conscience part of the virtue, and it will take the body of an angel. And if it is established in Krsna consciousness, he will take on Krsnaloka in the spiritual world, to live with Krsna. It is a mistake to believe that after death nothing else exists. The individual soul transmigrating from one body to another; and his next body rests on his body and his present actions. According to the law of karma, so she acquires a new body, which at some point it will have to also undress. We see in our verse, the subtle body or etheric body, which carries the concept of the next body wraps, in the next life, that same body. It is this transmigration from one body to another and fight in the body the soul must conduct called "the struggle for existence."

What is it wrong in killing animals?

Ahimsa or non-violence, is to interrupt the evolution of any living being. Let us believe that because the spiritual spark never fails and survives the body, there is no harm in killing animals for sense gratification. Although amply provided by cereals, fruit and milk, man indulges in the consumption of animal flesh. There is no need to slaughter animals. Thereof, in which moved from one species to another, following a certain development and progress too. A slaughtered animal sees its progress slowed. Indeed, before rising to higher animal species, it will return in case he prematurely left it to complete the scheduled time for him. So we should not prevent the evolution of animals for the satisfaction of his palace.

Gita XVI. 1-3

The evolution: the soul's journey across species

We find that there are many forms of life - but where do they come from? Dog, cat, tree, reptile, various insects, many fish, where do they all come?

Perhaps there he was changing, but all other forms of life exist simultaneously - the fish, man, tiger and all other beings.

These life forms are similar to various types of apartments in a city. We will live according to a rent we can pay, but it remains that all exist simultaneously. Similarly, the living according to his karma, can occupy one of these bodies, but there is also an evolution. After the fish, the next step will plant life. From there, the living will become an insect. The stage of the insect, it will pass to that of the bird, then that of the beast, finally evolve to the human form. If the individual soul lives up to its human condition, it can continue its evolution. Otherwise it will again enter the evolutionary cycle. This human form therefore an important step in the evolution of the living.

Consciousness: The Missing Link, p. 5

The practical techniques to get rid of karma and reincarnation

These are the activities to the satisfaction of the senses and whose sole purpose is to please the mind and the senses, which are the cause of the sequence to the material; As the soul is engaged in these activities concerned, it will continue to transmigrate from one species to another.

Risabhadeva, an avatar of Krishna, warned us in these words: "The beings craving to satisfy their senses A person who considers the satisfaction of its meaning as the purpose of its existence, seek at all costs a life centered on materialism and will engage in all sorts of nefarious activities. it ignores that its earlier mistakes earned him his body, which, although temporary, is the cause of his sad condition. in fact, the living would not don not have a material body, but it is the desire to satisfy the senses that has earned this body. so I think it hardly befitting an intelligent man to plunge again in actions aimed satisfaction the senses, as they condemn to receive constantly new material bodies. as long as the being does not ask the spiritual values of life, he is defeated and about the suffering arising from ignorance. what ' it is tainted with sin or virtue, karma must bear fruit. The mind of the person who takes the path of karma is said to be karmatmaka, that is to say stained by acts self-serving. As long as

the mind is impure, consciousness is troubled, as will be concerned about the interest share, it will be forced to accept a material body. When the living being under the influence of ignorance, he can not understand the nature of the individual soul and the Supreme Soul; his mind then undergoes the yoke of interested action. Consequently, until he has no love for God, he certainly will not be provided to coat material bodies. "

(SB5.5.4-6)

However, to overcome the cycle of birth and death, it takes more than a theoretical understanding. knowing that we are not the material body but a spiritual soul - is not enough to obtain the release, we must act at the level of the spiritual soul. This is what is called devotional service, which includes many practical techniques designed to free ourselves of karma and reincarnation.

1. The first principle of devotional service is to always recite or sing the Hare Krsna mantra. Hare Krishna, Hare Krishna, Krishna Krishna, Hare Hare / Hare Rama, Hare Rama, Rama Rama, Hare Hare.
2. It should also study the Vedic literature assiduously - most especially the Bhagavad-gita and the Srimad-Bhagavatam- to develop itself a complete understanding of the nature of the self, the laws of karma, the process of reincarnation and the means to realize his spiritual self.
3. We must eat only spiritualized vegetarian foods. In the Bhagavad-gita Lord Krsna says that one should eat only foods that were offered him as a sacrifice; otherwise we will be involved in the reactions of karma.

"That one offers Me with love and devotion a leaf, a flower, a fruit, 1'eau, and this offering, I will accept." (Bg 9.26). Reading this verse, it is evident that the Lord does not accept that offer him alcohol, meat, fish or eggs, but He just wants offerings of vegetarian foods prepared with love and devotion.

We should remember that food can not be produced by factory workers. Men can not eat gasoline, plastic or steel. The power of man is produced by the natural designs of the Lord, and the offering of food to Krsna is a way to recognize our debt to God. How to give our food to Krsna? The technique is simple and easy execution. Anyone can have a small altar at home, where we see two images, one of Sri Krsna, the other the spiritual master. The easiest way to offer our food is placing food in front of these pictures and say, "O Krsna, dear Lord, please accept this humble offering" and chant Hare Krsna. Sincere devotion is what counts in this offering. God

is not hungry for food, but our love, and when we eat these purified foods that are accepted by Krsna, we free ourselves of our karma and we become immune against any material contamination.

4. The positive principle of offering vegetarian food to Krsna naturally implies prohibition of eating meat, fish, or eggs. Eating meat is participating in the unnecessary killing of other living beings. This raises bad reactions in terms of karma in this life or the next life. The laws of karma explain that whoever kills an animal for food will himself become a victim in his next life and will in turn be eaten. There are also some karma to take the life of plants, but it is canceled by the process of offering food to Krsna, because the Lord said that he accepted such vegetarian offerings. It must also renounce the exciting and toxic substances, including coffee, tea, alcohol and tobacco. Intoxication of the sort returns to be influenced by ignorance, and could lead us to a lower birth in our next life.

5. Other techniques to free themselves from the cycle of reincarnation include the offering to God the fruit of our labor. All men have to work to provide for their bodies; but if one acts only for his own satisfaction, he must then accept the consequences caused by karma - whether good or bad - at future lives. The Bhagavad-gita says that action must be to the satisfaction of the Lord. This action takes devotional service name, and it is free from karma. Act in Krsna consciousness returns to make sacrifices. Man must sacrifice his time and money to the satisfaction of the Supreme Being. "It should provide the action in sacrifice to Visnu, lest it connects its author the material world." (Bg , 3.9). The action performed as devotional service not only protects the person of karma reactions; it gradually rises transcendental loving service of the Lord - that is the key to access the kingdom of God.

It is not necessary to change activities. A writer can write for Krsna, an artist paint to Krsna, a cook do business for Krsna. For those who can not directly use their talents and abilities for Krsna service, they can sacrifice the fruits of their labor by giving a portion of their salary to help spread Krsna consciousness throughout the world . However, always make a living by honest means. For example, it should not be a butcher or live the game.

6. Parents have a duty to raise their children in God consciousness. The Vedas teach that parents are responsible for the reactions due to karma of their children. In other words, if your child gets into bad karma, you have yourself to a party. We must teach children that it is important to obey the laws of God and avoid sinning. It should also teach them how to develop them in their love for the Supreme Lord. Parents should familiarize themselves with the subtle laws of karma and reincarnation.

7. Krsna conscious beings must not indulge in illicit sex life, that is to say outside of marriage, or that is not intended for procreation. Also note that abortions are of particular karma; those involved in the murder of a child in the womb of his mother will themselves be placed in the womb of a mother who decides to have an abortion; they will be massacred also in a horrible way. However, one who wants to put an end to this kind of sin will overcome the reactions imposed by karma by chanting the holy names of God with devotion and without committing any offenses.

8. It must, regularly, socialize striving to free themselves from the influence of karma and of the birth and death cycle. Because they live in harmony with the spiritual principles that govern the universe, devotees, devotees of Lord Krsna, transcend the influences of material nature and are beginning to show genuine spiritual qualities. Thus, as can getting a disease attending a sick person, it is possible to awaken again, gradually, our spiritual qualities in contact with the devotees.

By following these simple rules, any man can overcome the effects of karma; conversely, one who does not observe the will, without fail, be entangled in the snares of material action and its consequences. The laws of nature are intransigent; unfortunately few know them. But ignorance of the law excuses no one. Whoever is arrested for speeding can claim to be innocent because he did not know the speed limits. Nature does not excuse one who is ignorant of the principles of hygiene: ignorance will make him contracting a disease. A child who ignores the nature of fire will inevitably be burned if his hand touches a flame. So, in order to escape the endless repetition of birth and death, we must understand the laws of karma and the phenomenon of reincarnation. Otherwise, we will return constantly in this material world and it will perhaps not always in human form.

The soul in its conditioned state, is comparable to the pilot of a spaceship capable of living constantly travel through time and space. Due to the cosmic law of karma, the soul comes to inhabit different bodies on different planets in the material universe. But regardless of where the soul makes, she will meet the same conditions. As taught by Krishna in Bhagavad-gita (8.16): "All the planets of the universe, from the most advanced to the lowest are places of suffering with a succession of birth and death, but for the soul that reaches My kingdom, O son of Kunti, it is rebirth. "the Gita and other Vedic literatures are like instruction manuals that guide us to the true purpose of life journey. By understanding the science of reincarnation, we can free the soul of karma strengths and lead his flight to the immaterial sphere of knowledge, bliss and eternity.

The conditioned soul, (played) is subject to the bodily concept of life, while the liberated soul knows that it is not the body but a spiritual being, distinct from that body. Even the liberated beings accept the consequences of their past actions. When we sleep, many unreal images unfold in our dreams, but upon awakening, we detach and continue in the course of our existence in terms of the real. By the same token, a liberated - having fully understood that it is not the body but a spiritual soul - does not account for its past acts, done in ignorance, and rule its present activities so they cause no reaction to him. If the being is to satisfy the Supreme Personality of its activities cause no material consequence, while those who act for themselves, find themselves chained to the consequences of their actions. As a liberated soul does not she meditates on the acts she was able, in his ignorance, accomplish in the past; rather, it is how not to prepare another body, the result of acts interested.

"Whoever entirely absorbed in devotional service, without fail, immediately transcends the three modes of material nature and thus reached the level of spiritual" Regardless of what we did in our past lives, whether in this existence we strive to serve the Lord purely, we will always be located at the devotion, that is to say released, freed of all reactions (karma), so that we will not have to be coated a new material body. After leaving his body, who has acted in this way takes more material body; instead, it returns to God in his original home.

Thus the Lord, beings, material nature and time are eternal and all interrelated. Only karma, the effects can, however, come from very old shares, is not eternal. The conditioned soul has forgotten its original nature, and because of this omission, everything she does is the more entangled in the traps of karma. Ignoring the liberating path, it must be reincarnated, change "cladding", body, life after life, to suffer the consequences of its actions. So we enjoy and suffer, since time immemorial, the consequences of our actions; and yet there is a way to break the chains of karma: it is enough to place themselves under the aegis of virtue and acquire the perfect knowledge, starting with the supremacy of the Lord, now as Soul Supreme as a "master" in the heart of every being, and ready to guide him to the fulfillment of his desires. Karma, then, is not eternal.

The Serenity

Initially, meditation is to control the mind, because normally we are slaves to his slightest wishes, desires, whims or thoughts. Once an idea touches us, we seek to accomplish immediately. However, the Bhagavad-gita (6.6) tells us that the practitioner of meditation must learn to control his mind: "From one who has

mastered the mind is the best friend, but that failed in the enterprise it becomes the worst enemy. "

The materialistic mind seeks to enjoy life by using the senses to taste the joys and material relations. It is full of innumerable projects focused on sensory satisfaction and its unstable nature, he constantly wanders a sense object to another. So he vacillates between the desire for some material gain and born affliction for any loss or frustration.

Krishna says in the Bhagavad-gita (2.66): "Being unaware of his spiritual identity can neither control his mind or confirm his intelligence and how then he would know the serenity And how, without it, could? -it taste happiness? "the chanting Hare Krishna allows us to control the mind instead of letting it control us.

The Sanskrit word mantra comes mana which means "mental" and tra, which means "liberation". So the mantra is a transcendental sound vibration that has the effect of freeing the mind from its packaging material.

Srila Prabhupada (Indian spiritual teacher) said in his commentary on the Srimad-Bhagavatam: "Our entanglement in the material originates non-spiritual vibrations." Every day we hear material sounds broadcast radio and television, or our relatives and friends, and we act accordingly. But as stressed Srila Prabhupada: ".. The sound also exists in the absolute world Spiritual life begins when we come in contact" When we control the mind by fixing the vibration of the Hare Krishna mantra, he immediately calms . Just as music has the gift to tame certain beasts, spiritual sounds of mantra calm the restless mind. The Hare Krishna mantra, invested with supreme energy of God, has the power to alleviate any mental disturbance. Like the calm waters of a crystal clear lake, perceptions of undisturbed by the waves of material desire will prove mental pure and clear. The mind in its purity reflect like a mirror dust, unaltered image of reality, allowing us to go beyond appearances to capture the essence of all life experiences.

Knowing the soul

The Vedas tell us that consciousness is a soul energy. The latter, in its pure state, lives in the spiritual world; however, in contact with the material, the living is covered by the illusion of false egotism. The false ego consciousness misleads and causes the identification with the material body. But we are not this body. We say: "This is my finger, this is my leg." The conscious self is the possessor and the observer of the

body. The intelligence sees no evil that truth whose spiritual realization after the chanting Hare Krishna gives us a direct, uninterrupted experience.

When the living entity identifies with the material body and forget his true spiritual nature, he inevitably fears the disease, old age and death, it also fears losing her beauty, intelligence and vigor. Countless false anxieties and emotions related to the ephemeral body also beset. But this song, even early, make him realize the nature of pure and immutable soul, entirely distinct from the body. Since the mantra is an absolutely pure spiritual vibration, it has the power to restore the consciousness of the being to its original condition. It then ceases to be dominated by jealousy, bigotry, pride, envy and hatred. Lord Krishna says in the Bhagavad-gita (2.20). The soul is not born immortal, original and eternal "When dissipates our false identification with the body and that we perceive our true nature transcendental, we automatically go beyond all fears and anxieties of material existence, we stop thinking. "I'm American, I'm Russian, black, or white."

This awareness makes us understand the spiritual nature of all living beings. When awaken our natural feelings, we realize the ultimate unity of all existence. This is what is meant by the liberation of spiritual realization freed us from any animosity or envy of other creatures.

Srila Prabhupada explains this superior vision in the Teaching of Prahlada Maharaja: "Those who become fully aware of Krishna no longer say, 'Here's an animal, here is a cat, a dog or a worm' because they see in everything . a parcel of God Bhagavad-gita explains beautifully that end: 'this is really versed in Krsna consciousness feels affection for all living entities.' Unless settle at this level, there can be no question of universal brotherhood. "

Every living being is a separate person, and is part of the Supreme Whole, God, he is a mere fragment. If the plots are all personal and individual, how their source of Jehovah which they originate and to which they belong, could this source be impersonal? The All is verily the Supreme Personality Absolute princess among the relative beings. "

The universe is populated by countless living beings who, because of their own interest acts, transmigrate from one species to another and roam from planet to planet. Thus their imprisonment in matter is perpetuated since time immemorial. These living beings are infinitesimal fragments of the Supreme Soul. These spiritual fragments or separate souls are approximately one ten-thousandth of the tip of a hair.

The living entity is, by nature to have a spiritual soul, foreign to matter, and as such, it is a spark of the Supreme Soul, the Absolute Truth, the Divine Person. The individual soul must surrender completely to Krishna, the Supreme Soul, to find happiness.

Speaking to his disciple, the Lord said, "By your very nature, you are a living soul purely spiritual essence the material body can not be equated with your true identity, nor the mind, the intelligence and false ego. Your true identity is to be the eternal servant of Krishna, the Supreme Lord. Your status is of transcendental nature. the superior energy of Krishna is spiritual essence while energy lower, external, is hardware essence. Located between these two energies, so you belong to the marginal energy of Krishna, which means you do one with him while being separate from him. being spiritual, you Krishna are identical to, but because you're just a tiny fragment, you are at the same time different from Him. "

In truth, the entire Creation consists of various manifestations of My energy. "

Transcendental is the energy of the Supreme Lord, energy living beings are an integral part. However, there is another energy, called matter, is covered by the cloud of ignorance and has thus three modes of influence, or gunas. All inconceivable energies reside in the Supreme Personality of the Lord, and the whole cosmic manifestation operates by them.

The Lord says that the living also qualified knowing the scope. "The body is the scope and the living, knowing of this field. Although being is intrinsically familiar with energy spiritual or have the power to understand, being covered by the material energy, he identifies the body. this feeling of being what it is not the so-called "false ego." Mystified thereby, being lost in the material existence takes on different bodies and suffers various forms of suffering, however, that different classes of living beings have varying degrees of knowledge of their true nature.

In other words, every living partakes of the spiritual energy of the Supreme Lord. The material energy is of lower nature, the human being has the power to escape his grip to take full advantage of the spiritual energy. The higher energy is veiled by the bottom, which submits the living to the suffering inherent in the material world according to the thickness of the veil that covers it. The somewhat enlightened souls suffer less than others, but overall, all are prone to suffer because the material energy the envelope.

Earth, water, fire, air, ether, mind, intelligence and false ego everything together form the lower energy of the Supreme Being. The true identity of being insists, however, the superior energy, which depends entirely on the operation of the

material universe. The cosmic manifestation, consisting of hardware, can indeed come to life without the presence of the higher energy, embodied the living. In reality, conditioned existence of the latter resulting from its oversight of the relationship that unites the Supreme Lord in the superior energy. Only when man rediscovers his true identity eternal servant of the Lord it accesses the release.

Since no one can trace the origins of the stalemate of being in the material energy, the Lord said it has no beginning. That is to say, conditioned existence precedes creation; it simply manifest during and after creation. Forgetful of his spiritual nature, the living undergoing all kinds of suffering in the matter. Understand here that there are also beings, free from hardware chain, inhabit the spiritual world. These liberated souls still engage in Krishna consciousness in devotional service.

The conditioned souls in material nature are engaged in activities that are worth them to take various kinds of body over their successive lives. In the material world, these souls therefore entitled to various punishments and rewards. Their meritorious actions can elevate them to the higher planets, where they can join the ranks of many inhabitants of these planets; their wrongdoing may instead rush to different hellish planets and suffer more torment of material life. The Lord mentions here a very good example: once the kings were punishing criminals by immersing them in a river, then up to the surface for a breath of air, after which they plunged again them again under water. Material nature rewards or punishes beings similar way, by immersing them in the waters of suffering or extirpating them for a time. The elevation to the higher planets or to a higher standard of living is never permanent; it is always followed by a new submersion. Thus continues the material existence: it is sometimes promoted to the higher planetary systems, sometimes thrown into hellish living conditions. The material energy known as maya, mark "forgetfulness of our relationship with Krishna." In fact, maya means "what is not", which has no existence. It is therefore wrong to believe that the living being has no connection with the Supreme Lord. He may not believe in the existence of God, or think that nothing connects them, but this is all of "illusions," or maya. Prey to this false conception of life, the human is languishing fears and endless anxieties. In other words, the whole design life without God succession maya. Anyone versed in Vedic literature abandons the Supreme Lord with great devotion and recognizes in him the ultimate purpose of its existence. As soon as the being forgets the fundamental nature of his relationship with God, he succumbs to the material energy, hence the false ego - his identification with the body, he misunderstands for itself. His whole conception of the material universe arises from this false conception of the body. Focusing on the latter, it also focuses on what it can produce. To escape this slavery, he should do his duty by

relying on the Supreme Lord with intelligence, devotion and sincere Krishna consciousness.

The conditioned soul feels happy to be wrong in the material world, but when blessed by the teachings of a pure devotee, she renounces his desire for material enjoyment and is seen lit by Krishna consciousness. As soon as it reaches this consciousness, his material desires are annihilated and discards gradually enslavement to matter. There can be no question of darkness in the presence of light; gold, Krishna consciousness is the light that dispels the darkness of material enjoyment.

the eternally conditioned beings turn away forever from this service of love, and therefore suffer the three forms of suffering inherent in material existence. Because of their perpetual attitude of distancing facing Krishna, the material energy grants them two body types: one coarse, and formed of the five elements, the other subtle (ethereal), and formed the mind, the intelligence and ego. Covered by these two bodies, the conditioned soul is forever prey to the three forms of material suffering and assaults of six enemies (anger, lust, etc.). These are the pangs gnawing worm the conditioned soul. So afflicted and conditioning, the living entity wanders endlessly through the universe, now promoted to the higher planetary systems, sometimes forced to transmigrate to the lower systems, so that eventually finds normal to live this way. It can not be freed from his pain until he meets and follows the example of the physician par excellence, the bona fide spiritual master. When the conditioned soul adheres faithfully to the instructions of such a master, she sees herself cured of her fever and hardware accesses the release plan, where she revives devotional service to Krishna to finally return to Him, his house first.

Working out of karma

The word karma defines a law of nature that any material action, good or bad, necessarily has consequences for its author, or in the words of the Bible: "You reap what you sow." (Galatians 6: 7) Our material actions are like seeds. These actions are performed, the seeds are planted, and gradually they germinate and bear fruit in the form of various consequences. Empiégés in the net of actions and their consequences, we are forced to take a body after another to undergo karma. Yet it is possible to escape such a fate by sincere chanting of the holy names of Krishna. Since the names of God are full of spiritual energy, the being who hears or say freed from the perpetual cycle of karma.

Just as a seed loses its chance to germinate when the fries, the karmic consequences of our actions are destroyed by the power of the Holy Names of the Lord. Krishna is like the sun that has such power that purifies everything it touches with its rays. Similarly, when our conscience is absorbed in the transcendental vibration of Krishna's name, His internal powers we wash 'of all karma. The holy name conceals a great spiritual power that simply pronouncing the overcomes the consequences of any act guilty.

Working out of reincarnation

The Vedas teach that the living being or soul is eternal nature: due to its past activities and his material desires, he must nevertheless accept various carnal envelopes. As long as we keep any material aspiration, nature, under the direction of God will grant us a physical body one after another. This is called reincarnation or transmigration of the soul. Indeed, as this change is not surprising because we put various body during this life; First, that of a baby, and that of a child, an adult and finally an old man. Similarly, when the latter body dies, we get a new one.

It is possible to escape this cycle called samsara, or the endless wheel of birth and death, freeing our conscience of all material desires. The chanting Hare Krishna awakens the natural, spiritual aspirations of the soul. It is in the nature of the body to feel the allure of sensual pleasure and it is equally natural for the soul to be attracted to God. The song thus awakens our original divine consciousness and our desire to serve the Lord and live in His company. This simple transformation of consciousness enable us to transcend the cycle of reincarnation.

Our thoughts at the moment of death are mainly determined by the sum of the actions and thoughts of our whole life; it is our present acts that decide our future condition. Thus, spiritually absorbed in Krishna's service in this life, we will leave our "envelope" present a spiritual body, not hardware. The chanting Hare Krishna is the best way to achieve absolute existence

Those that governs gradually under amounted to the upper planets, those that dominate the passion remain on average planets, land, and those qu'enveloppent ignorance pamper the infernal worlds.

This verse describes more explicitly the fruits qu'apportent acts performed under the influence of different modes of material nature, the attributes of the material nature. There is a higher planetary system, consisting of the heavenly planets, where beings

are highly evolved. And the degree of virtue that has developed in him, man can be promoted on such of these planets. The highest of them is called Satyaloka, or Brahmaloaka; this is where Brahma, the demiurge, the first being in this universe. We have already seen how difficult it is to imagine the wonderful living conditions found on Brahmaloaka, but the highest form of existence, the state of virtue, however, can elevate us to such a life, the planet of Brahma.

Passion, between virtue and ignorance, receives two dyeing. A rarely be governed by pure guna, without reflection of the other two; but let a man be dominated by one passion: his destiny would be to stay on this earth as king or rich man. But because ignorance can mingle with the passion, the passion of man will also fall. On the other hand, the inhabitants of Earth, dominated by passion or ignorance, can not reach the outer planets by the force of their mechanical means. Another reflection of the passion is that it can be a lead to dementia in his next life.

Lowest of the gunas, ignorance, is described here as abominable. Increasing the influence of the gunas is a great risk, that of falling into the horrible conditions faced by eight million species inferior to man, birds, beasts, reptiles, trees, etc. And man falls into such conditions as the degree of ignorance that has developed in him. Tamasah the word in this verse is heavy with meaning: it refers to those who are still under the influence of ignorance, never rising to a higher guna. Their future is darkness.

It is a path that can lead to men under that govern the passion and ignorance, and that path is called Krsna consciousness. Whoever refuses will languish in the lower gunas.

The quality of our consciousness at the time of death determines our next destination. The content of our thoughts and our memories at the time of death, are in turn influenced by our actions and our consciousness in this life. Constantly think God put it in our mind, so we can reach it, and after leaving our body, join him in his absolute realm.

The ultimate benefit: love for God

The ultimate goal and the ultimate fruit of the singing or recitation of the mahamantra are to realize fully who God is and to develop a pure love for Him.

The more our consciousness is purified, the more our constant spiritual progress will be reflected in our conduct. From that point on the horizon the sun, heat and light

still growing with it. Similarly, while the realization of the Holy Name of Krishna awakens in the heart, this growing spiritual awareness is evident in all facets of our personality. Finally, the eternal bond of love that unites God and the living being is restored. Before descending into the material universe, each soul enjoyed a unique spiritual relationship with the Lord. This bond of love a thousand times surpasses in its intensity all love material. The Chaitanya-charitamrita (Madhya 22.107) describes it thus: "The pure love for Krishna is eternally in the heart of beings do not have to draw it elsewhere in the being and when the heart is purified. by chanting and hearing the glories of the Lord be so naturally awakens. "

Our natural and eternal state in the spiritual world gives us to live in the intimate presence of God and to serve Him with love and devotion. The pure devotee who is experiencing such a spiritual affection for the Lord is bathed in transcendental ecstasy and depicts the Nectar of Devotion. "This is when the heart is shining as bright sunshine No cloud can cover the sun changing very high in space; likewise, where the devotee becomes as pure as the sun, his heart gush ecstatic rays of love, even more dazzling than the sun. "

You get the body of your choice

The individual soul itself creates his body by his personal desires; the external energy of the Lord only provide the physical shell enabling it exactly to satisfy his desires. The tiger, for example, in its previous existence, had wanted to revel in the blood of other animals; by the Lord's mercy, it is today, thanks to the material energy, provided with a body that matches its bloodthirsty desires.

Srimad-Bhagavatam 2.9.2

To die means to forget own previous life

After death, the whole context of this dark life into oblivion. In this regard, the sleep is a reduced-scale experiment. When we sleep, we lose all sense of body that we have and that goes with it, although these are only a few hours sleep. Death is nothing but a few months of sleep - time required to shape a new physical incarnation we grant the laws of nature according to our desires. So this is just to change the nature of our desires for the present existence in our body; but for this, we must receive training for our human life. This training can begin at any stage of life - even moments before death - but the usual process is to be trained from childhood.

But let's get to your questions. The first is: "What am I Is the material body, is it a spiritual soul or a combination of both?" The answer is: You are the eternal servant of Krishna. The body is material. The spirit soul is different from the body. It's not exactly a combination but rather imprisonment. A bit like when pouring the oil into the water, it does not mix with water. Similarly, the soul does not mix with the body, but because of our material consciousness, we are inclined to believe that the movement of the body reflects the movement of the soul. This is what makes us believe that when the body dies, the soul also ceases to exist. The Bhagavad Gita teaches that the soul does not perish with the body. When the body dies, the soul transmigrate into another body, resulting in the attachment to material existence. For this reason the real purpose of human life is to revive the original soul consciousness, Krsna consciousness.

Your second question is: "If this body is a soul, why is she immersed in the material world?" As I explained earlier, the body is not the soul. She finds herself caught in the snares (traps) of the material world because of its distorted consciousness. If some of us think, "I'm American" or "I am Indian," that is because of our altered consciousness. The true nature of consciousness is that of being the eternal servant of Krishna. It's a bit like a mad man who thinks he is a king and believeth be free to do whatever he wants and talk to rhyme. Yet a sane man to unconsciousness laugh.

Our imprisonment in the material is comparable to the actions of this madman. But by applying the treatment of Krishna Consciousness one is free from all these conditionings. If I feel American, Indian or otherwise, and that I agree with this feeling, I will open the way for all sorts of frustrations and anxieties. Krishna Consciousness brings pure understanding of our nature, which allows us to realize that we are neither American nor Indian, but only the eternal servants of Krishna. This brings us to engage in the loving service of the Lord, which is our true spiritual life.

As long as we do not reach that level, we remain under the influence of matter. The Movement for Krishna Consciousness implies the total commitment of our senses in the service of the Lord, as opposed to the materialistic lifestyle that leads us to the simple satisfaction of our material senses.

Your third question is: "As you have explained in" Two Tests "in the same way that the body is covered with a shirt and a coat, so the soul is covered with the mind of intelligence and false ego. If this is true, where are the mind, intelligence and false

ego? Who controls them? "the soul and mind control and intelligence. When she is released from the influence of matter, the soul controls the mind and the intellect differently than when it is subject to it.

In other words, when we grant the soul of characteristics such as being American or Indian, then it controls the mind and intelligence in accordance with this designation and acts accordingly. Similarly, when it is free from material designation and it puts itself in the service of Krishna, then it controls the mind and intelligence in this single purpose service. In fact, the soul must use the mind and intelligence to be at the service of others because that is its natural function. A servant must be at the service of a master. So when the soul is under the influence of matter, she agrees Maya as his master.

Maya is illusion. Considering themselves American Indian or anything else, the soul accepts Maya as his master. He who believes being American Indian or is under the influence of illusion. Therefore, our natural and perfect function is to render service to Krishna and control the mind and intelligence in this light. So the conclusion is that the soul, in either of these circumstances, still controls the mind and intelligence.

Fourth question: "The spiritual life, we Does leads How can we know whether we will or not, take rebirth in the next life?" Answer: The spiritual life leads us to our primordial state, free any material identification. The Bhagavad Gita calls this brahma-bhutah state. The state of brahma-bhutah frees us from all anxiety, all pain and covetousness. This state once achieved, it is then possible to think in terms of universal brotherhood. The next step is to engage fully in Krsna consciousness and approaching gradually the spirit world, where we find eternal life, all knowledge and bliss.

In other words, when the spiritual soul is freed from contamination or material designation, she no longer knows the transmigration into another material body after death. She then joined the spiritual world and abide in one of the spiritual planets known as the Vaikuntha planets. Lord Krishna lives in the highest of these planets, Goloka Vrindavan.

Everyone should understand that we are constantly in the process of transmigration from one body to another. The body dies every moment and the soul passes from one body to another continuously. This is a medically established fact. Blood cells are constantly changing and are replaced by other blood cells take their place. The old order changeth giving way to a new order. It is a perpetual motion. Thus the soul passes the baby's body to the body of the child and the child's body to that of the boy.

Then she transmigrates the boy's body to that of the teenager, then at the young man. In this way, when the end is near and that the body no longer properly perform its functions, the soul must be reborn in another material body after leaving the old.

The body changes, but the soul is always there. We all remember the body of our childhood, our old body. That body no longer exists, but I still exist and have existed in the past. So, I must also exist in the future despite the body change. All this is explained in detail in the Bhagavad Gita, and it is our duty to use all that knowledge.

Fifth question: "To reach Krishna, should we cross the vicissitudes of material life or is it possible to engage directly in the spiritual life?" We can reach Krishna in less than a second as long as we accept our condition of eternal servants of Krishna. Although I now find myself in this body of material, I can immediately stop its hardware functions simply by developing my Krishna Consciousness, which is to accept that I am the eternal servant of Krishna.

Unfortunately, materialists and spiritualists believe, to varying degrees, they are not the servants of Krishna. For this reason, the Bhagavad Gita states that after many births in different bodies subject to the various influences of life, when he becomes wise he surrenders to Krishna. He understands that Vasudeva, Lord Krishna is the cause of all causes. But it is very difficult to find such a great soul who accepts Krishna as the Supreme Master.

To our delight, by the grace of Lord Chaitanya, it becomes very easy to revive our Krsna consciousness through the chanting of Hare Krishna Mantra. This is why I advise you to sing the sublime mantra:

Hare Krishna Hare Krishna Krishna Krishna Hare Hare

Hare Rama Hare Rama Rama Rama Hare Hare.

You will be so happy in this life, free from anxieties, concerns, frustrations, etc., as you mentioned in the first part of your letter. This is a practice very easy to implement. Make it genuinely test and your life will become sublime. (Srla Prabhupada)

God said, "Thou shalt not kill." Understand you not n'ôteras life to anyone, (humans and animals) avorteras you do not, you do not suicideras you.

The world has entered the era of discord, of nihilism, of irreligion, and men, under the influence of the modes of material nature will not hesitate to murder, to commit suicide and abortion. Those who commit these heinous acts, unaware that they are observed by the agents of God who note their sinful attitudes and have to suffer an appropriate punishment. The body God gives a spiritual entity, no one has the right to take it away, much less herself.

The man and woman involved in these sins become responsible, so they have the same fate in the next life. They will, too, enter the womb of a mother and be killed in the same way. He who commits suicide will not find body immediately, and will wander like a ghost. All this can however be avoided if one remains on the spiritual plane of consciousness of God. This way no fault is committed.

The war, the karma and the animal holocaust

There is a correlation between war, karma and killing of animals in the thousands of modern industrial slaughterhouses that exist throughout the whole earth.

The wise servants of Jehovah strongly condemn the existence of slaughterhouses, and what they call "the insatiable desire to kill" and clearly predict future calamities - world wars, epidemics, famines, ... - will fall, the fact of karma accumulated by the animal holocaust, corporations, nations, that support such abominable activities, unforgivable in the eyes of God.

You are never satisfied and say, "I killed so many animals, now I'll stop ..." No, you continue, you continue to kill, kill, kill, kill, kill, kill. You are never satisfied: "I killed so many animals now I stop It's over, stop.." But no, you do not stop. You continue. . Kamadinam kati na katidha (1) the injunction is: "You shall not kill." But they kill and kill and kill and kill and yet they seek to be happy! Be aware. The Bible says, "Thou shalt not kill," and that's all they do, just kill. And besides, they would be happy! What a farce! Consequently, Krishna said, "You will die in a world war You will be killed, you must be You created this situation (2) You need to be killed Whether you are American or English or German, or this or.... it. you're so proud of your nationality, but no matter, you will be killed. "this is the situation. Isvarasya viceshtitam (3). "You have killed so many animals, now (also die by weight) under the effect of a weapon of mass destruction, the atomic bomb, die!"

Thus, these scoundrels do not know how things really happen. Isvarasya viceshtitam. "Blow for blow." This must happen. If one refers to the laws of man, the laws of a

state, if someone kills another person shall be sentenced to death, how do you, then one can deceive the Supreme Authority Krishna and continues to kill, kill, kill, and be saved? No. You die as a result of an outbreak of a famine. Even your own mother will kill you in her womb (abortion), in the place where you are supposed to be safe here too we will kill you. Human society is so degenerate; the mass killing is increasing day after day after day .Isvarasya viceshtitam.

That is why we must surrender to Krishna.Sarva-DHARMAN parityajya ... [Bg. 18.66]. Because we can not be free or independent of Krishna. We can not go beyond the limits imposed by the laws of God. This is not possible.Therefore we must abandon ourselves to God and offer this prayer: "Krishna, God, I acted independently in so many lives I was not happy I'm not happy today.. . But now I abandon myself to you. You say 'I'll protect you', so please kindly give me your protection. "

Men have created this situation. In other words, by killing so many animals they created a karma such, they will in turn be killed (on the battlefield). Cease immediately the killing of human beings and animals (terrestrial, flying, crawling, water) and take all the firm and definitive resolution to never eat animal flesh. Do not eat more meat, fish and egg.

Who kills will be killed.

Those whose job is to put to death thousands of animals so that others can buy meat to eat, must expect to suffer the same fate as these animals, life after life. Many scoundrels violate their own religious principles. The Judeo-Christian Scriptures clearly say: "Thou shalt not kill." Nevertheless, even religious leaders, under various pretexts, are engaged in slaughtering animals, while posing as saints. Such a farce, such hypocrisy within the company generates countless plagues, where the great wars that erupt periodically. Masses of such individuals confront and then killing on the battlefield. Today, they invented the atomic bomb that threatens to destroy them.

Chaitanya-charitamrita (Madhya 24 251)

God commanded, "Thou shalt not kill." He who lives by the sword shall perish by the sword.

Those who are motivated by hate, these demonic miscreants in the service of Satan, who, having turned back to the Lord and rejected his divine laws have decided to pay the innocent blood, suffer the same fate in life after life and guiltless now.

I turn to them and say to them: Obey God or disconnect to life. Who takes the life of a human being or an animal, suffer the same fate when his next life, and life after life in proportion to the number of abductees lives. The suffering that you know will be terrible. No one can escape the punishment of God's laws.

The fate that awaits those who kill animals.

Killing animals require us to be reborn as an animal, for we also put to death by the same type of animal we have killed. Thus is the law of nature. He said: mam sah khadatiti mamsah, which translates as: I eat today the flesh of an animal which in the future will live on my own. (The Sanskrit term mamsa means "meat".)

Chaitanya-Charitamrita (Madhya 24 252)

As for the acts covered by ignorance, since the author is devoid of any knowledge they generate, immediately, that misfortune, and, in the future, the fall among animal species. Although the animals under the influence of maya, the material nature, are not unaware, life is always miserable. Changing of ignorance, also, the slaughter of animals. The men involved in this slaughter are unaware that in a future life, animals that now they massacred get a body that will make them possible to kill them in turn. This is the law of nature. We see that, according to state law, a murderer must be sentenced to death. Because of their ignorance, men can perceive that the entire material universe is a State, the Supreme Lord is the master. Each created being is the son of God, who do not even tolerate the killing of an ant. For such an act, by the law of the Lord, it will pay. Also, indulge in killing animals for the pleasure of the tongue, is the form of the grossest ignorance. The man has no need to kill animals for food, for God gives him for that purpose all kinds of delicious food. One that, despite this, insists on eating meat, is under the influence of ignorance and preparing a future darker. Of all the slaughter of animals, the cow is the most despicable because the cow, giving her milk, gives us many satisfactions; kill, is to commit an act within the deepest ignorance.

How to approach God

"The Lord is dear to His devotees, and only devotional service allows the reach. Were he to Lowest strain, the devotee is automatically washed from all filthiness. Devotional service is the single pathway to God, the Supreme Being.

Lord Caitanya then described the different facets of Krishna as follows, begging Sanatana Goswami L'listen with an attentive ear. Although Krishna is the Supreme Absolute Truth, the Cause of all causes and origin of all emanations and avatars. His form only remains eternal, all blissful and absolute knowledge. It is both the shelter and the owner or master of all that exists.

In this context, the Lord Chaitanya quotes the Brahma-samhita (5: 1) Krishna is the Supreme God whose body is immersed in knowledge, eternity and bliss. original person of the name Govinda, He embodies the First Cause of all causes. Thus Krishna is He God, the Person Originelle, and He has six excellences in their fullness. His home, Goloka Vṛndāvana, belongs also to the highest planetary system of the spiritual world.

The Lord Chaitanya quote again here the Srimad-Bhagavatam (1.2.11), where it is written that those who know the Absolute Truth describe three aspects: the impersonal Brahman, the Supreme Soul and omnipresent Krishna, God, the Person Supreme. In other words, the Brahman - the impersonal feature - the Paramatma - the localized appearance - and the same Person of God - are one and the same entity, however we perceive as Brahman, Paramatma or Bhagavane in the way we adopt.

The impersonal Brahman awareness is the perception of the only radiance of the spiritual body of Krishna, radiance is compared to that of the sun. Similarly there exist the solar star, the solar deity and light radiating from it, the spiritual effulgence (brahmajyoti) - the impersonal Brahman - is only the personal effulgence of Krishna. The Lord Chaitanya based his remarks on an important verse from Brahma-Samhita, where Brahma said: "I love Govinda, God, the Supreme Being, whose personal radiance is infinitely brahmajyoti (the impersonal manifestation of body radiance Krishna) which float countless universes, each populated planets without number. "

The Lord Chaitanya also stresses that the Paramatma, the ubiquitous aspect of God located in the body of every being, is only a partial manifestation or emanation of Krishna. In His Soul quality of all souls, Krishna called "Paramatma", the Supreme Self. Krishna must be recognized as the Soul of all souls, or separate souls and localized Paramatma. In Vṛndāvana, He behaved like a human being to captivate people and demonstrate that He is not formless. "

The Lord is also a living being, unlike that He is the Supreme, which are subordinate to all other beings. They therefore can experience spiritual bliss, eternity and knowledge perfect in His company. Lord Caitanya also quotes a verse from the Bhagavad Gita where Krishna informs Arjuna of His different excellences, noting that He Himself enters this universe by one of His plenary portions - Garbhodakashayi

Vishnu - and that in each universe in the form of Vishnu Kshirodakashayi to finally multiply in the form of the Supreme Soul situated in the heart of each. He also said that anyone who wants to fully understand the Supreme Absolute Truth must adopt devotional service in full Krishna consciousness. Only then is it possible to fully understand the Absolute Truth.

Avatars

The Lord Chaitanya went as follows. Fumes from Shri Krishna appearing within the material creation are called "avatars", or incarnations. The word "avatar" means "that descends from the upper, spiritual world." This is populated by innumerable Vaikuntha planets, where the emanations of the Lord descended in this universe. Hence they are called "avatars".

The first incarnation of the Supreme Personality of God, to come from Shankarshane is the purusha-avatar. The Srimad-Bhagavatam confirms - the third and sixth chapters of the first song - that when God comes down as the first purusha-avatar, He immediately manifests sixteen elementary energies of the material creation. Called Maha-Vishnu, is based on the Causal Ocean waters and is the Original Avatar the material universe, the Lord of time, nature, causes and effects, mind, ego, the five elements, the three modes of influence of nature, the senses and the universal form. Though He is the Lord of all things, mobile and immobile, It remains independent.

Garbhodakashayi, the second avatar of Vishnu enters each universe and then extends over the water He produces his own body. His navel arises the stem of a lotus which became the place of birth of Brahma, the first created being. In the rod of this lotus are fourteen planetary systems created by Brahma.

The Lord is present in the form of Vishnu Garbhodakashayi in each universe, which is the support. Despite this universal presence, the influence of the material energy can not touch Him. In time, the same Vishnu takes the form of Siva and annihilates the cosmic creation. These three secondary incarnations - Brahma, Vishnu and Shiva - are the tutelary deities of the three attributes of nature. The second avatar of Vishnu, Garbhodakashayi - is worshiped as the Supreme Soul, or Hiranyagarbha, and that the Vedic hymns describe as having thousands of heads - Stands as the Master of the universe, and despite its presence within the material nature, he did not undergo the influence.

The third avatar of Vishnu, named Kshirodashayi also embodies Virtue. Supreme Soul of all living beings, He resides on the milky ocean of the universe. Such is the description given of the purusha-avatars by Chaitanya Mahaprabhu.

He then described the lila-avatars, which engage in various entertainment and stresses that their number is infinite. The Lord nevertheless depicts a few: Matsya, kourma, Raghounath, Nrishingha, Varaha and Vamana.

The Lord depicts the yuga-avatar informing that there are four ages or millennia, called Satya, Treta, Dvapara and Kali. In each of these ages, the Lord incarnates in a different color. In the Satya-yuga, the main avatar is of white complexion; in the Treta yuga-His form is red; in the Dvapara-yuga, the main incarnation - Krishna - is blue black, and in the Kali-yuga, the main avatar adopts a yellow complexion.

In the next age, Kali-yuga - the one we live in today - the Lord incarnates to teach singing the Holy Name of Krishna. Donning a yellow carnation then, he personally shows people how to love God through song and the name of Krishna Himself manifest His love for God by singing and dancing, surrounded by thousands of people who follow. The advent of this avatar of the Supreme Lord is specifically predicted in the pages of Srimad-Bhagavatam (11.05.32), where one can read that in this age of Kali the Lord incarnates as a devotee who sings without constantly Hare Krishna, Hare Krishna, Krishna Krishna, Hare Hare / Hare Rama, Hare Rama, Rama Rama, Hare Hare.

Krishna is also specifies that there is not of so dark a complexion as in the Dvapara-yuga. He preached constantly the love of God through the movement of sankirtane, and intelligence beings immediately adopt this path of spiritual realization. The Srimad-Bhagavatam (12.03.52) adds that spiritual realization acquired by meditation in the age of Satya, by the completion of sacrifices in the age of Treta and in worship of Lord Krishna in the Dvapara-yuga can being the only chant the holy name "Hare Krishna" in the age of Kali. This confirms that the Vishnu Purana: "In this age are vain meditation, sacrificial offerings and worship in temples the perfect self-realization can be achieved only by the chanting of the holy name of Krsna. Hare Krishna, Hare Krishna, Krishna Krishna, Hare Hare / Hare Rama, Hare Rama, Rama Rama, Hare Hare.

"What signs do we recognize an avatar?"

And the Lord answered: "Just as we recognize the different avatars in the light of the Vedic texts, one can understand who is actually the incarnation of God in this age of Kali." Hence the importance of s' rely on authoritative scriptures on the subject: it is

not to see an avatar in one person, according to his whims, but rather to understand the characteristics of a true avatar, set in the sacred literature. An authentic avatar never declared such, so His followers are to distinguish the frauds with reference to proven Scriptures.

Any intelligent person can recognize the characteristic features of the legitimate avatar thanks to two criteria, or His personality - the primary endpoint - and His secondary characteristics. Thus, the Scriptures do they describe the physical traits and activities of the avatar, the first being the main criterion to identify it, and second, its secondary attributes. The very first verse of Srimad-Bhagavatam confirms describing one can better the characteristics of an avatar with the words param and satyam which, Shri Chaitanya Krishna reveal key traits. Its secondary features, like to teach the Vedic knowledge to Brahma and take the form of the purusha-avatar to create the cosmos, are manifested only occasionally and for specific purposes.

It is important to understand and distinguish the principal and marginal features of the avatar. No one can claim to divine incarnation without owning and each other, that no intelligent therefore omit to study before to hold anyone for an avatar.

And at the junction of two ages, when almost all the leaders of the Earth will become looters, the Lord of the universe will appear as Kalki, the son of Visnu Yasa.

Another prediction: that the coming of Kalki avatar to appear at the conjunction of two cycles, that is to say when the kali-yuga ends and where begins a new Satya-yuga. The four yugas - Satya, Treta, Dvapara and Kali - actually follow as the calendar month. The age of Kali, in which we live today, lasts 432,000 years, of which only 5000 have elapsed since it began after the Battle of Kurukshetra, at the end of the reign of Maharaja Pariksit. Are therefore still to go 427,000 years. This bygone era, will come the Kalki incarnation, as prophesized the Bhagavatam, which even mentions the name of his father, Visnu Yasa, which will be a brahmana scholar, and the name of his village, Sambhala. These words will verify times and places, one after the other. Such is the authority of Srimad-Bhagavatam.

If the revealed scriptures are careful to mention the name of the father of an avatar is so the false "divine incarnations" can be detected, trumped by fancy of little intelligence. We therefore can not hold someone for the Lord avatar if the name of his father as well as his place of birth found nowhere mentioned in genuine Scriptures. The Bhagavata Purana predicts, for example, the advent of Kalki avatar in a little less than four hundred thousand years, and also gives the name of his father

as well as the village where it will appear. Therefore, no sane person can not accept a shoddy avatar, not recognized by the authentic revealed scriptures.

The Kalki avatar is this formidable character which must destroy the mass of atheists born during the age of Kali. Today, as we are only at the beginning of Kali-yuga, many principles contrary to religion already over, and gradually progress as age, number of other pseudo-religious principles sure to be introduced into society. People will forget in the real religious principles enunciated by Sri Krsna before the beginning of Kali-yuga, which require the abandonment unto the lotus feet of the Lord.

Unfortunately, because of Kali-yuga, people without intelligence is not to abandon such-in the lotus feet of Krsna. Even the majority of those who claim to observe the Vedic religion actually oppose the principles of the Vedas. They invent every day a new form of dharma and pretend to justify any route also leads to the release.

Atheists say that in general each of hundreds and thousands of different opinions circulating in society is a valid principle of religion (yata mata tata patha). This philosophy of miscreants destroyed the religious principles of the Vedas, and the influence of such philosophical views will only grow as and measuring progress of kali-yuga. In the last phase of this age, Kalkideva, the dreaded event Kesava descend into the world to destroy the atheists; It then save the devotees of the Lord.

The incarnation of Kalki is this formidable character who must destroy the mass of atheists born during the age of Kali, the current era. In the last phase of this age, Kalkideva, the formidable manifestation of God will descend into the world to destroy the atheists; It then save the devotees of the Lord.

And Kali-yuga (or kali era began since 5000), who sees the conflicts abound, ignorance, irreligion and vice, where true virtue has virtually disappeared, lasts 432,000 years. In this age, immorality increases to the point that its end, the Supreme Lord appears in person, as the Kalki avatar to defeat the demons, save His devotees, and inaugurate a new satya- yuga. Then the cycle starts again.

The duration of the material universe is limited. It manifests itself in cycles of kalpas. Each kalpa is a day of the life of Brahma, the demiurge, and in a thousand cycles of four ages or yugas: satya-yuga, the Treta Yuga, the Dvapara-yuga and Kali-yuga. The Satya Yuga, or the Golden Age, where reign of virtue, wisdom and spirituality, without a trace of ignorance or vice lasts 1,728,000 years. The Treta Yuga, or the Silver Age, which begins to appear Vice lasts 1,296,000 years. The Dvapara Yuga, or the Bronze Age, during which the virtue and spirituality still declining while vice grows, lasts 864,000 years. And Kali Yuga or the Iron Age (started from 5000), who sees the conflicts abound, ignorance, irreligion and vice, true virtue which is virtually gone,

lasts 432,000 years. In this age, immortality increases to the point that its end, the Supreme Lord appears in person, as the incarnation of Kalki, to defeat the demons, save His devotees, and inaugurate a new satya- yuga. Then the cycle starts again. These four yugas repeated a thousand times form a day in the life of Brahma, the creator angel, and each of his nights as hard. Brahma lives one hundred years, which therefore correspond to 311 billion 40 billion (311 040 000 000 000) of our earthly years, then dies. However, this wonderful life, for us almost infinite, is only a brief flash in the stream of eternity. Causal Ocean contains innumerable Brahmas, appearing and disappearing like bubbles in the Atlantic. Belonging to the material world, as their respective world, they are in constant becoming.

No one in the material universe not even Brahma, can escape birth, old age, illness or death. Brahma, however, because it serves the Supreme Lord directly in governing the universe, has since liberation. It was on his planet, Brahmaloaka, which is also the most advanced planet in the universe and which survives even to the heavenly places of the upper planetary system, as will advanced sannyasis; but by the laws of material nature, neither Brahma nor the inhabitants of Brahmaloaka not escape death.

The excellences of Krishna

Krishna is the original name of God, the Supreme Being, in his first spiritual form and means "Endlessly Fascinating." All Krishna Entertainment resemble the activities of humans. So understand that His form is like that of man. In truth, the human form only imitating His.

Gokula, and remains supreme planet, like a thousand-petalled lotus. The Heart of that lotus is the abode of Krishna. The Supreme remains in the shape of lotus is created by the will of the Lord.

The Heart of the transcendental lotus is the sphere where Krishna resides. This remains the supreme and intimate aspects of the absolute form a hexagonal figure. Like a diamond, the bearing face center of the light Krishna shines as the transcendent source of all powers. The holy name consisting of eighteen transcendental letters is manifested in a hexagon with six divisions.

The Heart of the eternal kingdom, Gokula is the hexagonal abode of Krishna. The petals, which houses the Gopis, being its integral parts of the same essence serve with the greatest affection exquisitely sparkle like so many walls. Leaves deployed

this lotus-like garden, forms the spiritual abode of Sri Radhika, the most expensive in the heart of Krishna.

The body of Krishna, who embodies the eternal beauty of youth, evolves as the waves of an ocean of beauty. The sound of his flute creates a whirlpool which, along with the waves of His movements, thrilled the heart of the gopis like dry leaves from a tree. The beauty of Krishna proves incomparable, no one can surpass or even The match in this respect. It is the Origin of all avatars. Such is the incomparable beauty of Krishna, the eternal reservoir which emanates beauty. the softness of the body of Krishna. Ocean Beauty, Her angelic face and his seductive smile - not to mention the brilliance of His Body - a fascination exerted on all limitless.

Of Lord emanates countless and immeasurable energy, which three predominate, namely the internal energy, external energy and marginal energy. Spiritual souls or spiritual entities belong to the latter. All these energies emanate from a single energy that owns and controls LORD called spiritual energy, manifested in three ways:

The internal energy also called energy of bliss, is that through which the Lord has manifested the spiritual world. When this spiritual energy is covered with the veil of ignorance, it becomes the marginal energy. The external energy, composed of eight members; earth, water, fire, ether, air mind, intelligence and false ego is the one that God used to create the material universe.

the LORD is eternity, bliss and knowledge, the spiritual energy presents itself in three forms. In terms of bliss and serenity, His spiritual energy is the power of pleasure. The eternity of God is expressed in the form of phenomenal energy, and his knowledge, under that of spiritual perfection.

Many are living beings who ignore that Jehovah has an original and primordial spiritual body, whose form is human and eternal youth, which emanate rays that make her universal spiritual body that believers on earth may know, and foundation of his Supreme Soul, also called Holy Spirit.

To those who love him, obey him, and serve him with love and devotion, Lord Krishna says: "So, worshipping Me through unfailing devotional service, I omnipresent Lord of the universe, the virtuous believer waives any desire to attain the heavenly planets or to be happy in this world with wealth, children, livestock, home or any other subject related to the body. this one, I take her beyond the birth and death ".

Created beings in this world, Brahma was the first. Before him no creature lived there; everything was empty and dark until Brahma was born in the lotus flower that

prompted the navel of Vishnu Garbhodakasayi. Garbhodakasayi Visnu is an offshoot of Karanodakasayi Visnu, who is himself an emanation of Sankarsana, which in his turn is an emanation of Balarama; and Balarama is a direct offshoot of Sri Krishna, the Supreme Being. After the creation of Brahma, two kinds of demigods (the beings of the heavenly planets) were born: demigods like the four Kumaras brothers -Sanaka, Sanatana, and Sanat-Sanandana kumara-, which personify the renunciation of the world; and demigods like Marici and their descendants, destined to enjoy this world. These two types of demigods were gradually manifested all living beings, including men. Brahma, all the demigods and all Raksasas and every living creature in this world, must be held contemporaries because all were born to relatively recently. Just as a newborn baby can grasp the position of his ancestor, no one in this material world is to understand the position of the Supreme Lord in the spiritual world, because the material world is a creation recent. Although they have a long duration of existence, all the manifestations of the material world, the time itself, living beings, the Vedas, the gross and subtle elements ... all were created at a exact moment. So should we take for everything created or recently recognized as a means of understanding the original source of creation.

Because of their meager knowledge, the Mayavadi philosophers (materialistic) forget that Krsna always enjoys perfect excellences of six, eight transcendental qualities and eight kinds of perfection. The six excellences list is as follows: no one surpasses Krsna in wealth, power, beauty, fame, knowledge and renunciation. As for his spiritual attributes, the first is that the taint of material existence do not use the. The Sri Isopanisad mentions about this: apapa-viddham, as nothing can pollute the sun, no guilty act can affect the Supreme Lord.

The second spiritual characteristic is that He never dies. In the fourth chapter of the Bhagavad-gita, He informs Arjuna that both lived many times in this world, but only He Remembers His past activities, present and future. That demonstrates that the Lord never dies. Forgetting is death: when we die, then we must change bodies; causing forgetfulness. But Krsna, He never knows oblivion; It may indeed Remember any past action. Otherwise, how could He Remember to have first taught the Bhagavad-gita, the science of yoga, to Vivasvan, the sun god? And never-He dies and never becomes more old-II. Although that back-grandfather on the Kurukshetra battlefield, he was not an old man. Krsna can not be contaminated by any sinful act, it does not die, never ages, never about the affliction, feels neither hunger nor thirst, All He wants is perfectly just and legitimate; whatever He decides can not be changed by anyone. These are the absolute and spiritual attributes of Krsna. In addition, it also carries the name Yogesvara. He actually enjoys all the facilities that provide

supernatural powers such as anima-siddhi, or the power to become smaller than the smallest. The Brahma-samhita teaches in this regard that even Krsna enters the atom: andantarastha-Paramanu-cayantarastham. And just as Garbhodakasayi Visnu, Krsna is also present in the heart of the gigantic universe, and He rests, lying in the Causal Ocean, in the guise of Maha-Vishnu, whose body is so great that every breath an infinity of universes emanate from His body. This power is called mahima-Siddhi. Krishna also enjoys the known laghima perfection -It can Getting the slightest. As stated in the Bhagavad-gita is that Krsna enters this universe, and the heart of atoms that all the planets are floating in space. This explains the phenomenon of weightlessness. Krsna also has the perfection called prapti - He can get whatever He wants. Similarly, he enjoys ISITA, or the power to govern all; and door Does It Paramesvara the name, the Supreme Master. Finally, Krsna was able to place all be under his influence, which name Vasita.

Words of Krishna to Arjuna: "My dear Arjuna, this dazzling radiance, this absolute light as you contemplate, to know that she is none other than the radiance that emanates from My Body O thou greatest among the descendants of Bharata. this brahmajyoti (this radiance) is none other than myself. " Just as the sun and its rays can not be separated, it is the same for Krsna and the radiance that emanates from His Body, the brahmajyoti. So Krsna does He said that the brahmajyoti was none other than himself, what is stated clearly the Harivamsa when Krsna says, "Aham Sah". The brahmajyoti is composed of a plurality of tiny particles called spiritual sparks, or in other words by living beings called citkana. The term Vedic so ham or "I am the brahmajyoti", can also be applied to living beings which can also claim to be part of the brahmajyoti. And in the Harivamsa Krsna further explains: "This brahmajyoti is an offshoot of My spiritual energy."

Yet Krsna tells Arjuna: "The brahmajyoti extends beyond the realm of maya-sakti My so-called external energy." He that dwelleth in this material world can know the radiance of Brahman (the radiance of the primordial body of Krishna). This is why it is not manifested in the material world, but only in the spiritual world. These two energies are both eternally manifest.

Driven by a firm faith in his Son, the King Vasudeva is for Them in these words: "My dear Krsna, You are God, the Supreme Being, sac-cid-ananda-vigraha, and You my dear Balarama, You es Sankarsana, the Master of all supernatural powers. I have now understood that You are eternal. You stand you both beyond this material manifestation as its cause, which lies in the Supreme Personality of Maha-Vishnu. from You are all the original masters on you based this cosmic manifestation. You are

its creators and also the ingredients of its creation You are the masters of the universe, created in truth the sole purpose that Your Entertainment deploy it..

"You represent also the different phases of matter, from the beginning to the end of the cosmic manifestation, visible from various points of time because You are both the cause as the effect of the cosmos. The two poles of this world, represented by the dominant and the dominated, also lie in You who are above them and the Supreme Absolute Masters. that's why you You stand beyond the perception of our senses. You are still the Supreme soul, unborn and immutable. the six kinds of transformations that must undergo the material body does affect you in anything. and the wonderful variety that people the material world is created by you, which are entered in the form of Supreme soul in all living beings and even atoms. You are the Pillars of everything.

"The vital force, the principle of life in all things, as well as the creative force resulting do not act on their own: they depend entirely on you, O Supreme Lords, without the will of which they can not act. the material energy does not have the knowledge it can not act independently, without being by You implementing and because the material nature rests entirely on you, living beings can only try to act.. without your sanction Your will and they can not do anything or achieve the results they desire.

"It's You, and You alone, emanates the original energy. Dear Sirs, the rays of the moon, the heat of the fire, the radiance of the sun, the twinkling stars and lightning responsible for electricity - if puissant-, the severity of the mountains, the energy of the Earth as the quality of its flavor, -Here many different manifestations of Your People and just for water and pure taste, and for. vital force which maintains all life simple aspects of your worships.

"Dear Sirs, although the strength of the senses, the power of the mind to think, feel and want, and the power, movement and growth of the body appear to result from different movements of the air inside the body they are not the truth that the manifestations of Your energy. the vast expanse of space rests in You. the vibrations of the ether -the thunder, supreme sound, the omkara, and various combinations of words to distinguish between them- things are Your symbolic representations. You are everything. the senses, the Masters of the senses, the demigods, and the acquisition of knowledge, which is the function of the senses, as the object of knowledge , 'You are everything. the resolution of intelligence and the sharp memory of the living beings is you. and the egotistical principle inherent in ignorance, the source of this material world and the egotistical principle inherent in the passion, the source of meaning, and the inherent virtue, originally different demigods acting as

masters in this world, it's still you. You always, the illusory energy, maya, because of the perpetual transmigration of the conditioned from one form to another.

"Dear Sirs, You are the original cause of all causes, as well as the Earth is at the origin of different species of trees, plants and other similar events. Since the Earth is represented in everything, You are present throughout this material manifestation as a whole in the form of the Supreme Soul. Yes, You are the Sovereign Cause of all causes, the eternal principle. everything, in fact, is one manifestation of Your energy. the three gunas, the sattva, rajas, and tamas, and the result of their interaction, you are linked through the yogamaya. Supposedly independent, they are not, because to be honest, the whole material energy relies on you, the Supreme Soul. ultimate cause of all the transformations of the material manifestation -the birth, growth, stabilization, reproduction, decline and destruction-are missing you. Your supreme energy, the yoga-maya, takes a thousand forms, and because, precisely, it is Your energy, You are present everywhere. "

The Lord explains very well this truth in the ninth chapter of the Bhagavad-gita: "This universe is entirely penetrated by Me, in My unmanifested form All beings are in Me, but I am not in them." And this statement is repeated here by Vasudeva. To say that the Lord is not present everywhere, is to say that He is beyond all, and that, although His energy act everywhere. A simple example will help us understand this. In a large company, energy, or the organization of the Chief power is the smallest structures of the operation, but this does not mean that the boss is himself present everywhere at once, though, again, his presence is actually felt by all employees in each business sector. This is a formality that the director shows his presence in the various departments of the company, because in truth, his energy is already everywhere. Similarly, the omnipresence of the Supreme Lord is felt in the action of His energies. Therefore the philosophy of inconceivable, simultaneous difference and non-difference between the Lord and everything is everywhere confirmed. In short, God is one, but His energies are multiple.

Vasudeva said: "The material universe is like a great river, whose waves would be the three gunas -the Vertu, Passion and Ignorance The material body, the senses, the ability to think, feel and want. and the states of distress, happiness, attachment and lust are indeed so many products of the three gunas. and the fool who lacks realize Your transcendental identity transcends the material influences remains entangled in the toils of fruitive activity and is subjected to perpetual cycle of birth and death, deprived of any chance to see freed. "

This is confirmed in other words the Lord Nobody in the fourth chapter of the Bhagavad-gita: anyone who knows the nature of the Advent and the Acts of the Supreme Lord Sri Krsna is liberated from the clutches of material nature and returns in its original home, with God. Thus we can understand that the name, form, the Acts and spiritual attributes of Lord Krsna are not products of material nature.

Vasudeva continued: "Dear Sirs, despite all these defects of the conditioned soul, if somehow she contacts the devotional service will get human form, with a developed consciousness, and thus will be able further progress on the path of devotional service. However, deluded by the external energy, the men in their mass does not generally benefit from the advantage offered by the human form. thus they lose the chance to know the eternal freedom and stupidly disdain the progress they have made after thousands of lives.

"Obeying the bodily concept of life, man is committed, under the influence of false ego, his genotype, after the one body, and that is how all beings conditioned get caught in the game . illusory relationships and displaced affectionate ties the world is moving under the thrust of this false sense, source of slavery But I know that neither A nor the Other are my son; You are the first, Heads of all the parents, the Supreme People's Pradhana name and Purusa. and You appeared on the surface of the globe to reduce the burden of the world, destroying the kings that increase unnecessarily military forces. You m ' 've already informed in the past. O lords, You are the refuge of the surrendered souls, the Beneficent Sovereign simple and humble. so I take refuge in Your unto the lotus feet, which give only d escape the maze of material existence.

"For a long time I held my body to be my own, and although you soyiez God, the Supreme Being, I took you for my son. O Krishna, even as You appeared in the prison of Kamsa I was informed that You were none other than God, the Supreme Personality descended to Earth to safeguard the principles of spirituality and to ensure the destruction of the infidels. You are the unborn, but you go down age age in order to accomplish your mission. O Lord, as in the sky draw many forms then dissipate, You appear and disappear from this world in many forms, they last forever. Who can understand Your Time Entertainment the mystery of Thy appearances and disappearances? Our only concern should be to glorify Your supreme greatness. "

Lord Krishna says; Learn from My lips are my only energies that work everywhere. Take an earthen pot: you have nothing but a land assembly, water, fire, air and ether. And the pot is new, old or broken, the same elements always composed. When created, the pot is a combination of earth, water, fire, air and ether; throughout its

existence, its components are the same, and when it is finally destroyed, annihilated, its ingredients will be kept in various sectors of the material energy. By the same token, when the creation of the cosmos, all the time takes its manifestation, and after its destruction, it is My energy, always the same, which is of different aspects. And because my energy is separate point of My People, it must be concluded that I exist in everything.

"Similarly, the body of a living being is nothing but an assembly of five gross elements, and the embodied in the material condition is itself a fragment of My Person. If the soul is thus trapped, it is because it feeds a misconception of its identity, and is taken to the Supreme beneficiary. this false ego in the living know that forces him to imprisonment in material existence. as the Supreme Absolute Truth, I me personally is beyond the living, as well as its material envelope. the two energies, material and spiritual, acting under my sovereign. My dear authority gopis I ask you not to grieve as you, and try to see the whole thing philosophically. you will therefore understand that you are always with me, and it is therefore no cause for lamentation in separation of our body".

Krishna, which means "The most fascinating", is the most powerful name of God, the Lord, the Supreme Being. He is the true God, the one, there is no other. It is the one Jesus called Father. He told his disciples:

"I go to my Father and your Father, to my God and your God."

Krishna is derived from the Greek word Kristos, who himself became Christ. When India invoke Krishna devotees, they often pronounce his name Krista, which in Sanskrit means attraction. That we go to God through his names, Christ kristos Krista or Krishna, our adoration still goes to the same Supreme Personality infinitely fascinating.

Lord Krishna is the original source of all that exists, everything emanates from him. No one is equal or superior. It is the absolute truth and Eternal Divine Person. It is being Primordial Original and Absolute. The goal of life is to know.

God, the Supreme Being, is the absolute master who dominates all teachers, even those of the various planets. All subordinate. The special powers that some beings can possess, they possess only by his will.

Heavenly beings worship him and owe allegiance. It dominates all the leaders and teachers in the material, and all must worship. No one is superior or even equal, and it is the cause of all causes. He has no material body like an ordinary man.

God has a body original, primordial totally spiritual. There is no difference between his spiritual body and his soul, because it is absolute. All his senses are completely spiritual, and each of its sense organs can perform the functions of any other. His powers are infinite, and of course, the succession of his deeds obviously has no end.

The spiritual planets.

So the Lord takes His teaching, explaining the situation of different heavenly planets that inhabit the spiritual world. The world of material creation are of limited size, but the heavenly planets, by their spiritual nature, extend to infinity. Thus the Lord says that each of them covers millions or even billions of kilometers. No one can therefore measure the extent. All their inhabitants are endowed with the six opulences: wealth, strength, knowledge, beauty, fame and renunciation. On each of these planets, a different offshoot of Krishna, the Supreme Lord resides eternally. Krishna Himself has His own original home, eternal, called Krishnaloka or Goloka Vṛndāvana.

Vaikunthas of planets they are called spiritual because there reigns no lamentation nor fear: everything is eternal. It is estimated that the spiritual world is made up three quarters of the energy of the Supreme Lord, while the material universe only represents a quarter. Nobody can understand what it is these three quarters, as even the temporal universe - which form a quarter of the energy of the Lord - can not be adequately described.

The material universe as a whole is called Devidhama; beyond lies the Shivadhama where Shiva and his wife Parvati eternally reside. Beyond this planetary system, one discovers the spiritual world to the innumerable Vaikuntha planets named immaterial. Above is the planet of Krishna, Goloka. Goloka the word means "planet of the cows." As Krishna loves cows, His abode is called Goloka. Goloka is larger than all the material and spiritual planets put together.

The Lord confirms in Bhagavad-gita: "My Sovereign House is a transcendental realm where one comes back again in this world matters Anyone who attains the supreme perfection, busy to serve Me personally devoutly in this House. eternal, reached the highest perfection of human life and has to return to this world where there is suffering. "

When being virtuous, the great soul enters the kingdom of God, it feels immediately swim in the ocean of transcendental bliss, dipping and rising to the surface of the sublime ocean in an uninterrupted movement. It is flooded with pure feeling of love

and unparalleled joy. God is the source, and its energy bliss, distributes it to all. Here is the true sublime happiness.

They say the unmanifest and imperishable that supreme kingdom ultimate goal; for whom reached tipping point. This world is My Mansion Absolute says of Yahweh.

The absolute realm of Krishna, the Supreme Personality is "the place where all desires are fulfilled." There are countless palaces, built with stones cintamanis; there are also the in-wishes-trees which show their branches all kinds of food, and cows surabhis, who provide their endless milk. Thousands and thousands of Laksmis or goddesses of fortune, there used Govinda, the primeval Lord, the cause of all causes; nothing, in all worlds, not equal in absolute beauty and infinitely fascinating form of this wonderful flute player, the Supreme Lord. See his eyes like the lotus petals Its cloud-colored complexion, His clothes saffron, garlands hanging from his neck and peacock feather adorning her hair: Her beauty is even greater than that, combined, of thousands Cupids. The Lord only gives a quick overview of what His personal abode, Goloka Vrndavana, the supreme planet of the spiritual world.

There is nothing above the abode of the Supreme Lord, who is the ultimate destination of all beings. Whoever reaches never returns to the material universe. There is, on the other hand, no difference between Krsna and His remains absolute. Both are part of a single kind.

On Earth, India, in the district of Mathura, a hundred kilometers south of Delhi, is Vrndavana, which is the exact replica of Goloka Vrndavana in the spiritual world. This is where Krishna spent his childhood when he came down on our planet.

Pure devotion enables one to attain God, the Supreme Lord, greater than all. Although He never leaves His kingdom, He penetrates everything, and everything rests in Him.

The ultimate destination of beings, the place from which there is no return, is the abode of Krsna, the Supreme Being. Place where everything is spiritual bliss. Diversity is also there, but steeped in spiritual bliss. This diversity comes from the Supreme Lord and is fully spiritual, because nothing in the world of the absolute, is not material. Only reigns spiritual energy. This is where abide the Lord, although it is also omnipresent in our universe through His material energies. Overall, therefore, it is everywhere in the world both material and spiritual, and that, by His various energies. All that is, in the material as in the spiritual order, is sustained by Him.

Only devotional service can provide access to the spiritual planets, Vaikuntha planets, which saw the Lord in person. On all these planets, one Lord Krsna, who, to rule over each of them, is multiplied by billions of plenary events, all with four arms and bearing different names: Purusottama, Trivikrama, Kesava, Madhava, Aniruddha, Hrsikesa, Sankarsana, Pradyumna, Sridhara, Vasudeva, Damodara, Janardana, Narayana, Vamana, Padmanabha, etc. Comparing these emanations the leaves of a tree, which is Krsna Himself. Thus, by His omnipresence of power, while residing in Goloka Vrndavana, His supreme abode, the Lord directs without failure, the two worlds, the material and the spiritual.

The liberated souls who have reached the absolute planets of the spiritual world, all serve the Lord with love and devotion. Just as there is diversity in the material universe, it also exists in the spiritual world. Everyone has a spiritual form. There are spiritual activities, which constitute the spiritual existence, described as devotional. Everything is perfectly clean.

The Supreme Kingdom, Mine, neither the sun nor the moon, nor the electric force will illuminate. For that reached the point of returning to this world. (Lord Krishna's Word)

This verse describes the spiritual world, where Krsna's dwelling is, God, the Supreme Personality remains that we call Krsnaloka or Goloka Vrndavana. There is no need of the sun or the moon, fire, or electrical energy, because all the planets radiate their own light, while in the material universe, the sun alone has that power. The dazzling radiance of all spiritual planets, Vaikuntha planets are "atmosphere" radiant called the brahmajyoti. This radiance emanates originally from the planet of Krsna, Goloka Vrndavana. A portion is covered by the mahat-tattva the material universe. But the greater part remain occupied by innumerable spiritual planets, Vaikunthalokas, whose primary is Goloka Vrndavana.

the conditioned soul is covered by the material body, which includes the senses and the mind; after release, this material covering perishes, but the spiritual body of the then manifests in his own character. It is this, in Madhyandi-nayanasruti a passage that teaches that when the soul leaves the material body to enter the spiritual world, it revives his spiritual body, and the spiritual body, can see God, the Supreme Being, face to face. It can directly hear Him, talk to Him, know Him as He is. The smriti also says that all beings on the spiritual planets are endowed body with similar characteristics to those of the Supreme Lord. It is, as regards the nature of the spiritual body, no difference between the jiva-tattvas fumes, distinct beings, and

visnu-murtis.personnelles emanations from the Lord, So with the release, the living entity gets by the grace of God, the Supreme Being, a spiritual body.

But in the spiritual world, no change occurs because the bodies of beings are not material. The steps through being in the material universe are six in number: the birth, growth, stabilization, reproduction, decline and death. Such are the changes related to the material body. In the spiritual world, the body, too spiritual, does not change: there exist neither old age nor birth nor death. Everything is in the drive. In the spiritual world, however, all are One with the Lord, and are eternally liberated.

Eternity of the Universe of antimatter, or spiritual world.

Like the material energies are the material world, living energy, superior, spiritual, is the universe of antimatter. This universe is populated by antimatter beings spiritual. There is nothing there that is inert matter; everything is living principle and be the highest there is God in Person. The inhabitants of the spiritual world (antimatter) have eternal life, eternal knowledge and eternal happiness. In other words, they are equipped with all the attributes of God.

The spiritual world has neither past nor future, because time is unknown. Its inhabitants have a blue carnation, yellow, red and white.

Maternal creation

Lord Krishna says: At the end of an age, all material creations come into me, and at the beginning of the next age, for My power, I create again.

Creation, support and destruction of the material world entirely dependent on the supreme will of God. The phrase "at the end of an age" in our verse, means the death of Brahma. The duration of the life of Brahma is a hundred years, a hundred years in which each day is equivalent to 4,320,000,000 of our earthly years and much every night. His months have thirty of these days and nights, his twelve years of such month. And after these hundred years, the death of Brahma, therefore, occurs devastation or destruction of the material universe, which means that the energy expended by the Supreme Lord at the time of creation is absorbed in Him. Then when it becomes necessary to show the material creation again, only takes the will of the Lord. "I am, but I will do multiple Me" as is the Vedic aphorism. God, therefore, expands Himself through the material energy, and again causes the cosmic manifestation.

The Universe entire hardware is under My order. By My will it is every time again demonstrated, and it is always by her in the end it is destroyed.

The material we have repeatedly explained, is nothing but the manifestation of the lower energy of God, the Supreme Being. At the time of creation, the material energy is "release" as the mahat-tattva, where between the Lord in the form of Maha-Vishnu, the first purusa-avatara. It extends Causal Ocean, and each of his exhalations emanating from His body an infinity of universes. The Lord comes into each of them in the form of Visnu Garbhodakasayi. Thus are created all the universe. And here it comes in everyone and in everything, including the tiny atom in the form of Visnu Ksirodakagayi. This is explained in our verse.

Living beings, for their part, are projected into the womb of material nature, and are developing under different conditions, different bodies, which are the fruit of their past deeds. Then begins to animate the universe then begin the activities of multiple varieties of beings, and this from the very beginning of creation. There is no question of gradual evolution. All living things - men, animals, birds, etc. are created together at the same time that the universe, for many living beings desires conditioned during the previous destruction, as manifest in various forms immediately body. Moreover, this verse clearly shows that beings have no say in these mechanisms. Simply, their state of consciousness at the end of their previous life, in the latest creation is manifested again, and all is done by the will of the Lord. This is the inconceivable power of God, the Supreme Being. Finally, after you create them, the Lord has no contact with the many living species: It creates own inclinations to satisfy the diverse beings, but never is not himself caught up in, of His creation.

The material nature is working under My direction under my direction, it causes all beings mobile and immobile. By my order yet, it is created and annihilated in an endless cycle.

the Supreme Lord manifested in the material and spiritual worlds, and agrees to describe His various perfections.

First, he reveals himself to be the soul of the entire cosmic manifestation, in the form of His plenary expansion. Before the creation of the world, the Supreme Lord, by His plenary expansion, accepts the form of the purusa-avatars, (its plenary portions) is from Him only that all life begins. It is thus the atma, the soul of the mahat-tattva, aggregate universal elements. The material energy is not the cause of creation. This is Maha-Vishnu (Vishnu Karanodakasayi) the first purusa-avatara, who enters the mahat-tattva, and anime; It is the soul of the total material energy. After Maha-

Vishnu has penetrated all the universe, He manifests Himself in every being as Paramatma, the Supreme Soul. We know from experience that the existence of the body depends on the presence of the spiritual spark, without which it can not develop. Similarly, the material manifestation can not come into motion unless the Supreme Soul, Krsna enters there.

God, the Supreme Personality lives in each universe in the form of the Supreme Soul. The Bhagavatam also describes the three purusa-avatars as follows:

"God, the Supreme Personality manifests in the material creation in three aspects: Karanodakasayi Vishnu and Vishnu Garbhodakasayi Ksirodakasayi Visnu."

As Maha-Vishnu, Krishna, the Supreme Lord, the cause of all causes, based on the cosmic ocean; It is the beginning, the support and the end of the material energy in its entirety.

I enter into each planet, and through My power, keep them in orbit. I become the moon and thereby gives the juice of life to all plants. (Krishna Word)

Understand that only the energy of the Lord allows planets to remain in space. The Lord enters every atom, in every planet and every living being. The Brahma-samhita teaches us that Paramatma plenary emanation of God, the Supreme Personality comes into the universe, the planets, the living being, and even the atom. And because He thus enters into them, all things have arisen fairly. As the soul is present, the body can float on water, but as soon as the spark alive leaves, it must sink. Of course, once broken, it will float also, as a straw floats, but at the moment of death, he falls immediately. Similarly, if all the planets are floating in space, it is only due to the presence in each of the sovereign power of God, the Supreme Being. Its energy supports Indeed, each planet. By His power and energy, all things moving and unmoving, are maintained in their own place. It is said that it is God, the Supreme Personality shines the sun and the planets regularly continue their race. If it was them, all the planets, as the dust thrown skyward, disperse and perish. Similarly, it is thanks to him that the moon feeds all edible plants. Edible Plants of all kinds are flavor, in fact, under the influence of the moonlight. Without this influence, they could neither grow nor become succulent. Men do work, do not live well and enjoy the food with that provides them the Supreme Lord. Without Him, the human race could not survive. The scriptures confirm the existence of planetary systems in each of the hundreds of thousands of universes, which together represent only a fraction of the creative energy of God. Much of this creative energy is manifested in the

Universe Antimatter or spiritual world, called paravyoma (Vaikunthaloka). Physicists will perhaps one day be able to confirm that during their research on antimatter.

Because He fascinates all beings, Krishna is the first Name of God:

God will therefore various names according to His different activities, but because He has such a wealth of skills and thus it fascinates all beings, it's called Krishna. The Vedic scriptures say that God has innumerable names, but Krishna is first. (SAF, pp. 163-164)

Among all the holy name of Lord Krishna is one of the most powerful:

The transcendental influence of the Holy Name.

The Holy Name revives our latent Krishna consciousness.

The role of the Holy Name in devotional service.

The holy name delivers suites of our faults.

Control the mind through the chanting of the holy name.

Protects the holy name of pride.

The chanting of the holy name teaches us tolerance.

The Holy Name removes material desires and sinful acts.

The Holy Name washes the heart of all material contamination.

The Holy Name gives faith in Krishna consciousness.

The holy name delivers evils of material existence.

The chanting the holy name is a source of spiritual enlightenment.

Krishna is pleased when we sing His Name.

Krishna helps anyone sincerely sing His Name.

Chanting His holy name, we can remember Krishna.

With singing His Name, it comes into direct contact with God.

The Holy Name draws us to Krishna.

The holy name evokes an attitude of service to the Lord.

Chanting the holy name, one enters directly to the service of the Lord.

The chanting the holy name gives understanding, vision and realization of Krishna.

The holy name evokes love for God.

The Holy Name raises ecstasy.

The chanting the holy name imbued with ecstasy.

Chanting the holy name, we can return to God.

Even the imperfect chanting the holy name is beneficial

In any situation, the devotee is satisfied with the only chant the holy name.

The holy name protects the devotee from falling.

The Holy Name protects from danger and fear.

"Hare Krishna, Hare Krishna, Krishna Krishna, Hare Hare / Hare Rama, Hare Rama, Rama Rama, Hare Hare - these sixteen names, formed of thirty-two syllables are the only way to counteract the harmful effects of the era current. All the Vedas say that there is no alternative to the chanting of the holy name to cross the ocean of illusion."

"Who sings or recites the holy name, weakly or aloud, immediately open the floodgates of liberation and the heavenly pleasures."

The Holy Name of Sri Krishna exerts an attraction on many major holy souls. It destroys all sinful reactions, and its power is such that except for the dumb who can not pronounce it, it is easily accessible. The Holy Name Krishna reigns supreme on the treasury of the release and is identical to Krishna. The simple contact of the tongue with the holy name produces immediate effects. The ability to chant the holy name does not depend on initiation, pious activities. The Holy Name is not subject to these activities. It is sufficient in itself.

The Holy Name of Krishna is full of bliss. It gives all spiritual blessings because it is Krishna Himself, the reservoir of all pleasures. The name of Krishna, which is complete, is the form of all spiritual moods. This is, in no way a material name and it is no less powerful than Krishna Himself. Since Krishna's name is not contaminated by the material qualities, he can have no connection with material nature. Always liberated and spiritual, it is never conditioned by the laws of material nature. The reason is that the name of Krishna and Krishna Himself are identical. Therefore, to

remain pure and remain in constant contact with the Supreme Lord, Krishna, it is recommended to sing the song of the holy names of the Lord 100 times a day at least 600 times on average is good, and God is constantly in our mind.

"The chanting of the Hare Krishna mantra eliminates the sinful state of material existence, purifies the unclean heart and exposes all forms of devotional service. This song has the effect of awakening love for Krishna and taste spiritual happiness; he gives to finally get his company and to devote himself to His devotional service, as if plunged into the waters of a great ocean of love. "

Always sing enthusiastically: Hare Krishna, Hare Krishna, Krishna Krishna, Hare Hare / Hare Rama, Hare Rama, Rama Rama, Hare Hare.

"The sixteen names of God calling Hare Krishna mantra is specifically intended to counteract the terrible consequence of the age of Kali. Even if one searches the entire Vedic literature we can find spiritual realization of this method age as sublime as the chanting of "

Hare Krishna, Hare Krishna, Krishna Krishna, Hare Hare

Hare Rama, Hare Rama, Rama Rama, Hare Hare

Meaning: "O Lord, O Source of all happiness, please Thee, make me Your beloved servant."

Features of pure devotional service

It is only by the love and devotional service, and only thus, it is possible to know God as he is.

Lord Krishna said: "Those who still serve Me and worship Me with love and devotion, I give the understanding by which they can come to Me."

Sri Krsna instructed King Yudhisthira the fact that He becomes conquered by the love of those who have conquered their senses. He who has not mastered his senses can not conquer God, the Supreme Being. This is the secret of devotional service.

Mastering sense is engage permanently in the service of the Lord. And the specific brand of all Pandavas resided precisely in that they constantly engaged their senses in the service of the Lord. Whoever wins and is to be purified, and it is only once the purified sense that one can truly serve Krsna. The latter can be conquered by the devotee who gives His sublime service of love.

The pure devotional service relieves from any material anxiety

The Lord recommended in the Bhagavad-gita, everyone, abandoning any form of occupation, surrenders to Him. He promised then that souls thus submitted will be freed from all the consequences of their mistakes. Srila Rupa Goswami said that the suffering associated with sinful acts have a double origin: the acts themselves but also those conducted in previous lives. And the origin of sinful acts is to be mostly ignorance. But ignoring an act is guilty does not in so far avoided if one commits, its adverse consequences, which lead to other sinful acts. We distinguish the other two types of faults: those that are almost mature. ", And which are not by" mistakes mature "means those we now suffer the consequences; the others are those, many are accumulated and we have not yet produced their suffering fruits. the man who commits a crime may not be immediately caught and convicted but it will sooner or later. Similarly, we need for some of our faults, suffer in the future as well as for other, "mature", we are suffering today.

So that successive mistakes and suffering, plunging life after life the conditioned soul in pain. It suffers in this life the consequences of acts committed in his previous life, and prepare, by its actions present, more suffering in the future. Mistakes "mature" or "accomplished" can have fruit for a chronic disease, trouble with the law, low birth, poor education or poor physical appearance.

Our past actions overwhelm us today, and our actions today prepare us for future suffering. But this chain can be broken at once for one who adopts Krsna consciousness.

"The devotional service to God, acts like a burning fire, able to infinity reduce to ashes everything that is thrown there."

This means that devotional service to Krsna is able to reduce any stain to nothing. The Bhagavad-gita gives us the example illustrates Arjuna, who first believed bad fight but ended, according to the will of Krsna, engage in the fight, which thus became part of devotional service, so that it escaped any adverse consequences.

Thus one who fully Krsna conscious, engages authentically in the path of pure devotional service, necessarily becomes purified; it can only be freed from all taint from his past physical acts. Devotional service therefore has the power to nullify all the consequences of our sinful acts. However, the virtuous sage ensure constantly not to make any mistakes; and this is precisely the kind of virtuous wise. It is the past acts of a being that determine the conditions of his birth. If it arises from the

disbelievers, it will conclude that his past deeds were guilty; but this one even if it is committed on the path of devotional service and begins to practice chanting the holy names of the Lord,

hare krishna hare krishna krishna krishna hare hare

hare rama hare rama rama rama hare hare

will be immediately qualified to perform any sacrificial ceremony. is that it has neutralized at once by chanting the holy name, all the consequences of his sins.

"Pure devotional service performed in Krsna consciousness, is the greatest source of light. And the light shines in the fiery glow of a forest fire, which quickly reduced to ashes all the vile snakes that are material desires. "

Krsna consciousness produces all good fortune

the action is truly conducive when it serves the good of all beings.

"Those who engage in devotional service in full Krsna consciousness, we must see it as the greatest of benefactors by his work, he brings joy to all beings, and not only men, but also to animals and plants, it captivates them too. "

It should be added that one who engages in Krsna consciousness, and adopts the practice of devotional service, sees flourish in him all the qualities usually found in the beings of the heavenly planets.

"The man animated by a firm faith in the Lord Sri Krsna, and without duplicity, acquires all the qualities of the beings of the heavenly planets."

Only the devotional service attracts Krsna

Devotional service fascinates even Krsna. It fascinates everyone, and for this reason is called Madana-mohana - meaning that His unspeakable grace has more charm than a thousand gathered Cupids - Behold His turn charmed by devotional service. The same image of devotional perfection is found in the person of Srimati Radharani (Internal Lord's power, its internal energy Personified) which is thus more compelling even than the infinitely fascinating. This is why the virtuous sages called Madana-mohana-Mohani - one that fascinates Whoever Cupid charm.

Devotional service, so the footsteps of Srimati Radharani. That is why all wise Vrndavana put themselves under its aegis to achieve perfection in the performance

of their devotional service. Srimati Radharani because directs the smallest expressions, devotional service can in no way be compared to the activities of this world. The Bhagavad-gita says that the internal potency of Krsna, the daivi-prakrti, Srimati Radharani or ensures protection to great souls, the great souls. And so under the direct auspices of His internal potency, devotional service to attract even Krsna.

Krsna also confirms this himself when he teaches:

"Learn of Me, that the practice of yoga, philosophical speculation, the performance of sacrificial rites or severe austerities, study of Vedanta or acts of charity can not arouse in me the same appeal that the devotional service by My devotees. All these acts certainly are of suitable character, but they do not attract me the same degree as the sublime love of service My devotees. "

Although Krishna is God Himself, the Supreme Personality Sovereign of Sovereigns, he was attracted by devotion, friendship and love that we have for Him. This demonstrates best of all, the sublime nature of devotional service: it fascinates even Krsna. God is great, sure, but greater still is the devotional service because it has the power to conquer the Lord. No atheist or unbeliever can never grasp the scope of service to Krsna.

"Devotional service that offer me living beings revives in them eternal life. O dear ladies of Vraja, your good fortune is none other than the love you bear me, for he alone has enabled you to get my favor. "

devotional service, is to use his senses in the service of the Lord, the Lord of all the senses. When the soul is the Supreme Being, two secondary effects result in: she is freed from material designation and senses are purified simply by being employed in the service of God.

The love and devotion of our service to God is: to love, to surrender to him, obey him, do his will, serve, worship him, glorify him, singing his holy names, he offer prayers and all that we have, respect and apply its laws, commandments, precepts, guidelines, offering him his life, his existence, the fruit of all our activities, and make him happy.

The Devotional service

Devotional service consists of the following: 1) listen; 2) sing (or say); 3) remember; 4) love; 5) pray; 6) used; 7) act servant; 8) to be friendly; 9) any offer; 10) dance before the Deity; 11) sing songs; 12) instruct; 13) offer their homage; 14) the arrival of a

devotee, stand as a compliance; 15) at the start of a devotee, escort him to the door; 16) enter the temple of the Lord; 17) perform a circular walk around the temple; 18) read prayers; 19) sing hymns; 20) take part in sankirtane (congregational chanting); 21) smell the incense and flowers offered to the Deity; 22) honoring prasad (food offered to Krishna); 23) attend the aratrik (the Lord welcome ceremony); 24) contemplate the Deity; 25) offer tasty food to the Lord; 26) meditate; 27) offer water to the shrub toulasi; 28) offer their tribute to vaishnaves, or advanced devotees; 29) living in Mathura or Vrndavana; 30) study the Srimad-Bhagavatam; 31) do everything to achieve Krishna; 32) expect the grace of Krishna; 33) take part in the ceremonies in honor of Krishna in the company of His devotees; 34) surrender completely; 35) observe various celebrations.

Anyone who practices devotional service in full Krishna consciousness automatically perform any debt to the sages, the demigods and ancestors, to whom we are indebted generally. This is confirmed by the Srimad-Bhagavatam: "Whoever engages fully in the service of the Lord, O king, has neither duties nor obligations to the demigods, sages, his family, his ancestors, humans and living beings in general. "(SB 5.11.41) Understand that, at birth, every human is so indebted to all expected him to perform various rites prescribed. The being who surrenders fully to Krishna, however, is free of all debt, from any obligation to anyone else. Moreover, it should be noted that whoever renounces all temporal duties to devote himself to the exclusive service of Krishna is freed by the very fact of any personal desire and does not risk committing any sin whatsoever. If, however, he comes to ask wrongdoing - not intentionally but by accident - Krishna will give him his full protection, and shall be taken to be purified in any way, as confirmed in the Srimad-Bhagavatam: "The devotee who is fully committed to the absolute love of the Lord's service is protected by the Supreme Being. or if, despite himself, he has to commit any sin or is forced to commit a wrongdoing in exceptional circumstances, the Lord situated in his heart, give him his full protection. "(SB, 11/05/42) the ways of speculative knowledge and renunciation are not essential to the completion of devotional service. It is not necessary to adhere to the principles of nonviolence and sense control, strictly recommended by other elevation roads. Without even subscribe to such methods, the devotee develops all these virtues with the only devotional service of the Lord. In the eleventh Canto of Srimad-Bhagavatam, the Lord says so himself that it is not necessary to cultivate speculative knowledge and renunciation when actually engaged in His devotional service.

Spiritual perfection, which is known even in the material world is described in the Bhagavad Gita (XII.13-20): "The devotee, envious of anything that behaves in with all

benevolent friend, who of nothing is believed the owner, who is free from false ego and remains the same in joy as in sorrow, forgiving, who always knows contentment and engages with determination in devotional service, and whose mind and the bodies are left to the Supreme Lord - that one is me dear devotee who never causes agitating to others, and joys and sorrows do not, that does not depend on the modes of physical action. pure being, an expert on everything, free from anxiety, free from suffering, and who do not seek the fruit of his actions, this one is very expensive me one who grasps neither the joy or sorrow, that does grieves nor covets, who renounces as favorable to unfavorable, that one is me very much. he who shows equal to the friend or the enemy, which remains the same in glory or disgrace, heat or cold, praise or blame, forever pure from all defilement, still silent, satisfied with everything, careless of the house, which, established in knowledge is with me love and devotion - that one is me dearly. One who, full of faith in this imperishable path of devotional service is committed entirely, making Me the supreme goal, this one is also very dear to Krishna. "

The person who is never brought happiness, hatred, grief and ambition hardware, detached from any favorable or harmful activity of the material world and fully dedicated to Krishna consciousness, is very dear to Krishna. The devotee who shows equal to the so-called friends and enemies of this world, and neither heat nor cold disturbing by some attachment to the body, which feels no attachment and remain equanimous to be respected or that insult, which remains serious, satisfied in all circumstances, no fixed residence but still established in Krishna consciousness - this one is very dear to the Lord. Even without being established in such a transcendental position, the fact that approved such transcendence will make us very dear to Krishna.

The mere devotional service to the Supreme Personality help bring an end to the perpetual transmigration which overwhelms life after life. In other words, the practice of listening will allow him to settle firmly on the path of loving service and devotion offered to Vishnu or Krishna, ending his wanderings in the material universe. However, this method is very simple: just listen carefully to the sweet words which, in the form of Srimad-Bhagavatam, emanate from the lips of Sukadeva Gosvami, or a genuine spiritual master.

The Truths about the spiritual entity

All the Vedic scriptures, the Bhagavad-gita and the Vishnu Purana, abundantly testify to the difference between energy and its Source. The Bhagavad Gita (VII.4), for example, clearly states that earth, water, fire, air and ether are the five basic raw

elements of the material world, while the mind, intelligence and false ego form three subtle elements of matter. The entire material nature is shared between these eight elements which constitute the lower aspect, and one which also lends the Mayan name, or illusion. Beyond these eight inferior elements is a higher aspect called para-prakriti, and consists of countless living beings that inhabit the material universe. This is to understand that the Supreme Lord is the Absolute Truth, energy source par excellence, and that when His energy manifests itself imperfectly, or is veiled in any way, it takes the maya-sakti name . However, the cosmic manifestation is a product of this maya-sakti. In fact, living things lie beyond this lower energy denatured. They have indeed a purely spiritual existence, a pure identity as pure mental activities, beyond the manifestation of the material cosmos. But while the mind, intelligence and identity of the living being are not confined to the material universe, when it enters into this world because of his desire to dominate matter, his mind, his intelligence and original body are being covered by the material energy. And when he emerges again to these lower energy or material, they say released. Then losing his false ego, his true ego back to life.

Élucubrators fools believe that after liberation, to be losing its identity, but it is not. Making forever part of God, the living succeeded in the release include the original and eternal identity that is his. The completion of the aphorism brahmasmi Aham ("I am not this body") does not mean that the being loses its identity. I think now be material, but once released, I understand that I am in fact a spiritual soul, a fragment of the Infinite. Become Krsna conscious or spiritually enlightened, and engage in His transcendental loving service are the true signs of liberation.

The Vishnu Purana clearly says, "The energy of the Supreme Lord is divided into three categories. Para, and kshetragya avidya" (VP, 07/06/61) The para energy is actually that of the Lord Himself, while 'kshetragya energy is that of the living and energy avidya, that of the material world, or maya. One of the calls avidya, or ignorance, because under the influence of the material energy, one forgets its true nature as the relationship we have to the Supreme Lord. In conclusion, living beings are one of the energies of the Supreme Lord; tiny parts of Him, called the jivas. But by arbitrarily putting the jiva on an equal footing with the Infinite Supreme - simply because they are both spiritual, one can only sow confusion.

the living is, by its nature first, pure spirit. When the human being identifies with the material body, we can say that it confuses and takes a rope for a snake or an oyster shell for gold, and the doctrine of transformation applies when it misunderstands a thing for another. In reality the body is not being, and believe that the succession is

indeed the doctrine of transformation. All conditioned souls are also in no doubt contaminated by this doctrine when the truth is hidden.

Any visible phenomenon of cosmic manifestation belong to the energy of the Supreme Lord, not different from Him. Therefore, He is the master, friend and support of all living beings. So live the grace of God, and only take what is rightfully ours, without encroaching on the part of others. Thus do we can live happily.

The pure devotees know that they are to serve God, the Supreme Being, and that everything that exists can be used as part of this service. Blessed by the Supreme Being who is its heart, the devotee can see Him wherever his gaze arise. In truth, he sees nothing else. The Srimad-Bhagavatam confirms, saying the relationship between the devotee to the Lord: "If a person's heart is still attached to the Supreme Lord through links of love for God, the Lord never leaves.

The Scriptures state: "O Lord, we can conclude that all beings are attracted by Your material energy, and the mere fact that they are wrong for the material nature of the products made transmigrate from one body to another, in forgetfulness of their eternal relationship with You. Because of their ignorance, these souls mistakenly identify the various forms of life for these individuals. When they see amounted to human form, they s 'then identify with a social class, a people, a race or a religion called, thereby forgetting their real identity of eternal servants of Your grace. because of this erroneous concept of existence, they must undergo the cycle of deaths and rebirth. Among millions of such beings conditioned, one, perhaps, will find enough intelligence to, in contact with Your pure devotees, understand the message of Krsna consciousness and thus abandon a wrong concept of existence".

God is only the pure light that illuminates existence, illuminates the heart of each and radiates in all its spiritual and material realm. It is the source and reservoir of blessings, and pure water that clears the problems, difficulties and suffering.

Lord of everything emanates, the spiritual world as the material universe, he is the Master of time acting under his direct authority. Universal time is so powerful that submits material nature, without it there can be nothing.

Getting to know God, to love, obey and serve Him with love and devotion, helps purify his being, and by the grace of God, of losing the darkness, suffering, death, and eternal life appear .

Love God, obey him, do his will, surrender completely to him and serve him with love and devotion, these are the keys that allow to enter the kingdom of God.

The path of renunciation and detachment

But what is that renunciation?

the Lord himself responds. "The man can taste the fruits of renunciation simply by self-control, detachment from the things of this world and the lack of interest in material pleasures Herein lies in fact the highest perfection of renunciation. "

If we want our actions involve no good result and / or bad, and our karma disappears, we must offer God all the fruits of our actions, our lives, our lives, and serve with love and devotion. Therein lies the perfection of life.

Vedic civilization enjoins all men to renounce family life after fifty. This is an obligation. However, because of the confusion in which modern civilization is flooded, married men want to continue their family life to death, causing them great suffering. The righteous must act in order to raise to a higher level of human society. There are many purification rites designed to raise man to the spiritual life. A holy man engaged in the order of slice renouncing all his attachments to the family.

But one who performs the prescribed duty only because it should be done, without any attachment to the fruits of his act, one, his renunciation proceeds of virtue.

Such is the state of mind that must accompany the fulfillment of duty. We must act without attachment to the fruits and do not identify with the specific characteristics of the act. The saint who works in a factory is not identified in the work of the factory or the workers. He is content to work for Krishna. And because it surrenders to God the fruits of his labor, it is the spiritual level, beyond the influence of the gunas.

The conscious man of God, or established in the pure virtue, feels no resentment beings or things that put his body in an uncomfortable situation. It is at the place and time appropriate, without any apprehension for any inconvenience that could cause the discharge of his duty. This man, whether in the spiritual, beyond the material, it must be seen as providing the highest intelligence and entirely free from doubt and in his actions. He loves all living beings, and sees the Supreme Lord everywhere.

The virtuous pure defeated the bonds of affection for his family and then broadens the scope of its activities by absorbing, for the good of all souls forgetful of their true nature, in devotional service. Unless determine any attachment to his family and to broaden its scope, no one can qualify as a devotee of the Lord. God Himself, in perfect sovereign, showed us the example to follow when, as Sri Ramachandra, He renounced feelings for His beloved wife to highlight the qualities of a model king.

Any man who assumes responsibility in society as a Brahmin, a devotee, a king or political leader is, in fulfilling his own duty, be concerned with the good of all men. Sri Krishna is the Lord of the universe, or the Lord of the universal mind, for He is all-powerful and can therefore cut the tight knot of affection for loved ones. The well-will we see sometimes eager to show special favor to be showing signs of weakness, His energy use almighty to dive His devotee in circumstances that will force him to break the bonds of the family. For in doing so, He leads the devotee to depend totally on Him for paving his way back to his absolute realm.

The true purpose of life is to focus on Krishna, God, the Supreme Being. This path implies that frees itself attachments associated with the material world, to focus instead on Krishna. We can not break away from everything;but focus on Krishna, or take part in the devotional service of the Lord requires that detaches from the material condition.

Usually people approach Krsna to maintain their attachment to this world. "O Lord, the means to pray, give us this day our daily bread." Feeling of attachment to this world of matter and wanting to live there, they pray that they are provided various material goods required for maintaining the status quo. This is called material attachment. Although in a sense, is to approach God to ensure his position in this world is a sign of virtue, such an attitude is not really desirable. Instead of worshiping God in the hope of thereby increasing our temporal wealth, better to come off the field. Access to the release through the secondment to the family and material possessions.

The suffering comes from our commitment. Attached to the material, we want both of temporal goods; Krishna also gives us Does It the opportunity to enjoy all the amenities which we aspire. Of course, you also deserve them. Deserve them first, then want them. Imagine that I aspire to be king: to deserve this position, I must have done in the past pious deeds.

Krishna can give us everything we want, even liberation.

Before you can become a devotee of the Lord, we must first purify themselves of all material attachment. vairagya called this precondition.

The renunciation is to leave his father, his mother, his siblings, his wife, his children, to extend the love we have them to the Supreme Lord one hand and to all beings without exception the other. It's giving up his social status, separate from all material assets and opt for total celibacy, to love God, to surrender to him and to serve him with love and devotion. That's what the perfect renunciation.

As long as we think, "I belong to such a family, such a nation, one religion, in particular race ...", it is hardly possible to become aware of God. Both believed to be American Indian, African, father, mother, husband or wife of such or such a, it remains attached to material designations. I am a spiritual soul, while all these attachments come from the body. Now, I am not the body. Here's what to include in gasoline. If I am not the body, of which I am the father or mother?

Krishna embodies the Father and the Supreme Mother while we only play the role of father, mother, sister or brother. This is the material nature that makes us dance and saying, "You belong to this family and to this country."

Heaven, hell or return to God, in our first home - our choice. Any intelligent person will think: "If we prepare for the next life, why not make to reinstate the kingdom of God?"

When our present body cease to be, we have to accept a new one. Those that governs Virtue and avoid principles of sinful life reborn on higher planets. Even if it is not done devotee of the Lord, we enjoy such an advantage provided to adopt the regulative principles, which will keep us in Virtue. This is what must serve human life. But if we waste the living like animals who are content to eat, sleep, mate and defend such an opportunity will not come anytime soon.

Ignorant of these facts, the disbelievers do not believe in a future life, they claim that everything ends with death. Such men claim to be scholars or philosophers, but in fact they are immersed in ignorance and can not qu'égarer others. This is what hurts me the most. That's why I pray the true servants of God, possessors of the divine knowledge, to challenge and defeat these villains who mislead humanity.

9 keys or practices of love and devotion service to Krishna, God, the Supreme Being.

Only the spiritual vision that helps develop the 9 key the service of love and devotion offered to Krishna, God, give to see him and to know him. But this vision, only the practice of devotional service, beginning with listening to the glories of the Lord from a bona fide spiritual master, allows to develop it. Take into account the quality of listening, which is the top of devotional practice. If listening is done with a qualified teacher, it will bear fruit quickly. The first step to take on the path of devotional service is to find a competent teacher, qualified, who knows God and has seen the truth, then listen to his teachings. For when listening is perfect and complete, the other activities of devotional service naturally reach their own perfection.

1) Listening. 2) The song of the names of Krishna Saints or glorification. 3) Remember God. 4) intense attachment to the Lord. 5) The worship offered to him. 6) offer prayers. 7) Assist the Lord as a servant. 8) Befriending the Lord. 9) Any offer to the Lord.

Even unconsciously, all living entities are serving God, because nothing moves without His ultimate sanction. In fact, the realized souls, Krishna is God, the Supreme Being who lives in the heart of created beings while remaining independent of His creation. The different practices of spiritual realization led us to directly revive our conscious and eternal relationship with Him and this, through the service of love and devotion.

The other way just as important to be receptive is active listening of chanting the holy name. There is an ever increasing infinity names designating Krishna, God, the Supreme Being, and we can all sing and glorify them. The listening means listening with respect to the shape, nature, attributes and entertainment Krishna, God, the Supreme Being. Listening to twin quickly the second practice either: singing or glorification. Singing or reciting the holy name of the Lord, it purifies the material conception of life, due to impure influence of the three modes of material nature (virtue, passion and ignorance). When the heart is completely rid of this stain, then we can realize the Form of God. The chanting of the holy names of the Lord Krishna, Hare Krishna, Hare Krishna, Krishna Krishna, Hare Hare / Hare Rama, Hare Rama, Rama Rama, Hare Hare; allows us to be in direct contact with God by transcendental sound vibration of singing, and so remain permanently in purity, in holiness. We must sing at least a hundred times, (100) a day.

Lord of all began, and it all remains since time immemorial.

Unless it evolves spiritually, civilization remains static. The soul animates the body and the whole body and soul, animates the world. We care about the body, but we know nothing of the soul that makes him live and move. Indeed, if it is touched by the spirit, the body remains inert, lifeless. The human body is an excellent vehicle that allows us access to eternal life.

The real purpose of life is to know God as he is, and to return to him in his eternal kingdom. We must regain our lost spiritual identity. Unfortunately, five heavy chains, such anchors, hold the body in the material consciousness.

attachment to the material body due to ignorance of spiritual realities.

attachment to relatives, due to personal ties.

attachment to the native land and material goods, property, wealth, power, etc.

attachment to materialistic science, which anchor in the matter, ignorance and darkness.

attachment to religious customs and rituals, which do not allow to know God, and ignore any way far into the kingdom of GOD.

For it is a lie that they are prophesying in my name. I have not sent them, saith the LORD. (Jeremiah 29.9)

Who changed the truth of God into a lie (Romans 1:25)

These false prophets and true demonic beings prevent men to know God as he is, and penetrate the absolute truth, by forcing them to remain so in ignorance. They removed some words of Yahweh, and have amended others to keep people in confusion. They call for evil when God preaches the good and shed blood while the lord commands; Love thy neighbor as thyself and thou shalt not kill. They hide the human beings they are not the material body, but the spiritual entity which is inside the physical body. They hide in the man's death only concerns the material body and not the spiritual entity or the spiritual soul that reincarnates immediately. They hide to living beings that reincarnation is a reality. They hide men's thoughts, words and actions las cause good or bad effects that inevitably lead to positive or negative consequences on the existence of beings, and that they determine what their next existence, painful or not, poor or not, and the body shape they revêtiront.

The men were, because of them, misled, and so kept in the dark. The time has come to enlighten them.

Everything belongs to Krishna, God, the Supreme Being.

Everything belongs to Krishna, the Supreme Personality, and nobody else has anything. That's the truth.

Krishna is the Sovereign Monarch of the spiritual world and the material universe together, and the only owner of all that exists. Everything belongs to him. Everything must be offered to the Supreme Lord, for everything he has, and we should only take what he gives us. Similarly, we should not fight to gain anything, and accept only what we need. One can assume ownership of goods necessary to the needs of the body, but who wants to have more than that, should be considered a thief and deserves to be punished by the laws of nature. Of course we need to eat, sleep, mate

and defend us, but since God provides for the needs of all animals, why did not he do to humans?

Everything is there, because Krishna wanted it that way and that nothing is missing to be alive. We must all accept what God awards us, and take nothing else. Anyone who encroaches on the part of others, is a thief. We should not accept more than what we really need. When money comes in abundance by destiny, we should always consider that it belongs to God, the Supreme Being.

Nobody can escape the vigilance of material nature or even conceal its true intentions. If men illegitimately claim that this universe, or a part thereof, belongs to them, all humanity will be condemned by the laws of nature as thieves company.

The last flood

God, the Supreme Being, addressing a king, said:

O king, in seven days -Bhuh the three worlds, and Bhuvah Svah- will be submerged by the waters of devastation.

When the three worlds disappear under the water, you'll see appear before you a big boat, that I have sent you. Then, O king, you have to gather all kinds of plants and seeds and load them on that great boat. Then you go up on board, accompanied by the seven sages and surrounded by all kinds of living beings, and you parcourras seamlessly with your companions ocean flooding, lit by the only radiance of the great sages.

Pulling the boat on which you will find yourself with wise men, O king, I will pass through the waters of devastation until the end of the night due to sleep Brahma.

In reality, this devastation did not take place during the night of Brahma but during one of his days, as it happened during the Caksusa Manu era. The night of Brahma happens when he goes to bed, but there are fourteen Manus during the day, including Caksusa Manu. Srila Visvanatha Cakravarti Thakura therefore says that although it was day for him, Brahma felt sleepy for a while by the supreme will of the Lord. This short period is considered the night of Brahma. This devastation, which is mentioned in the Matsya Purana, occurred during the era of Svayambhuva Manu because Agastya Muni cursed him. During the era of Caksusa Manu, by the supreme will of the Lord, another Apocalypse took place suddenly. Markandeya Rsi mentions in the Visnu-dharmottara. At the end of an era of Manu, there is not necessarily

destruction; However, at the end of Caksusa-manvantara, God, the Supreme Being, wanted to show Satyavrata through His illusory energy, the effects of the devastation

God, the Supreme Personality disappeared soon after examining the king, who began to wait until he had heard about the Lord.

After widespread ground kusa grass with the tips facing the east, the saintly king sat on face northeast and meditated on God, the Supreme Being, Visnu, who had taken the form of a fish.

Thereafter, gigantic clouds pouring incessant rains swelled increasingly the ocean began to overflow onto the land and flooded the world.

Prophecies for the age of hypocrisy and quarrel

There are five thousand years Krsna-Dvaipayana Vyasa, the author of the Bhagavatam, announced the side of the dark age in which we live.

"O king, by the implacable force of the time, every day sees a further decline of spirituality, truthfulness, cleanliness, mercy, mercy, duration of life, physical strength and memory. "(SB 12.2.1)

The Bhagavatam describes the era of Kali-yuga, the age of discord and hypocrisy in which we now live. This work, put in writing there are five thousand years, reports of many events that were to occur in the future. Also the Bhagavatam is described as É writing revealed (sastra), and its author (the sastra-kara), a liberated being, aware of past, present and future (tri-kala JNA). This text contains many predictions, and mention, for example, the advent of the Buddha, that of Kalki (divine manifestation which appear at the end of Kali-yuga) and that of Lord Chaitanya.

(See the book "Divine Messages" page 33)

Abortion in terms of Vedic scriptures

To shed more light on the issues of abortion now look to the East, to the Sanskrit Vedic literature of India. In the largest of these writings, the Srimad-Bhagavatam it is stated:

"Under the direction of the Supreme Lord and according to the fruit of his works, the living being, the soul , is inserted into the womb of a woman through a drop of male seed to take it to a particular body. "(SB 3.31.1)

The most important point here is that the soul is introduced into the seed of the father. Then 'the soul in the male seed particle is injected into the womb of the mother.' All this is happening 'under the guidance of God' and the result is 'the production of a new material body'. According to the Vedic point of view, life is present even before the moment of conception, what about after!

We are by our original nature immortal eternal soul. That soul originally comes from the spiritual realm, but because of his material desires, fell into the material universe. Because of this fall, the soul is forced to be born and die in an endless cycle. But the being (soul) has the option, through spiritual practice, returning home in the spiritual world. This principle of reincarnation was widespread among Greek philosophers, such as Plato and Pythagoras and among the first Christians like Origen and Tertullian.

What relationship is there between the transmigration of the soul and abortion? According to the law of material nature governed by God, the eternal soul is placed in the male seed and then injected into the womb. Thus, according to the wisdom of the East, the same person, the soul, is present before conception and certainly after. It is the habitat (the body) of a spiritual soul that develops in the womb, and nobody has the right, at any stage of embryonic development, to expel the soul out of a woman's uterus in which God had placed him.

In fact, each of us is an eternal spirit soul, we are not this material body. This is only a carnal envelope that covers the soul. In all life - whether that of a bird, insect, fish, mammal, a plant, a fetus - lives an eternal individual soul. And it is accompanied by another soul, the Supreme Soul or the Holy Spirit. The Supreme Soul is in the side of the individual soul while transmigrating from one body to another in his long and perilous pilgrimage through the material universe. Thus, all life is sacred and should never be intentionally destroyed.

The pure spiritual science states that the living soul that is part of God exists in all life forms. Fools believe that the animal has no soul. This belief rests on no rational basis. The animal has a soul. This mentality currently ruin civilization. People are so degraded that they think that the embryo has no soul and abortion. Now the embryo has a soul in it, and abortion is a crime. Allah informs us that everyone has a soul, that it lives in all life forms, human, animal and plant.

The individual soul evolves from a lower body in a higher form; this is what is meant by spiritual evolution. After reaching the human form, the soul can understand the teachings of the pure spiritual science and, if they so desire, to surrender to the Lord to return to Him in His eternal kingdom. Otherwise, it will remain in this material world to undergo repeated tribulations of birth, disease, old age and death. It will then be reincarnated repeatedly and suffer every time.

What is original sin?

This is disobedience, refusal to serve Jehovah. The man of pride will wonder why serve a master?

The living being is eternally part of God, and his duty is to serve Him. When thinking: Why serve God, he is blind and ignorant.

The fact wish to be our own master, and Enjoy life as we understand it, cause our downfall. Original sin is to refuse to serve the Lord and seek to usurp his position. The demonic miscreants, for example, are struggling to become God or without him, despite their limited knowledge, their imperfect philosophy and their ignorance of the truth, they believe that they will succeed. If we could become God through meditation, material wealth or military power, the word God would lose all meaning. Seek to become God, that is the original sin, which marks the beginning of an imperfect existence, confinement in the material universe and know it, because of our actions and interested guilty, suffering life after life.

Fascinated by the illusory energy of material nature, the individual soul (individual) comes into this world to satisfy his senses. The Lord does not want her to come there, but it is driven by selfish desires. God grants liberty to those who obey him and apply his directives. Sometimes they have the powers of angels, but because of their physical activities, they become entangled and falls. So can they fall from angel position and become mere earthworms. Hence the many forms of life.

The rise and decline therefore be ongoing and sometimes rises and sometimes falls. So goes the suffering of the living. When he realizes his situation, he began to seek Jehovah, the Supreme Lord Krishna, Christ. By His grace, he meets a bona fide spiritual master and, through their combined mercy, he was offered the opportunity to adopt devotional service. With a little effort and sincerity, be conditioned by the material reaches devotional perfection and return to God.

The death takes, indeed, both. The two aspects are found only in the material world, because in the spiritual eternal death does not exist because the soul is immortal.

Every spiritual entity that is embodied in a material body, instantly fell into oblivion. Forgetfulness of God, its true spiritual identity and his past. This form of oblivion in which we are immersed, it is the result of our disobedience to God, and our desire to enjoy so interested pleasure of our senses. This spiritual death, forgetting everything. In unconsciousness, we forget its identity. The spiritual death can only revive his conscience, he needs the help of God and the spiritual master. Of course, until we frees no material existence, we remain spiritually dead, although it continues to exist on the material plane. Only be conscious of God really lives. Anyway, the soul does not die with the body.

The second aspect concerns the material body that really dies and returns to dust. There is no resurrection of the body, it is a lie demonic miscreants.

Data on absolute truth, to the knowledge of the Lord and earthly and heavenly mysteries are inaccessible to those who forget the link that connects them to God, and who look only to materialism, sensual pleasures and interested actions.

As against those who seek God, who sincerely want to know, renewing a relationship of love with him and serve him with love and devotion, are the only ones to have access to the absolute truth and approach God.

After many rebirths (reincarnations) when he knows that the Lord is all that IS, the cause of all causes, the man with true knowledge surrenders to the Supreme Lord. God therefore guide, transmits knowledge and is revealed to him, that he goes to him. It is only by the grace of Jehovah that it is possible to approach and enter into his eternal kingdom, and the only mercy of the bona fide spiritual master, intimate servant of God.

Are called liberated souls or realized souls, those who know how to be spiritual entities, and recognize the Lord as the only person worthy of worship Supreme Sovereign. Thus they abandon themselves to the Lord, worship Him, serve Him with love and devotion, and do his divine will with great joy.

By the grace of the Supreme Lord, at the prescribed time, they will return to their Heavenly Father, in His eternal kingdom, where they will live happy forever. Never they will return in the material world where there is suffering.

The highest form of perfect and absolute knowledge is to know the Lord as it is, and understand that it is the absolute truth. The second level of this knowledge is to

understand that all living beings are brothers and sisters, and they must love each other.

Those who manage, as the Lord teaches, to see all beings with an equal eye, have hatred and appeal to anyone. They love all living beings, without exception, with equal love.

They do not aspire to own more than necessary and allow everyone a rightful share. They hate injustice, inequality, discrimination, and advocate equitable sharing.

Woe to those who develop hatred, racism and reject others because they suffer the consequences of their actions and have to suffer in this life already, but especially in the following.

God is the greatest of all living beings. He holds them and provides for the least of their needs. Anyone who knows the absolute truth, has perfect knowledge. We all qualitatively the same nature as our Heavenly Father.

The Supreme Lord has created a powerful bond, that of love and affection, so powerful that no one can decide it. The affectionate bond that unites us to the Lord and to other beings will never break. This is the kingdom of God, and in the spiritual world.

Only conscious beings of Jehovah qualify to return to their original home, the kingdom of God.

The real spiritual progress is measured by knowledge and renunciation.

The love and devotion of service to God leads naturally the development of knowledge and perfect renunciation. Have its constantly fixed on the Lord mental overcomes physical acts and their consequences. That is the mark of perfect knowledge.

Those who develop love and affection for God, accessing the spiritual level where it is possible to live his divine company. Every acquires for Lord Krishna such devotional affection, pure and total returns at the end of his current existence in its original home, the kingdom of God.

The affection and the service of love and pure devotion one offer to lead the Supreme Lord liberation.

From our birth, we contract a debt to the angels, the great sages, living beings, parents, friends, humanity and ancestors. He who repays none of his debts will not be released, especially if he does not give up this material world.

Upon our period of celibacy, we must organize sacrificial ceremonies dedicated to God, to liquidate our debt to the saints fulfill our obligations to the angels, and settle our debt to our father by providing our descendants. Such sacrificial ceremonies are banned in the Iron Age or age of discord, our, because there is more qualified priests to organize. They are replaced by the chanting of the holy names of God.

Those who give themselves completely to God, who alone gives liberation, are relieved of all obligations, even if they fail to take any sacrifice. He who forsakes all material duties and take full refuge in God, the protector of all beings, no longer has any debt to the angels, the great sages, living beings, parents, friends, and humanity the ancestors.

The pure devotees of God who love and serve Him with love and devotion already in this material world, having reached the perfection of God consciousness, when they leave their material bodies are being transferred in the universe, what that it is where God appears.

There they get their first chance to live in the personal company of direct LORD. God comes down at regular intervals in a galaxy, where the demonic miscreants are creating trouble. Thus he came to earth there are 5 000 years to destroy the demonic miscreants, protect his devotees and restore spirituality. Gets involved in each of the galaxies in the cosmos, and there are countless.

This is one of those occasions that the pure devotees who have left the land of Lord encounter, and by his causeless mercy, accompanied him in his saving mission and become his companions or his eternal companions. Thus they serve with love and devotion for eternity and remain with him.

Let us know that never, in any place, under any circumstances, we can not be separated from the Lord, for He is everywhere. The pure love of God is intrinsically linked to its energy.

the Lord has innumerable energies, the main ones, in order of importance: The internal energy, the marginal energy and the external energy. Living beings are tiny particles, integral parts of the marginal energy of God.

God's love or God consciousness, is the culmination of knowledge, where everything is seen in all its truth. In truth, anyone who has the privilege to think, feel, act and will

can not be separated from God. This is the stage at which we are given to understand our eternal relationship with God is that God consciousness. Never the link between beings to the Supreme Lord can not be broken.

The perfection of knowledge is put God in our mind and always think of him. In truth, the mind is nothing but the energy of God.

With the only knowledge of God is acquired at the same time universal knowledge.

Knowing the absolute truth is especially necessary for those who wish to be liberated from material existence, but whoever reaches the love of God is already released.

Serve God with love and devotion, helps develop the love of God.

Thinking constantly to God, we will experience the highest perfection of spiritual life. Love for God is the secret of spiritual perfection.

Stop hating us and we love each other, because we are all brothers and sisters and we all belong to the same divine family.

We are all individually spiritual entities or spiritual souls, tiny particles of marginal power of God, and therefore an integral part of his Divine Being. We are all children of God. It is the interests of the spiritual entity to look for and not those of the body ephemeral material.

Each reborn in a family, a society, a community, a people according to their deeds done in his previous life and remains alone with his fate. The day will come when we have to leave our bodies, our families and reincarnate elsewhere, in another country or another planet. We believe belong to a family, a nation, when in truth we are not of this world. In truth, no one is European, African, Asian and so on, because these are bodily designations unrelated to the spiritual we are. That's why we should not pay too much affection to our family members, our friends, our nation only, but love all beings, without exception, with equal love.

The Lord has used its external energy to create the material universe whose form is material nature. He wanted the material universe has a limited time, and is delimited by the universal cycle time acting under his authority.

A cycle consists of four ages of life and a different spiritual level. There is first the golden age, spiritual, silver age when men are immersed in the passion of the senses, the Bronze Age, where they are under the influence of ignorance, and finally the iron age, or they turn away from God and become wicked. This cycle of four ages lasts 4

billion 320 million years, and ends with a devastation or flood. The last flood occurred in Noah. God thus puts a halt to the materialistic society, atheism and wickedness.

We are now at the end of the Iron Age, which ends in 427 000 years, with the advent of the Supreme Lord will come as the Messiah destroy all demonic miscreants, all the saints protect and restore spirituality, then the devastation or flood will occur. The golden age a new cycle.

The one does not affect the joys or sorrows, which, in all circumstances remains serene and resolute, is worthy of spiritual liberation.

One who is truly compassionate towards suffering humanity, fallen, must strive to raise the consciousness of human beings hardware level to the spiritual level. The best charity is to raise all spiritual souls incarnated in God consciousness.

Why this cycle of violence?

Forgetting his true spiritual identity, ignorance of the absolute truth and identification with his material body, are at the origin of human frustrations. It multiplies the pleasure of the senses that lead to anger and violence.

The major reason for the original violence ignorance that animals are also living beings having a spiritual soul. Thus the "civilized" countries create many slaughterhouses where animals are killed. The killing here is to take the life of an innocent animal, but also to take pleasure in eating the flesh. Human beings throughout the chain, from the slaughterhouse to the butcher and the housewife who buys, cooks and those who consume the meat of the animal killed, will have to answer to God's justice. In their next existence they will suffer themselves that they did. That is the unknown cause of the violence and conflicts one can everywhere. Man loses his humanity and compassion.

Pythagoras said, "As long as the human massacre animals, men kill each other one who sows the seeds of murder can not reap joy and love."

What is the true meaning of freedom of choice and free will that God gives us?

Only pure love, spontaneous and natural can meet God, immaculate love, no trace of any personal desire. This is the major reason why God gives each living being's

freedom of choice. This free will allows us to love or not to love the Lord. The choice is left to every living being. The beings who dedicate their love to the Lord are in the spiritual world, while those who do not want to love are relegated to the material universe.

Those who do not love God or who are envious of the Supreme beneficiary position, can not remain in the spiritual world. When this happens, they are immediately deprived of the spiritual world, because the desire of the Lord there are not. The choice to love or not Lord exists in all of us from all eternity.

To us to choose. Love God, obey him and serve him with love and devotion, and live with him in his kingdom, or choose not to love him, to satisfy our own senses, and experience life in the material world after life, rebirth , death and suffering repeatedly.

Why the Lord has created a temporary world where there is suffering?

Just because he does not want us to remain in this material world. He wants us to take the measure of our mistake, and we understand how much we were wrong in taking the decision to come here, and so we decided to return to our original home, located in the spiritual world.

That is why he made sure of his material energy in its form of material nature leads the embodied souls and conditioned to a state of frustration that will bring an updated look to him to LORD Supreme Lord, who is situated in the heart of every being in its form of the Holy Spirit or Supreme Soul, and surrender to it.

By love, the Lord help all beings by sending its pure devotees, his intimate servants, they reveal their knowledge of the spiritual world, raise them back to their true spiritual level, and present them the true divine knowledge, to enlighten them with this transcendental knowledge and they return to the kingdom of God.

One who is beyond doubt and duality, which is free from sin, who works for the good of all beings whose thoughts turn inward, To God present in the heart, that one realizes the absolute and attained liberation.

It is forgotten in our love relationship with the Lord to look for the cause of the difficulties caused by the hard struggle of existence. Just regain full consciousness of

this relationship that unites us to God, to attain perfect liberation, even in our material body.

It is close to the supreme liberation, for those who, free from anger and all material desires, realized their spiritual identity and masters them, always strive to achieve perfection.

As soon as we adopt the consciousness of God, we become aware of our spiritual identity. Through the practice of love and devotion of service to Jehovah, we are developing the knowledge of God. When we are firmly established in the love and devotion service, which we fully develop our spiritual awareness, we are able to perceive the presence of the Lord in all of our actions. This is called liberation through realization of the absolute.

The devotee, the servant, the servant of the Supreme Lord can purify several past and future generations of his family, with his love and devotion of service to Jehovah.

In truth, a pure devotee of God, serving with love and devotion, purifies his entire family until the twenty-first past and future generation. This is the dynasty that is purified, because the devotee enjoying the blessing of the Lord purifies.

If the blessing of the Lord which the devotee enjoys extends to the twenty-first generation, this means that members of different families in which the devotee has incarnated are also cleansed, past and future. By the grace of the Lord is not only the current family that purifies, but also the families of his previous lives.

Wherever there are peaceful servants of the Lord, serene, exemplary behavior and trimmed of all qualities, these places become purified and their dynasties, they were convicted. In a place where lies the holy servants and handmaidens of God, not only themselves and their families are purified, but also the entire country.

God is really a Being Exceptional, possessing beauty, intelligence, qualities, attributes and power outsized. Her body and Supreme Soul are identical, A totally spiritual.

He is the Master of the entire universe, supports and guides of humanity. Absolute, he has the power to enter the atom and the heart of the infinitely small, to guide and direct as Supersoul. Omniscient, omnipresent, he knows everything, knows everything, everywhere and still supports everything that is, including all planetary systems. Human beings wonder how the huge planets can float in space, and how God, by his inconceivable power, can keep the stars and all the galaxies?

the Lord has inconceivable power, which is beyond our understanding, our imagination. He is everywhere present in the material universe, and supports space planets and galaxies through his divine energies and Supreme Soul, while lying beyond, in the spirit world, infinitely larger.

The resurrection of the dead is, in truth, the reappearance of the glorious body, incorruptible and spiritual that we had from the beginning, and we lost by entering in this material world, but especially by playing us in a material body.

There is no resurrection of the material body, it is a lie.

By cons, those who turn to the Lord, love him, abandon him, obey him, do his will, and serve with love and devotion without fail, gather in the death of their material envelope, their bodies spiritual that will last for eternity, and through which they can enter the kingdom of God and live with him.

That is the true resurrection.

Anyone acting under the direction of Lord remains pure because his actions do not cause effects or favorable or unfavorable consequences. Besides in the material universe, the positive and negative concepts within the mental illusion, because nothing in this world is favorable. Everything is ominous, because the only true "good" depends on what is done in spiritual consciousness, the consciousness of God in absolute devotional service dedicated to the Lord.

Acting for the Supreme Lord, to His divine will, does not entail the consequences engendered by material acts, guilty or virtuous, and directs us towards liberation.

Outside this context, all our actions lead to positive or negative consequences, which we will feel the effects in the form of suffering or easy existence, and that in any case, hold us prisoners in this world where suffering is base.

The human being is, in truth, a spiritual entity or spirit soul, not the body of material that was covered.

The day when all people will realize this truth, they will understand that they are neither white nor black nor yellow nor red nor American, nor French, nor Asian, nor African, but united members even divine family, and they are not of this world. Then hatred, racism, discrimination, the inhumanism, indifference and pride disappear, and appear the love, harmony and peace.

It is our responsibility to everyone, and God commands us to disseminate this truth in the world.

Where that is doing your thoughts at the time of death, you will reach the destination without failing at your next life.

For example, feeling of hatred against black people, if you think about them at the time of death, you will reincarnate in the black people.

He who dies thinking of his dog, dog reincarnated, and he who dies in ignorance of God, reborn in the animal kingdom.

He who dies thinking of Lord and offering him prayers at this time, return to the kingdom of God.

We must love each other because we are all brothers and sisters.

But with all sparks, integral parts and components of the marginal spiritual energy of God, we are all connected to each other, each other, and therefore, we can not in any way be separated. We are well connected with God and united to him by an eternal bond of love.

Component together the marginal spiritual energy of God, we are feminine in nature, and ONE, the only God "MALE".

Whoever can cultivate absolute knowledge while performing its material duties, is only able to escape the cycle of deaths and rebirths repeated. Only he can enjoy the blessings conferred immortality.

Do not attempt to defeat the laws of nature without God, you'll never get there. The only way to immortality, it's back to the Lord, as do all those who serve the Supreme Lord with love and devotion, and as should all people.

In truth, the material body, ephemeral mass of inert elements, is nothing other than a garment. A destruction of the body, to his death, the spiritual entity survives, is reincarnated in another body and never loses his spiritual identity.

In this world, material nature forces us to transmigrate from one body to another according to our material desires. Every being, from microbe to be heavenly, has a body according to his wishes. She lives in a pig body or angel, the soul is always the same.

Everything is under the control of the Lord, the Supreme Being.

He is the Supreme Soul or Spirit, situated in everyone's heart, and destroys all obstacles to running his servant or his maid to spiritual realization. Merely to hear and sing the glories of the Lord enough to free man from his anguish. Not put his meaning as Lord of service, the Supreme Being, that is the perfection of life.

THE PURE SPIRITUAL SCIENCE, SCIENCE OF GOD OR SCIENCE OF GOD'S CONSCIOUSNESS.

Since time immemorial, this teaching has been given to the sovereign of each of the planets of the universe. This science is especially designed to protect the peoples in the world, and the leaders of each country have the duty to study it and grasp its profound significance if they wish to govern the State and save their fellow citizens from concupiscence which chains them to matter. The primary mission of a human is to cultivate spiritual knowledge and rediscover his eternal relationship with God, the Supreme Being. In all planets and in every nation, it is therefore incumbent on leaders to share this knowledge, the knowledge of Krishna consciousness, with their fellow citizens, offering them education and culture and teaching them devotion. They all have the opportunity to live a positive existence and make the most of their human form.

When the night of Brahma occurs, the three worlds disappear because of the partial devastation.

The Sun and the Moon then lose their brilliance, as in the course of a deep night. It must be understood here that the Sun and the Moon cease to spread their light through the three worlds, but without being destroyed. They continue to shine in the upper part of the universe, beyond the three worlds. But all the part of the universe subject to dissolution remains, in the darkness; Water and darkness are everywhere, and the wind blows untiringly.

At the beginning of the devastation, (Deluge) all the seas leave their bed, and storms of wind rise with violence. The waves of the oceans are then fired, and in no time, the three worlds are found under the waters.

The Scriptures explain that the fiery flames emanating from the mouth of Sankarsana (God) rage for a hundred years from celestial beings, or thirty-six thousand human years. Then, for another thirty-six thousand years, torrents of rain accompanied by

violent winds and roaring waves swept the three worlds, and seas and oceans left their beds. These cataclysms lasting seventy-two thousand years form the beginning of the partial devastation of the three worlds. But men forget these devastations which ravage the world and believe themselves filled by the material progress of civilization. This is called maya, illusion, or "what is not".

In a family where a holy man is born, the ancestors up to the fourteenth ascendants are already liberated.

Unfortunately, under the influence of maya, the conditioned soul uses the body it obtains to seek the pleasure of the forgetful senses and this kind of occupation can lead it again towards an impalpable body. The devotee of the Lord, or the conscious being of Krsna, does not need to observe ritual ceremonies like sraddha, for he always satisfies the Supreme Lord; Consequently, those of his fathers and ancestors who might be in difficulty are automatically saved. The most striking example is that of Prahlada Maharaja, who prayed to Sri Nrsimhadeva (an avatar) to free his father, that sinful being who had committed so many offenses against the Lord's lotus feet. He then replied that in a family where a sage like Prahlada is born, not only the father, but the grandfather and his ancestors - up to the fourteenth ascendant - are already liberated. It must therefore be concluded that the Krsna Consciousness alone represents all the works beneficial to the family, society and living beings in general. The author of the Caitanya-caritamrta adds that a person with a perfect understanding of the Krsna Consciousness does not practice any ritual, for he knows that all rites are self-fulfilled by merely serving Krsna, Full consciousness of His Person.

The Lord dispatches one of his servants in this world to instruct incarnate souls.

Krsna shows such benevolence that He gives souls captivated by the pleasure of the senses a separate world created by Him to enable them to enjoy life as they desire; Nevertheless, He also appears in His Personal Form. It is against the heart that the Lord creates the material universe, but He descends to it in His personal form or dispatches one of His sons or one of His trustworthy servants or a trustworthy author like Vyasadeva for Instruct the conditioned souls. And He also transmits to them His directives through the Bhagavad-gita or song of the Lord. All this work of preaching takes place at the same time as creation, in order to convince the misguided souls who languish in the material universe to return and surrender to Him. Hence the ultimate teaching of the Bhagavad-gita: "Leave there all your illusory occupations in this world, and simply abandon yourself to Me. The consequences of your faults, I will set you free.

Whoever remains attached to material defilement can not be a servant of God.

The level of spiritual realization corresponds to that of the liberated state. Being grasps its own nature through knowledge and renunciation. Without knowledge, there can be no question of realization. The one who realizes that he is an infinitesimal piece of the supreme spiritual Being, then comes to detach himself from the material, conditioned existence. And it is from there that begins the service of devotion. Indeed, unless one is freed from material defilement, one can not turn to the service of love offered to the Lord. This is why our verse asserts: It is when one possesses the full knowledge of his original and eternal nature and is established in the order of renunciation, henceforth detached from all material attraction, that one can, Through the service of pure devotion, to offer his love to the Lord by becoming his servant.

The Bhagavad-gita teaches that one can access the higher planetary systems, and even Brahmaloaka, through acts of virtue; But when the fruits of this piety are exhausted, we must return to this Earth and renew these activities. Thus, even if one achieves a higher level of enjoyment and increased longevity on the higher planetary systems, it will always be for a limited time. But as far as the bhakta is concerned, the holy man, the advantages he acquires, the fruits of his devotional service and the opulence of Vaikuntha, the spiritual world, which results even on this planet, are never destroyed . In this verse, Kapiladeva addresses His Mother by the words santa-rupa, indicating that the perfections obtained by the bhakta remain to him. Indeed, the devotees of the Lord are forever established in the atmosphere of Vaikuntha, which is therefore called santa-rupa because of its position in pure virtue, with no trace of passion or ignorance. When one firmly establishes himself in the service of devotion offered to the Lord, nothing can shake this spiritual position, and consequently the service and pleasure which attach to it are only increasing without end. For the bhaktas absorbed in the Krsna Consciousness, in the atmosphere of Vaikuntha, the influence of time no longer exists. In the material universe, this same influence destroys everything, but in the world of Vaikuntha, neither the influence of time nor that of the devas, the celestial beings, is felt, for there is no devas on The planets Vaikunthas. Here, all our activities are governed by the different devas; The mere fact of moving our hand or our leg is the power of this or that deva. But in the atmosphere of Vaikuntha, the influence of the devas and of the time shine through their absence; So there is never any question of destruction. As soon as the time element manifests itself, there is assurance of destruction, but in the absence of this

element-perceptible in the form of the past, the present and the future-everything becomes eternal. The spiritual perfections of the bhakta will never be destroyed.

The Bhagavad-gita teaches us that, without even knowing the bhakta, the Lord makes sure that he is led into his absolute kingdom as soon as he has left his body. After having abandoned his carnal envelope, he will not have to be reborn in the womb of another mother. The ordinary being is, after death, introduced into the womb of another mother in order to put on a new body, according to her karma, her past actions. But the bhakta immediately joins the spiritual world to live in the company of the Lord. This is the special mercy of the Lord, and the following verses will explain to us how he benefits from this grace. Because He is all-powerful, the Lord is free to act as He pleases; He can forgive any fault and make a person instantly access Vaikunthaloka. Such is the inconceivable power of God, the Supreme Person, who always shows Himself favorable to His pure devotees.

Whoever wishes to purify himself must first purify his conscience.

In truth, everything is created from the Universal Body of the Supreme Lord. The material nature only serves to supply the materials necessary for creation. The latter is thus the work of the Lord, as the Bhagavad-gita confirms (IX.10): "It is under My guidance that material nature begets all beings, mobile and immobile, cosmos".

The Moon manifested itself after the appearance of the mind, and this indicates that the Moon governs the mind. In the same way, Brahma, who appeared after the intelligence, represents the deva-master of the latter, and Siva, who appeared after the false ego, is the deva-master of it. In other words, the deva of the moon is placed under the sign of virtue, while Brahma is in passion and Siva in ignorance. The manifestation of consciousness after that of the false ego allows us to understand that from the beginning the material consciousness is under the influence of ignorance, and whoever desires to purify himself must first purify his consciousness. The Krsna Consciousness is the method by which this purification can be effected. As soon as the consciousness is purified, the false ego disappears. The false ego, or incorrect identification, corresponds to taking the body for the true self. Sri Caitanya confirms that the first fruit of the chanting of the Hare Krsna maha-mantra is the purification of consciousness, or of the mirror of the mind, which immediately extinguishes the brazier of material existence. This burning fire is due to the false ego, and as soon as the ego is eliminated, the being is able to grasp its real identity. At this moment, being is truly liberated from the claws of Maya. From the moment when

one is delivered from the false ego, intelligence also regains its purity, and the mind is fixed forever on the lotus feet of God, the Supreme Personality.

Each distinct being is a tiny part of the Supreme Lord, so that his eternal position is to cooperate with Him, to dedicate His energy to Him. There lies its immutable nature. On the other hand, as soon as he uses his energy to satisfy the senses, his position changes and becomes vikara. According to this line of thought, when the being practices the service of devotion under the direction of the spiritual master, he attains immutability even in this material body, for that is his natural duty. As Srimad-Bhagavatam affirms, liberation consists in rediscovering our original position of serving the Lord. When the being detaches himself from all material attraction to absorb himself in the service of devotion, this is what is called immutability. When a person undertakes an action on his or her own initiative, it is because it is animated by a certain sense of possession, resulting in a reaction to the level of karma; But when she does everything for Krsna, she does not claim any right over her actions. By attaining to immutability and ceasing to avail oneself of its actions, one can immediately establish oneself at the spiritual level, beyond the reach of the influences of material nature, just as the sun reflecting on the water remains independent of the Movements of water.

The way of Krsna Consciousness is to sing Hare Krsna and listen carefully to the sound so that the mind is fixed on the spiritual vibration of the Krsna Name, which is not different from the Krsna Person. The one who fixes his thoughts directly on the lotus-like feet of Krsna at once reaches the goal of real mastery of the mind by the prescribed method of freeing the passage from the vital air.

The tiny particles that are distinct souls are like "sparks" of a greater soul, and this soul is the Supreme Soul, which is distinguished from infinitesimal souls from a quantitative point of view. The Vedic Texts describe it as being the one that provides for all the needs of infinitesimal souls. The one who understands this distinction between the Supreme Soul and the infinitesimal soul is beyond affliction and lives serenely. As for the infinitesimal soul which believes itself quantitatively equal to the Supreme Soul, it is under the influence of Maya, for such is not its original and eternal nature. No one can become the Supreme Soul by intellectual speculation.

Separate beings remain forever minute parts of the whole represented by the Supreme Soul, so that it is never possible for them to become as great as this Supreme Soul.

The bhakta must always strive to listen to spiritual statements and to use his time to sing the Holy Name of the Lord. He must always behave frankly and straightforwardly, be simple, and, while avoiding no one and showing friendship to all, he must avoid the company of beings who have little spiritual development. He who wishes to advance in his understanding of spiritual things must listen to authentic sources about absolute knowledge. Moreover, the reality of the spiritual life is revealed only to one who adheres strictly to the principles of regulation and who controls his senses. To gain self-control, one must be non-violent, truthful, not steal, abstain from all sexual activity and possess only what is absolutely necessary for the maintenance of the body.

No one is particularly dear to the Sovereign Lord, no one is His friend or his enemy. But He inspires those who do not forget Him and destroy others (He gives them death).

The forgetting of our relationship with Sri Visnu, the Supreme Lord, is the cause of our succession to the cycle of death and successive rebirths. The distinct being is just as eternal as the Supreme Lord, but because of oblivion it is placed in material nature and forced to transmigrate from one body to another; And when his body is destroyed, he believes himself to perish. In truth, it is his forgetfulness of the relation which unites him to Sri Visnu, which is at the origin of his destruction. Anyone who regains consciousness of his original relationship with the Lord receives from Him all inspiration. This does not mean, however, that the Lord is the enemy of some and the friend of others; It helps all beings. But he who is not led astray by the influence of material energy is saved, when the others perish. That is why the Scriptures teach: No one can be saved from the repetition of the dead and rebirth without the help of the Supreme Lord. It is therefore the duty of all beings to seek refuge with Visnu, and thus to free themselves from the cycle of death and rebirth.

The moment to leave his body.

His last hour came, he saw the envoys of the lord of death coming towards him, their eyes injected with anger. Invaded by fear, he urinates and defecates.

The soul can know two forms of transmigration after leaving its present body. A kind of transmigration consists in going to the one who judges sinful acts, and who is called Yamaraja. The other is to go to the upper planets, or to Vaikuntha. Sri Kapila (avatar) explains here how the Yamaraja envoys, the Yamadutas, treat people who, in order to maintain a family, are absorbed in activities aimed at the pleasures of the

senses. At the moment of death, those who have fought to satisfy their material desires are placed under the guard of the Yamadutas, agents of the Lord of death. They take the dying man and take him to the planet where Yamaraja resides, the Lord of death and the judge. The conditions to which he is then subject are described in the following verses. Just as a criminal is arrested by the public force to undergo his punishment, the man who has committed himself in a criminal way to the pleasure of the senses is seized by the Yamadutas who tie him by the neck with solid ropes and cover his body Subtle (ethereal) to suffer a severe punishment.

Each living being is covered with a subtle body and a coarse body. The subtle body consists of the mind, the intelligence, the false ego and the consciousness. Yet the Scriptures report that the agents of Yamaraja cover the subtle body of the criminal and take him before Yamaraja so that he may be inflicted a punishment which he can tolerate. He must not die of his punishment, for if he should die, who would suffer for his sins?

It is not within the purview of Yamaraja's agents to kill anyone. In any case, it is impossible to kill the soul, of eternal nature. The distinct being must simply suffer the consequences of the faults he has committed in trying to satisfy his senses.

It appears here that by passing from our planet to that of Yamaraja, the criminal arrested by the envoys of Yamaraja is attacked by many dogs who bark and bite him for the sole purpose of reminding him of the guilty acts to which he has committed himself The pleasure of the senses. The Lord teaches in this connection that the being becomes practically blind and deprived of all reason when the burning desire to enjoy his senses rises in him. Then he forgets everything, attracted excessively by material pleasures, the being loses all intelligence, and forgets that he will have to suffer the consequences of his actions. Now, we see here that the dogs in the service of Yamaraja allow the fallen being to recall his guilty acts. Indeed, while we live in the gross body, we are encouraged to enjoy material pleasure, by the very governments which in every state of the world favor the regulation of births. Women are given the pill, and they are even allowed to go to specialty clinics to have an abortion. All this results from a frantic pursuit of sensory pleasures. In truth, the sexual act is only intended to produce good children, but because people have no control over their senses, and there is no institution to teach them this self-control , These unfortunates are trained to commit criminal acts for the sole purpose of satisfying their senses, which is why they must be punished after death.

Sri Kapila continued:

My dear mother, it is sometimes said that man knows heaven or hell on this very planet, for infernal punishments are also visible.

Sometimes unbelievers refuse the teachings of the Scriptures concerning hell, and reject their authentic descriptions. Sri Kapila confirms their accuracy by saying that one can even see such infernal conditions on earth. Indeed, they do not exist only on the planet of Yamaraja. There, the sinner gets the opportunity to practice living in the infernal conditions to which he will be subjected in his future life, after which he is reborn on another planet to pursue his infernal existence. For example, if a man is condemned to live in hell and to swallow excrements and urine, he must first train himself on the planet of Yamaraja, after which he will obtain a particular type of body, In this case that of a pig, allowing him to believe that he enjoys existence by eating excrement. As has already been mentioned, in all conditions, even the most abominable, the fallen soul thinks itself happy. Otherwise, it would be impossible for him to experience such infernal living conditions.

After leaving his body, the man who has provided for his needs and those of his family by guilty acts, must undergo a life of hell, and with him his loved ones.

The error of modern civilization is that man does not believe in the existence of a future life. But whether he believes it or not, this life does indeed exist, and if he does not lead a responsible life, according to the instructions of the Authorized Scriptures, like the Vedas and the Puranas, he will have to suffer. In the lower species, being is not responsible for its actions, for it is forced to act in a certain way; But at the advanced stage of the human consciousness, if the being does not assume responsibility for his actions, he is assured of knowing an infernal existence, as described in these pages.

Our thoughts at the moment of death determine our future birth or existence.

It appears here that the woman must have been a man in her previous life, a man who, because of his attachment to his wife, has now obtained a woman's body! The Bhagavad-gita confirms it: our thoughts at the moment of death determine our future birth. The man too attached to his wife will naturally think of her in the ultimate moment, so that he will be reborn in a woman's body. Similarly, if a woman thinks of her husband at the hour of death, she will naturally live her next life in a man's body. Hence the Hindu Scriptures give so much importance to the chastity of

woman and her devotion to man. A woman's attachment to her husband may enable her to obtain a man's body in her future life. However, man's attachment to a woman will only degrade him, forcing him into his next life to put on a woman's body. As Bhagavad-gita teaches, we must never forget that the bodies of matter, coarse and subtle (ethereal), are only garments; They represent the shirt and the costume of the soul. Thus, the fact of being a man or a woman refers only to the body clothing. The soul, by nature, belongs to the marginal energy of the Supreme Lord.

Besides, each living being, as energy, is considered as originally a feminine essence, that is, as an object of pleasure. The body of man allows more to tear from the grasp of matter than that of woman. Thus our verse indicates that one should not misuse a man's body by attaching oneself to women and by over-embracing oneself in the pleasures of this world, for this would have the effect of Transform this body into that of a woman in the next life. The woman generally likes prosperity in the home, ornaments, furniture and clothing. She is satisfied if her husband can procure all these things to him. The relationship between man and woman is very complex, but the principle to be retained for the one who aspires to rise to the transcendent level of spiritual realization is that one must be very careful in dealing with a woman. However, in Krsna consciousness, such restrictions can be softened, for if man's attachment is not to the woman, and vice versa, but to Krsna, then they can, One as the other, extirpate from the nets of matter and reach the kingdom of Krsna. As the Bhagavad-gita proves, anyone who seriously adopts the Krsna Consciousness-whether it belongs to the lowest species, whether it be a woman or a man of lesser intelligence, such as a A simple merchant or a manual-will return to God, in his original abode, and reach the abode of Krsna. In short, man must not attach himself to woman, nor woman to man. Both must be attached to the service of the Lord. Thus both will have the possibility of freeing themselves from the chains of matter.

Another point to remember from this verse is that we must observe the regulatory principles. According to the Bhagavad-gita, one who follows the path of devotional service in Krsna consciousness must continue eating, sleeping, defending and mating, for these are needs of the body, but It engages in these activities in a regulated manner. His food will be the krsna-prasada, (the sanctified meal, for offered to God) and his sleep will also have to be settled. The principle to be followed will be to reduce the duration of sleep as well as the amount of food, to accept only what is necessary for the health of the body. In short, the goal is spiritual progress, not sense satisfaction. In the same way, the sex life must be reduced to its simplest expression, and serve only to generate beings conscious of Krsna, otherwise it is not necessary. Nothing is forbidden, but everything must be regulated according to a superior design

that must always be borne in mind. Observing all these rules and principles of life allows one to purify oneself, after which any erroneous conception resulting from ignorance is reduced to nothing. Our verse states in this connection that the causes of the connection with matter vanish completely.

The Sanskrit words anartha-nivrtti mean that our carnal envelope is undesirable. We are spiritual souls, and we never needed this material body. But because we have desired to enjoy it, we have obtained it, through material energy and under the guidance of God, the Supreme Person. As soon as we regain our original status as servant of the Supreme Lord, we begin to forget the needs of the body, until finally forgetting the body itself.

How can he see Krsna with his material eyes, even purified by the service of devotion? Using an example, Sri Caitanya explains that the devotional service cleans the mirror of the mind. Just as a clean mirror refers our image distinctly, it is enough to purify the mirror of the mind to have a clear conception of God, the Supreme Person. The Bhagavad-gita teaches that if man fulfills his devotional duties, that is, if he listens and sings continually the glories of God, without letting his mind deviate from these practices, He can realize God, the Supreme Person. In other words, Sri Caitanya attests that bhakti-yoga, beginning by listening and singing the glories of God, purifies the heart and the mind, and thereby to distinctly contemplate the face of God.

Why should the death penalty be imposed on criminals?

According to Manu's law, the death penalty is imposed on a murderer for his good, for if he does not suffer this punishment, he risks committing more crimes, the consequences of which he will have to pay for in his future lives. That is why it is right that criminals be punished by the king, just as it is beneficial for those who commit very serious offenses to find death by the grace of the Lord.

It is written, "Thou shalt not kill," and "If any man kill with the sword, he must be slain by the sword."

If it is written: "Eye for eye, tooth for tooth", it is to incite not to kill and to say to those who risk it, that they will undergo the same thing, suffering more. It is simply the application of the law of cause and effect and of karma. True social justice consists in condemning such a wretch to the death penalty, in order to spare him hell. The killing of a murderer by the state is a blessing for the guilty, for thus he will not have to suffer for his crime in his next life.

Murderer is also the one who kills an animal. He who allows the killing of an animal and the one who performs the murderous act, the one who sells the flesh of the animal thus slaughtered and the one who prepares it, the one who distributes such food and finally the one who eats it , All are murderers, all equally punishable by the laws of nature.

When a king or a head of state condemns a criminal to capital punishment, he acts in the interest of the guilty party who will thereby be freed from the consequences of all his sinful acts.

You will not hurt anyone, and you will not kill. There is no justification for taking life.

The sufferings we are undergoing today are the exact consequences of the abominable acts we have accomplished in our previous life. Who commits a murder, even to a monster, will have to suffer much in his future life and will be killed in his turn. Condemning a murderer to death means avoiding great suffering in his next life. We can escape from the righteousness of men, from that of God it is impossible.

Exodus 21, 23-25 Leviticus 24, 17-22 Deuteronomy 19:21 Genesis IX: 6

Suffering is useful and necessary, because it makes it possible, through the pain felt, to know what the malicious actions generate, and thus never to do evil in any form whatsoever.

Suffering is useful and necessary, because it helps to erase sins and the evil and even criminal acts accomplished in the past.

It is written, "Thou shalt not kill," and "If any man kill with the sword, he must be slain by the sword."

It is also written: "Eye for eye, tooth for tooth". Now, if this principle is to be applied, it is against him who cruelly, impudently, sacrifices the life of others to ensure his own subsistence. True social justice consists in condemning such a wretch to the death penalty, in order to spare him hell. The killing of a murderer by the state is a blessing for the guilty, for thus he will not have to suffer for his crime in his next life. The death penalty is, in truth, the smallest sentence that such a murderer can pronounce against him, and the smrti-sastras stipulate that by receiving from the king such punishment, according to the principle of "eye for eye, tooth for tooth ", The culprit is purified of all his faults, so much so that he can become apt to be promoted to the Edenic planets.

Murderer is also the one who kills an animal. This is what Manu, the illustrious author of the treaty, contains all the civic codes and religious principles applicable to human society. For animal flesh is not destined for a civilized man, whose first duty is to prepare his return to God. According to Manu, the act of killing an animal is part of a vast conspiracy carried out by a group of sinners, all equally guilty, and liable to be punished for murder, exactly as a group of conspirators who attempt, in an effort Combined, to the life of a man. He who allows the killing of the animal and the one who performs the murderous act, the one who sells the flesh of the animal thus slaughtered and the one who prepares it, the one who distributes such food and, Eat, all are murderers, all equally punishable by the laws of nature.

In spite of all the progress of material science, no one is in a position to create a living being; No one has the right to kill a living being in his own way.

The person who knows the degradation but who in his previous life was virtuous, if he turns to God will regain his original position.

At the Lord's command, an accomplished bhakta can sometimes descend into the material universe as an ordinary man would. But because of his past practices, he will naturally attach himself to the service of devotion, and for no apparent reason. Despite the various obstacles that arise around him due to various circumstances, he will automatically continue in the path of devotional service and thus progress gradually to the level of perfection which was originally its. Bilvamangala Thakura, for example, who had been in his previous life an evolved bhakta, suffered great degradation by attaching himself to a prostitute. However, the words of this same prostitute, who had so fascinated him, suddenly transformed his whole behavior and again made him a great bhakta. Many similar examples are offered to us in the life of advanced bhaktas, proving that once one has found the Lord, one can not be lost.

Nevertheless, the fact remains that one becomes a bhakta only after having completely freed himself from all the consequences of his sinful life. As Krsna states in the Bhagavad-gita (VII.28):

"Men who are free from duality, the fruit of illusion, those who in their past lives as in this life were virtuous, those in whom sin completely ended, these serve Me with determination." On the other hand, Prahlada Maharaja teaches:

Anyone who is too much attached to the life of a materialistic family-to the home, to the wife, to the children, etc.- can not develop in him the consciousness of Krsna.

By the grace of the Supreme Lord, these apparent contradictions are all resolved into the existence of a bhakta, so that he never loses his position on the path of liberation.

Qualities of liberated being.

The liberated being in this life is not guilty of any fault, which amounts to not having illicit sexual intercourse, not to consume animal flesh, to use neither exciting nor toxic substances and To give up games of chance.

Another characteristic of being liberated is that he is not affected by the sufferings of old age. Another trait, he is preparing to no longer put on material bodies, all destined to perish. In other words, it no longer falls back into the cycle of death and rebirth. Moreover, the joys and the material penalties leave him indifferent. The liberated being is also vijighatsa, which means that he no longer feels desires for material enjoyment, for he has no other aspiration than to serve Krsna, the dearest object of his desires, with love and devotion. All his desires are turned towards Krsna, the supreme Truth, and he wants nothing else. Finally, all his desires are fulfilled by the grace of Krsna. In all ways, he asks nothing for himself, and if he desires anything, it is only to serve the Supreme Lord. Now this desire is filled by the grace of the Lord. The bhakta returns to the spiritual world, to Vaikuntha, in his original home, and according to Sri Sukadeva, this same word indicates that the bhakta develops in him the qualities of God, the Supreme Personality. This is called "qualitative identity". Thus, like Krsna, who never is born or dies, those of His devotees who return to Him never again have to be born or die in this material universe.

The lord says who He is.

"I remain unborn, and My Body, spiritual and absolute, never deteriorates; I am the Lord of all beings. And yet, in My Original Form, I descend into this universe at regular intervals. "

"My Spiritual and Absolute Body is in all respects like the human form, but it is not a material body. It is inconceivable. I am not constrained by nature to accept a particular type of body; it is of my own free will that I choose the form under which I appear. My heart, which is the seat of all spiritual qualities, is also spiritual, and I am always full of benevolence towards My devotees. Therefore, in my heart, the way of the devotional service for the bhaktas can be discovered, while I have rejected irreligion and non-devotional activities, do not attract me. Because of all these divine attributes, prayers are generally addressed to me under the name of Rsabhadeva, the Sovereign Lord, the best of all living beings".

There are two kinds of spiritual beings.

There are two kinds of individual souls, integral parts of God, but distinct from Him.

Some are called "eternally conditioned" and others are "eternally liberated". The latter live in the spiritual world and never return to the material world in which conditioned souls remain because of their distance from God.

The conditioned souls can, however, be freed by learning to master their minds, for it is the latter that is at the origin of conditioned existence. When the mind is disciplined and the soul is no longer dependent, it can attain liberation while it is still in this world. If one puts himself at the service of God, one becomes liberated, even if it seems that one is still a conditioned soul, a prisoner of this world. Whatever his condition, we must consider as liberated the one whose only occupation is to serve God.

There are, indeed, two kinds of energy, one material and the other spiritual. Both exist for ever, for they are emanations of eternal truth, the Supreme Lord, God. Since the incarnated individual soul has been struggling since time immemorial to forget its original identity, it accepts different situations within different material bodies and is then assigned various denominations corresponding to the innumerable nationalities, communities, Social groups, species, which she assumes during each of her incarnations.

The divisions which result from generalizations and distinctions, such as nationality and individuality, are the result of the imagination of persons who are hardly advanced in the field of knowledge. We can be French today, and have been South American in our previous life, and in the next we may be Asian or we will reincarnate on another planet or even another galaxy, because the earth is not the only inhabited planet. As a spiritual soul, we are part of the spiritual energy and as such we are not of this material world. We are from the spiritual world and we must return.

Those who rise to human life, what were they in their previous lives ?

Through the various stages of evolution, from aquatic species to terrestrial animals, the distinct (individual) spiritual being eventually reaches a human form. The three attributes of material nature exert their influence throughout this process of evolution. Thus, those who rise to the human form under the influence of virtue had a cow body at their last incarnation. Those who come there, impelled by passion,

were lions. As for those whom ignorance has led to the human form, they were apes in their past life.

When the people who have reached the Edenic planets see the fruits of their virtuous deeds exhausted, they return to this Earth.

The places of Edenic enjoyment (heavenly) are divided into three groups. The Edenic planets proper, the Edenic places on earth, and those situated in the lower regions. When the people who have reached the Edenic planets see the fruits of their virtuous deeds exhausted, they return to this Earth. Thus they rise to the Edenic planets and then fall back upon the terrestrial planets. This phenomenon, which repeats itself many times, is called brahmanda bhramana. Intelligent beings - in other words, those who have not lost their intelligence - do not engage in this path which elevates and demeans the conditioned souls in a continuous cycle. They adopt the service of devotion offered to the Lord so that they can finally cross the boundaries of this universe and penetrate into the spiritual world. They will then establish themselves on one of the planets known as Vaikunthalokas or, even higher, on Krsnaloka (Goloka Vrndavana). Never can a bhakta allow himself to be caught up in this maneuver of material existence, where sometimes one rises, sometimes one falls back. This is why Sri Caitanya Mahaprabhu says:

"Brahma, Sambhu, Surya and Indra are all products of the power of the Sovereign Lord, which is also true of the many other devas whose names are not mentioned here." When the cosmic manifestation is destroyed, these different emanations Of the powers of Narayana will melt in Him, in other words, all these devas will die, their vital breath will be withdrawn from them, and they will merge into Narayana."

It must therefore be concluded that Visnu alone is God, the Supreme Person, and not Brahma or Siva. Just as a member of the government is sometimes considered as if he were the government as a whole when he is in charge of a ministry, the devas, being based on powers by Visnu, Act in His Name even though they are not as powerful as Him. They must all act under the direction of Sri Visnu. The only master is Krsna, or Visnu, and all the others are His obedient servants, who only follow His orders exactly. Those who devote their worship to the devas reach the planets of the devas, while those who worship Krsna and Visnu join the Vaikunthas planets.

Planets are living beings

It is also interesting to note that the master divinities, even the greatest planets, have been offered their important positions because of the remarkable acts of virtue they

have performed in their past lives. The Moon, for example, as we have already seen, is called *jiva*, which means that it is a living being like us. But because of his acts of virtue, the latter was attributed the function of the *deva* of the moon. In the same way, all *devas* are living beings who have been entrusted with the direction of different planets, such as the Earth, Venus, etc., because of their exceptional services and exemplary acts of virtue. Only the *deva*-master of the Sun, *Surya-Narayana*, is a manifestation of God, the Supreme Person. As for *Maharaja Dhruva*, the *deva*-master of *Dhruvaloka*, he is also a distinct being. There are thus two kinds of living beings. The Supreme Being, and ordinary distinct beings. All the *devas* work to serve the Lord, and it is only in this way that the universe continues to function.

Only the practice of devotional service allows us to know all that concerns the Supreme Lord.

If anyone is happy enough to grasp the Lord in this way, he will not have to be reborn in this world after he has left his carnal envelope. He then returns to God, in his original home. Such is the ultimate perfection. That is why *Krsna* says:

"When they reached Me, yogis full of devotion, these noble souls, having raised to supreme perfection, never return to this ephemeral world full of suffering."

The incarnate being, through the consequences of his past actions, wanders through the whole universe; Life after life, it is placed in various bodies within various species by different fathers.

It is not thanks to a father or a mother that the living being is born. This being has an identity quite distinct from its alleged relatives. It is by the laws of nature that he is forced to enter the seed of a father and then to be introduced into the womb of a mother. He does not have the power to choose who will become his father. The laws of nature force him to go to different parents, just like a consumer product that is bought and sold. The so-called kinship between a father and a son, therefore, exists only by an arrangement of nature; it has no real meaning, and is therefore said to be illusory.

The same living being will obtain a father and a mother belonging sometimes to the animal kingdom and sometimes to the human species. Sometimes his parents will be birds, and at other times they will be celestial beings. This is why *Sri Caitanya Mahaprabhu* says:

Harassed life after life by the laws of nature, the distinct being wanders across the entire universe on different planets and within various species. If, in one way or

another, he is sufficiently fortunate to meet a holy man who will alter his whole life, he may then return to God in his original abode. That is why the Scriptures teach:

"When transmigrating the soul through different bodies, everyone, be it human, animal, vegetable or celestial, gets a father and a mother. So it's not difficult. What is, is to get a genuine spiritual master and Krsna. " That is why the duty of the human being is to seize the opportunity to get in touch with the representative of Krsna, the authentic spiritual master. Under the direction of this spiritual father, he can then return to God, in his original home.

As soon as a distinct being forgets its own position and seeks to make only one with the Absolute, its conditioned existence begins.

It is indeed the conception according to which the Supreme Spiritual Being and the distinct being are equal not only in quality but also in quantity, which is at the origin of conditioned existence. Anyone who forgets the difference between the Supreme Lord and the distinct being is subject to the conditions of the material world, which implies that he must abandon a body to accept another and die to die again. Krsna declares in the Bhagavad-gita (XIV.27): "I am the foundation of the spiritual being." The forgetfulness and misunderstanding of this truth are called maya. It is for having forgotten its own position and that of the Supreme Lord that the distinct being sinks in Maya, or in conditioned existence. It is written:

At the beginning of the creation, Brahma, the father of all living beings in the universe, found that all these creatures were without attachments. In order to increase the population, he then created the woman from the best half of the man's body, because the woman's behavior delights man's mind.

The perfection of such an attitude can only be reached by diverting the desire for the service of matter or Satan towards the spiritual service offered to God.

The spiritual soul is indeed the active principle of the body.

In truth, the spiritual soul, also called the spiritual entity, differs from the material body. They are two distinct entities. The material body dies, but not the soul. The body is nothing but a mass of inert matter, for it is naturally deprived of life. The body is a dead mass. It is the soul that temporarily resides in him, which gives him life.

The soul is the pure consciousness that is expressed. It is the vital force, the active principle that allows the body to live and move. It is the true Self, the conscious Self

and the true Ego. The true spiritual memory is in it. It gives the body its beauty and life. We are the soul.

Let one go out of the body, and the latter collapse, lifeless, inanimate. The soul is indestructible, eternal and without measure. Only the material bodies which it borrows are subject to destruction.

The goal reached by the impersonalists (those who see God as the radiating Spiritual Being) and the servants of God.

The spiritualists are of two kinds: the impersonalists and the servants of God. For the former, the ultimate goal, the ultimate destination to be attained, is the radiance of the spiritual world, while the servants of God aim at the spiritual planets. The latter experience the condition described above by obtaining a spiritual form that will enable them to pursue the active practice of the service of absolute love offered to the Lord. The impersonalists, however, because they reject contact with the Lord, do not obtain a spiritual body proper to spiritual action, but remain mere spiritual sparks, melted in the dazzling radiance that emanates from the Supreme Lord. The Lord represents the finished form of eternity, knowledge and bliss, while the radiance that emanates from his body, devoid of form, is a mere manifestation of eternity and knowledge. It is this manifestation worshiped by impersonal Jews, Christians and Muslims.

Spiritual planets are also forms of eternity, knowledge and felicity, and holy beings admitted into the kingdom of God each obtain a body of eternity, knowledge and happiness. Thus these various spiritual elements are not distinguished at all; The Abode, the Name, the Fame, the Entourage, etc. Of the Lord all share the same spiritual and absolute nature, and our verse endeavors to describe the distinctive traits of this purely spiritual nature in relation to that of the material universe. Only the practice of the service of love and devotion offered to God, gives to reach the spiritual planets. The two other ways may lead to the radiating spiritual body, as explained above, but they remain powerless to open the doors of the kingdom of God to us.

God, the Supreme Person, by diffusing His universal form, sustains all things externally and inwardly, within creation.

This verse gives a very clear explanation of the universal form of the Lord and His impersonal aspect, composed of rays from His original body. God, the Supreme Lord, is Himself the foundation of the radiance called brahmajyoti, which constitutes His impersonal aspect. The universal form, therefore, represents a secondary form of the

Lord, imagined and impersonal, but the one with two hands and holding an eternal flute represents its primordial, original form. The Lord diffuses three-quarters of His radiance into the spiritual world, and the entire manifestation of the material universes in the other quarter. Thus, three-quarters of its radiance constitutes its internal energy, and the remaining quarter, its external energy. As for the living beings who inhabit both the spiritual and the material world, they represent the marginal energy of the Lord and have the free choice to remain within one or other of the energies, internal or external. The liberated souls choose spiritual manifestation, internal, and conditioned souls, the material manifestation, or external. Knowing this, it will be easy for us to conclude, considering the importance of internal energy in relation to external energy, that the number of souls released far exceeds that of conditioned souls.

The science of medicine was created by God, the Supreme Person.

The Lord, in the form of Dhanvantari, heals very rapidly and by His only fame personified, the conditioned beings that the disease overwhelms without end. Thanks to Him, the devas enjoy a long life. Thus the glories of the Divine Person never know an end. He also demanded a share of the sacrifices, and it was by Him alone that the science of medicine was introduced into the universe.

As the beginning of the Srimad-Bhagavatam established, everything emanates from the Supreme Lord, who represents the original source of all that exists. We can therefore understand from this verse that the science of medicine was also created by God, the Supreme Person, in His manifestation of Dhanvantari, a science which is inscribed in the pages of the Vedas. Source of all knowledge, the Vedas also contain the medical knowledge needed to completely defeat any disease. By the very constitution of his body, the incarnated being is in a pathological state. In fact, the body itself is a symbol of disease, and even though these diseases vary according to species, they inevitably strike all living beings, just as birth and death do. Through the mercy of the Lord, it is therefore possible to heal not only physical and mental illness, but also that which subjects the distinct soul to the cycle of successive deaths and rebirths. Thus the Lord bears the name of bhavausadhi, for from him comes the healing of the sickness represented by material existence.

Plunged into illusion, the distinct being assumes innumerable forms that the external energy of the Lord confers upon it.

The diverse bodies that separate beings take are as many costumes as they are attributed by the external and illusory energy of the Lord in order to satisfy their

desires for material enjoyment according to one or other of the three gunas. Indeed, the material energy, or external energy, is constituted by the three gunas - virtue, passion and ignorance. Even when it acts within material nature, the distinct being enjoys a certain free will by which it can choose to put on one or the other of the material bodies offered to it by external energy. Thus, there are 900,000 aquatic species, 2,000,000 plant species, 1 100 000 species of reptiles and worms, 1,000,000 species of birds, 3,000,000 species of mammals and 400,000 human species, The whole grouping all the 8,400,000 varieties of bodies found in various planets of the universe. Here then is the continuation of the wanderings of the distinct being by the effect of innumerable transmigrations, thus responding to the call of the various forms of material desires that inhabit it. In fact, the soul transmigrates already from one body to another when it passes from infancy to adolescence, from adolescence to youth and from youth to old age. Then, at the end of old age, the soul transmigrates into a new body determined by the acts it will have accomplished during its life. It is in fact the distinct soul which creates its own body by the force of its personal desires; The external energy of the Lord only provides him with the particular material envelope by which his desires can be fully satisfied. The tiger, for example, in his previous existence had certainly desired to revel in the blood of other animals, and by the mercy of the Lord he is now endowed with material energy with a body corresponding to His bloodthirsty desires. Similarly, he who wishes to obtain a body of deva on a higher planet will also be answered by the mercy of the Lord. As for the one who has the intelligence to desire a spiritual body that allows him to enjoy the company of the Lord, he too will see his fulfilled desire. Each one can use as he wishes the tiny part of freedom which is his right, and the Lord shows such benevolence that He will grant to each one the particular body to which he aspires. These desires are similar to illusory dreams: under the effect of desire, a man who, for example, has seen gold and a mountain will associate the two ideas and dream of a mountain of gold, but when s Will finish the dream our man will realize then that there is around him neither gold nor mountain.

The innumerable material bodies that the distinct beings in this world must assume have their origin in the false concepts of "I" and "mine". Thus, the materialist considers that the world belongs to him, and the spiritualist thinks "to be" all that exists. The material concept of existence, which in the conditioned soul is reflected in politics, sociology, philanthropy, altruism, etc., rests entirely on this notion of "I" and "mine" Which arises from a powerful desire for material enjoyment. This identification of being with its body and its place of birth-that is to say, the place where it has clothed this body-which manifests itself in various material notions, such

as socialism, nationalism, Family attachment, or other, has for its sole cause the forgetting of the true nature of the distinct soul. But that being thus conditioned enters into contact with the authentic spiritual master, and all illusion will be swept away.

To make only one with the Supreme Lord, consists in uniting our desires to his own. Such is the perfection of all desire. The secret of existence is to cooperate with the Divine desires of God.

The Lord resides in the heart of each living being in its form of Supreme Soul or Holy Spirit, and from there, like a witness, he observes their acts.

In truth, no one can experience pleasure or obtain anything, unless the Lord consent. It is he who, like a Father, fills the desires of each one and grants the fruits of the act. Keep in mind that the power we obtain comes from God, and that we are instruments in His hands. The merit of success does not go to the author of the act, but to the Lord alone.

The various forms of the Lord.

For His devotee, the Lord reveals the infinite variety of His Spiritual Forms, all identical, but each possessing traits of its own. Some of these Forms have a dark complexion, others have a white complexion, others have red or yellow shades. Some are equipped with four arms and others with two, one will recall a fish and the other a lion. By His mercy, the Lord reveals to His devotees these different spiritual bodies, all of the same absolute nature. Also, the bad arguments of the impersonalists who would want the supreme Truth to be devoid of form have no interest for a bhakta even neophyte in the practice of devotional service.

God, the Supreme Person, can not be without form. Perhaps, in this material world, His personal form remains veiled for beings of lesser intelligence, which is why He is sometimes said to be formless, but in fact He exists forever in His eternal form on the Vaikunthas planets as well as On other planets in the material universes where He manifests in different avatars.

All living beings are created by the Supreme Lord according to their past acts, this is true for all, including Brahma and his sons, such as Daksa, periodic rulers like Vaivasvata Manu, devas like Indra, Candra and Varuna, Great sages like Bhrgu, Vyasa and Vasistha, the inhabitants of Pitrloka and Siddhaloka, the Caranas, the Gandharvas, the Vidyadharas, the Asuras, the Yaksas, the Kinnaras and the angels, the serpents, the Kimpurusas, the humans, Of Matrloka, demons, Pisacas, ghosts, spirits, fools and

evil spirits, good and bad stars, goblins, jinns, forest animals, birds, domestic animals, reptiles , Mountains, moving and immobile beings, beings born of an embryo, an egg, sweat or seed, as well as any other creature living in water, on earth or in the sky, Knowing happiness, distress or a mixture of both.

The Lord possesses an unlimited number of eternal forms.

And the universes themselves being innumerable, His form never ceases to be. He makes all his forms or avatārs appear or disappear in order to serve particular purposes, just as a magician imagines various situations destined to create different effects. The Lord had said, "The impersonalists believe me to be devoid of form, and pretend that I have borrowed My Present Form, that which I manifest today, for the sole purpose of serving some purpose, but such speculators are, in fact, Intelligence Whatever their erudition of the Holy Texts, they are ignorant of All My Incredible Energies and the Eternal Forms of My Person, the reason for which is that I reserved the right not to show myself to the unbelievers, this thanks to My mighty Who conceals Me in their eyes, fools and fools do not know My Eternal Form, unborn and imperishable. "

In truth, beings animated by constant envy and anger toward the Lord are not qualified to know His eternal form in all His truth. The circumstantial forms of the Lord are manifested by Him temporarily and only before unbelievers. The fact is that the Body of the Lord is not material, that it can not be killed or undergo any alteration in its spiritual and absolute nature.

The Lord, the Sovereign Person, the Supreme Soul.

The forms of Nārāyaṇa called Kāraṇodakaśāyī, Garbhodakaśāyī and Kṣīrodakaśāyī All three give themselves to creation with the help of material energy. Thus they are in contact with māyā.

These three Viṣṇu, which rest on the waters, represent the Supreme Soul of all that is. The first puruṣa is known as the Supreme Soul of all the universes.

Garbhodakaśāyī Viṣṇu represents the Supreme Soul of all beings, and Kṣīrodakaśāyī Viṣṇu the Supreme Soul in every individual being.

The three puruṣas -Kāraṇodakaśāyī Viṣṇu, Garbhodakaśāyī Viṣṇu and Kṣīrodakaśāyī Viṣṇu- are in contact with material energy, māyā, since it is through them that they create the material universe. These three puruṣas, which rest on the oceans Kāraṇa, Garbha and Kṣīra, represent the Supreme Soul of everything, Kāraṇodakaśāyī Viṣṇu is

the Supreme Soul of the totality of the universes, Garbhodakaśāyī Viṣṇu is the Supreme Soul of beings in their Together, and Kṣīrodakaśāyī Viṣṇu is the Supreme Soul of each distinct being. Since all of them, somehow, are connected with the activities of the material energy, they can be said to have a certain affection for māyā. But this one never touches Kṛṣṇa, even imperceptibly; We call it its transcendental position of turīya, meaning that it evolves in the fourth dimension.

Who serves the Supreme Lord, Sri Kṛṣṇa, with love and devotion, at once acquires by grace knowledge and detachment.

Those who see the devotional service offered to the Supreme Lord, Sri Kṛṣṇa, as a more or less material manifestation of emotion, may object that the Scriptures recommend other ways of spiritual fulfillment: sacrifice, Charity, austerity, knowledge, powers, etc. According to them, devotion to the Lord is reserved for those who are incapable of practicing a higher method. It is also common to hear that the way of devotion is more suitable for women, traders and workers, whose intelligence is less acute. Reasoning of the most superficial. The practice of devotion, the highest of all spiritual activities, is both sublime and easy. It is at the same time sublime for the pure servants of Krishna, animated by the earnest desire to enter into contact with the Supreme Lord, and easy for the neophytes, those still on the threshold of the palace of devotion to the Lord. Knowing how to enter into contact with God, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, or Sri Kṛṣṇa, is a great science, and it is accessible to all -sudras, vaisyas, women, even to beings known as low birth, even inferior to the sudras. A fortiori it will suit the highly evolved men, skilled spiritual guides or great holy and realized kings. As for the noble practices of sacrifice, of charity, of austerity, they represent so many corollaries to the pure science of devotion.

The principles of knowledge and detachment are two important factors in the path of spiritual realization. The development of spirituality brings with it a perfect knowledge of all material and spiritual things, and the effects of such knowledge are manifested by detachment from the world of matter and attachment to spiritual activities. Indeed, to detach oneself from material things does not mean to cease all activity, as is believed by the ignorant. Niskarma consists rather in renouncing any activity that produces material consequences, good or bad. Negation does not imply a challenge to any positive point of view. The rejection of the non-essential does not imply at the same time that of the essential. Similarly, the detachment of material forms can not imply the negation of the positive, spiritual form which the bhakti has for its object to realize; That one realizes it, and one thus rejects all the negative forms. Consequently, with the development of the bhakti-positive engagement in the

service of the positive form—we naturally detach ourselves from the lower objects in order to attach ourselves to the higher values. Thus, the practice of bhakti, because it is the supreme occupancy, tears the being from the pleasures of the senses. And this is what makes the mark of pure bhakta. He is not foolish, and does not lose his spirits, nor become enmeshed in the lower energies or attach himself to material values. On the other hand, this knowledge can not be attained by some sterile reasoning, for it is in fact accessible only by the grace of the Almighty. Let us conclude by saying that the pure bhakta possesses all the qualities—knowledge, detachment, or renunciation, but one who possesses only knowledge or renunciation does not necessarily master the principles of bhakti. The bhakti, therefore, constitutes for man the supreme occupation.

The servants of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

Beings belong to the conditioned state only by their rebellion against the Lord. Those who rise up against the supremacy of the Lord are called "asuras," or demonic beings, and other "devas," or holy, virtuous beings. In the sixteenth chapter, the Bhagavad-gita gives an elaborate description of the asuras, in which one learns, among other things, that these demonic beings are plunged, life after life, into an increasingly profound ignorance, until they sink to the species where they have no access to the knowledge of the Absolute Truth, of the Supreme Lord. But by the grace of the liberated souls, the servants of the Lord, who appear in different countries by the supreme will, these asuras gradually come to correct themselves and to regain their consciousness of God. The pure bhaktas are very close to the Lord, and when they come to save mankind from the dangers of atheism, they take the name of the Lord's sons, servants or companions, and sometimes even powerful avatars. But none of them claims to be God Himself. This is a blasphemy of which only asuras are capable, but their demonic followers accept them no less as avatars or as God Himself. The sacred texts also give very precise information concerning the manifestations of God, and no one should be accepted as God or as one of His manifestations unless they respond to the descriptions of these texts.

The bhakta who sincerely wishes to return to God shows as much respect to His servants as to the Lord Himself. These servitors are called tirthas, or great soul, and they preach according to the particular circumstances of time and place where they appear. They implore people to become devotees of the Lord and never tolerate being called God themselves. According to the Scriptures, Sri Caitanya Mahaprabhu was God in Person, but He played the role of a bhakta, and when those who knew Him God addressed Himself as such, He carried His hands to His ears and sang the

Name of Visnu. He totally refused to be called God, and yet He was God in Person. Why does the Lord act?

To warn us precisely against unscrupulous men who take pleasure in calling themselves God. The servants of God come to spread the conscience of God. They should then receive the unreserved support of intelligent men. By placing oneself in the service of a servant of God, one can in fact still more satisfy the Lord than by serving Himself directly. And if the Lord is so pleased to see his servants duly respected, it is because they risk everything to serve Him and are therefore infinitely dear to Him. He himself declares in the Bhagavad-gita that no one is more dear to Him than he who risks everything to spread his glories. Serving the servants of the Lord, one gradually acquires the qualities of pure bhakta, and in this way one qualifies to hear the glories of the Lord. Now the ardent desire to hear that which relates to God represents the first quality required by the bhakta to enter His Kingdom.

Freeing yourself from the physical envelope

Spiritual realization is distinguished from material illusion by the awareness of temporary and illusory forms. The material body and the ethereal body which material energy imposes on us represent only superficial envelopes of the true self. These envelopes only proceed from ignorance.

To attain the perfect spiritual realization implies that one must adopt the spiritual life, all of virtue. To realize one's spiritual identity means that one becomes indifferent to the needs of material and ethereal bodies in order to give more seriousness to the activities of the soul. Incentives to act come from the soul. If we ignore our true self, if we ignore the spiritual nature of the soul, our activities become illusory. Plunged into this ignorance, the being believes that he finds his own interest in that of material and ethereal bodies, and thus, life after life, he continues to act in vain, to waste his energies.

It is only when he cultivates knowledge of his true identity that his spiritual soul activities begin. Becomes a soul freed even in the heart of matter, the one who accords his actions to the nature of the soul. It is easily accomplished, the one who abandons himself to God.

The Lord stands in the heart of every being, and from Him proceeds the memory, the knowledge and the forgetfulness.

When the human being desires to derive benefit from material energy (a purely illusory phenomenon), the Lord plunges him into the mystery of oblivion, so that, mistaking his material and ethereal bodies, he confuses them with his own self.

On the contrary, when the conditioned being cultivates spiritual knowledge and prays the Lord to free it from the clutches of oblivion, the latter, in His infinite mercy, removes the veil of illusion that covered it, so that He can realize his true identity. The soul thus realized then finds its natural, original and eternal condition, and thus engages in the service of the Lord, freed from all material conditions. All this is accomplished by the will of the Lord, through His external powers, or directly, through His inner powers.

The soul is neither masculine nor feminine.

One must strive to distinguish the spiritual soul from the material body without attaching itself to the external designations of masculine or feminine. As long as these distinctions remain in our minds, we must not attempt to become a hermit. At least it is intellectually convinced that being in itself, the soul, is neither masculine nor feminine. The external envelope, constituted of matter, is organized by material nature in order to provoke an attraction for the opposite sex and thus to keep the being prisoner of conditioned existence. The liberated being rises above these perverse dualities, it makes no difference between one soul and another. For him, all share a single spiritual nature. To be liberated, then, is to possess perfectly this spiritual vision.

The death is the sudden change of body.

To be fully absorbed in Krsna and freed from all defilement and material desire is one and the same thing. Just as a rich man abandons shoddy objects, the devotee of Krsna, sure of reaching the kingdom of the Lord, where existence is eternal, all knowledge and bliss, naturally has no desire for objects of material pleasure, Objects, insignificant, simple toys, simple shadows of reality, of lasting value. Thus one recognizes the one who has been enriched spiritually. Then, in due time, when the purified bhakta is ready, there occurs what is commonly called death, but which is ultimately only a sudden change of body. For the pure bhakta, this change is compared to the lightning, which is accompanied simultaneously by a vivid light: by the supreme will, it develops a spiritual body at the very moment when it leaves the material body. It should be noted, however, that even before death the pure bhakta is freed from all material attachment, that he possesses, on account of his permanent

contact with the Lord, an entirely spiritualized body, just as an iron becomes red and burning on contact fire.

As the Supreme Lord had promised, Narada obtained, as soon as he left his material body, a spiritual body, appropriate, conformable, to existence in the company of the Lord. The spiritual body is free from all material attachment and has three main characteristics: it is eternal, not subject to the influence of the three gunas and freed from karma. The material body, on the other hand, always exhibits contrary attributes. It is ephemeral and remains under the influence of gunas and karma. The bhakta may see the characteristics of the spiritual body manifested in its present body as soon as it engages in the service of the Lord. For the absolute of the service of devotion acts upon the body of the bhakta in the manner of a philosopher's stone, which has the power to transform iron into gold. For the pure bhakta, therefore, to change body means to put an end to the influence of the three gunas. The Scriptures offer many examples, such as those of Dhruva Maharaja and Prahlada Maharaja, who were able to see the Supreme Lord face to face, apparently without changing body. In fact, the very nature of the body of a bhakta changes, and material becomes spiritual. All beings are subject to the law of karma, all forced to suffer the consequences, good or bad, of their actions. Only the bhakta, through the unmotivated mercy of the Sovereign Lord, escapes these consequences.

The pure servants and pure servants of God immediately obtain, as soon as they leave their material bodies, a spiritual body which will enable them to live in the company of the Lord.

The spiritual body is free from all material attachment, and has three main characteristics. It is eternal, not subject to the influence of three attributes of material nature (virtue, passion and ignorance) and freed from the law of karma. The virtuous saints can perceive the characteristics of the spiritual body manifested in their material bodies as soon as they engage in the service of love which they offer to the Lord because the latter acts on the body and transforms it. For them, the change of body is accompanied simultaneously by a vivid light. Through the will of God they develop a spiritual body at the very moment when it leaves the material body and enters the kingdom of God. In truth, the spiritual body is not distinct from the soul, they are ONE and not different.

The material body always exhibits contrary attributes. It has a limited duration, remains under the influence of the attributes of material nature and is subject to the law of karma. The soul defiled by its faults and its attraction for matter leaves the

dead body and is reincarnated immediately in another material body, recommencing a new existence whose past acts will determine the pleasant or painful nature.

It is written in the original scriptures: "Who knows the principles of religion does not kill an enemy distracted, intoxicated, insane, asleep, frightened or deprived with his weapon. Nor does he kill a child, a woman, a weak mind or a soul subject to him. "

Thousands of years ago, they fought according to the principles of religion, and not according to those of the satisfaction of their own senses. If an enemy offered no resistance or was unable to defend himself, or was intoxicated, asleep, or under any of the conditions mentioned above, he was, according to the codes of The noble war - conducted in accordance with the principles of religion - no question of killing him. These wars were never conducted according to the whims of a few selfish and iniquitous politicians, but on the contrary, according to the principles of religion, which are free from all stain and are based on impartiality, fairness, justice , Righteousness, harmony and peace.

Special signs are printed on the soles of Krishna's feet.

Some particular signs mark the soles of the Lord's feet, which distinguish Him from all other beings. These signs-the lightning, the lightning-rod, the mahout-stick, the parasol, the lotus flower, the disc- -printed on the fine dust of the lands traversed by the Lord. Thus the soil of Hastinapura received the imprints of Sri Krsna when He was there.

Whenever kings, or rulers, sink to the bottom of material existence, even to live like animals, the Lord appears in His Spiritual Form. He shows His supreme power, establishes truth, traces the right path, grants His special grace to believers and performs glorious acts. It manifests itself thus in various sublime forms, according to the needs of the time, in different ages.

The cosmic creation, as we have seen, is the property of the Supreme Lord. All belongs to the Supreme Being, and no one must encroach upon the Lord's property, but rather be satisfied with what His grace bestows upon him. The Earth, then, like all other planets, like all the universes, is the absolute property of the Lord. As to living beings, no doubt they belong also to the Lord, since they are integral parts of Him, and indeed His sons; And, as such, every one has the just right to live under the Lord's dependence in the performance of his duties. No one can violate the rights of another individual, or even of an animal, unless he first obtained the sanction of the Lord. The king, or the head of state, is the representative of the Lord, with the charge of administering His goods, of executing His will. Such sovereigns bear full

responsibility for the administration of the world, a task for which they have been trained with authorities in the matter. It happens, however, that under the influence of ignorance, the most degrading of material influences, obscure minds, devoid of knowledge and of all sense of responsibility, take power. Of course, they behave like animals, have no other concern than their personal interests, so that the air quickly becomes heavier of anarchy or other formidable social diseases. Nepotism, corruption, deception, aggression and, consequently, inevitable famines, epidemics, wars and other factors of disorder develop in society. The devotees of the Lord, the believers, are particularly affected by persecutions of all kinds. These multiplied signs indicate that the time has come for the Lord to appear on Earth, in order to dethrone the bad leaders and restore the principles of religion. Now, when the Lord descends to Earth, it is in His Spiritual and Absolute Form, without any trace of material attributes. And He only appears to keep His creation in a state of balance and harmony. He has placed in each of the planets of the universe all that their inhabitants may need, so that each one may live happily in fulfilling his duty and ultimately attain salvation through adherence to the regulatory principles given by the Scriptures. For all practical purposes, the material universe is created to satisfy the whims of eternally conditioned souls, like those toys that are given to turbulent children. It has no other use. But when those who inhabit it are seized by the intoxication of the alleged power conferred by material science, to exploit in an illicit manner the resources of nature without the approval of the Lord and only to satisfy the senses, Then it becomes necessary for the Lord to descend, to chastise the rebels and protect the believers.

Liberation is obtained only after many lives and great efforts, carried out with patience and perseverance, to acquire knowledge and renunciation. But it also comes at once to the one who simply realizes the absolute nature of the Avenger and the Acts of the Lord.

The Lord then appears, through his internal power, for the sole purpose of saving sentient beings and relieving the earth by causing the materialistic leaders of the various parts of the world to perish.

We have established in the commentary to the preceding verse that distinct beings are not really beneficiaries of the creation of God; But that God Himself is the sole possessor and legitimate beneficiary of all things manifested within Him.

Unfortunately, under the influence of illusory energy, and the dictation of the three gunas, the distinct being comes to claim to be the beneficiary of this world.

Infatuated by this illusory feeling of being God, the wandering soul seeks to increase

its material power by various means, and then becomes a burden to the Earth, which becomes quite uninhabitable to the wise of spirits. This is translated into "misuse of human energy," and when this evil spreads, it stirs up sick people who suffer from the painful conditions in which corrupt leaders plunge society, Thus burdensome burdens for the Earth. The Lord then appears, through his internal power, for the sole purpose of saving sentient beings and relieving the earth by causing the materialistic leaders of the various parts of the world to perish. He creates hostile tensions between them by the influence of his power, and without taking any part, just as the wind burns the forest by banging the bamboos together. The fire is ignited by the action of the wind alone; And similarly, hostilities between different factions arise by the Lord's will alone, without any apparent cause. The undesirable leaders, vain of the deceptive power conferred upon them by their military forces, thus clash each other in the struggle for divergent views, and then annihilate themselves and all their forces. This process has been repeated many times in history, testifying to the same implacable will of the Lord, and it will continue to do so as long as beings do not attach themselves to the service of the Lord.

"Illusory energy, consisting of the three gunas, is Mine, and therefore Divine, so that no conditioned being can defeat his influence. But who surrenders to Me [God, Sri Krsna] crosses Easily the limits of the vast ocean that it represents."

The meaning of these lines is that no one can bring the reign of peace and prosperity into the world through the means of the interested action of philosophical speculation or ideology; But only by surrender to the Supreme Lord, and the subsequent enfranchisement of the illusions engendered by material energy. But the Lord adds:

"Unfortunately, fools, the last of men,
Whose knowledge is concealed by illusion and demoniacs, these
Disbelievers, devoted to harmful acts, are incapable of surrendering to Me."

Beings who are too materialistic, and who always aspire to grow in material strength and power, are undoubtedly the greatest fools, since without having any truthful knowledge of what is living energy, they abandon themselves entirely to The material science, which perishes with the body. They are indeed the last of men, since the specific purpose of human life is to restore our lost relationship with the Lord; They

can only miss this unique opportunity by limiting themselves to activities of a material nature. Illusion robs them of true knowledge, since their interminable philosophical speculation leaves them unable to reach the knowledge of the ultimate bonum, the Supreme Lord. Their mentality is demonic.

What happens to the soul at the moment of death?

In general, death means entering a period of unconsciousness that lasts seven months. Indeed, the distinct being is introduced by the seed of the father into the bosom of a new mother, and begins to develop, nourished by it, a new body according to its desires and past actions, Because these are the factors which determine in what specific type of body it will reborn. The moment comes when, always in the womb of his mother, he comes out of his state of unconsciousness. He feels the embarrassment of such a narrow place, and feels a desire to come out of it, sometimes has the fortune to pray to the Lord.

The coordination of these astral influences never depends on the human will, but rests in the hands of higher authorities, agents of the Supreme Lord. And of course, the predominant influences at the moment of birth are determined according to the past acts, good or bad, of the being that incarnates. Hence the importance of the virtuous and guilty acts accomplished by being in the course of his existences. Thus it is only through pious actions that great riches, good education, or harmonious bodily traits will be obtained.

To see in it the birth of a great soul is for every family a great fortune, for its presence assures the ascendants and descendants, over a hundred generations, of being liberated by the grace of the Lord as a sign of the respect He shows His Devotee very dear. The greatest blessing one can bestow on his family is therefore to become a pure devotee of the Lord.

Is there really nothing after death? Is death, as some assert, only a place where the soul is held in the expectation of its judgment?

Death is really the end of a cycle, transmigration or reincarnation of the soul into a new body, and forgetting the life that has elapsed or even been past. In truth, life continues or rather begins again, for the spiritual entity or the spiritual soul is immediately reincarnated into a new body, the form and nature of which depend on the acts performed in the last incarnation.

It is now, in our present life, that we must prepare this next existence. A virtuous life can achieve two goals. The first is to obtain a new body in an Edenic planet where life

is heavenly, and the second is God-centered, to obtain a spiritual body through which we can enter the kingdom of God.

Those who live in the passion of the senses such as the materialists, will reincarnate themselves indefatigably, and according to their guilty, racist, hateful, evil acts, will have to suffer life after life.

Oh man, do not weep over anybody, since the whole world, the Supreme Lord, dominates it. That is why all beings and their leaders with, to be covered with His protection, worship Him. It is still He, and He alone, who brings together beings, and disperses them.

All beings, whether in the material universe or in the spiritual world, are under the dominion of the Supreme Lord, God. It is therefore in the nature of each one of them to obey. Only fools, especially among humans, can claim to oppose God's law. They then become outlaws punishable by punishment. It is by the order of the Supreme Lord that each one is assigned a particular position, and by his order that it must change. No one may break the order established by the Supreme Lord or his heavenly assistants without paying the price.

Who rejects God and his laws, prepares a black destiny made of various sufferings, in this life or in the next. Thus is the dominion of the Supreme Lord exercised over all beings.

Man is subject to the will of God and must obey the divine laws. Every living being, whether man or animal, believes himself free to dispose of himself, whereas in truth no one escapes the laws of the Lord, severe and for ever inviolable laws.

Sometimes malefactors, by cunning, circumvent the laws of men, but never with impunity the codes of the Supreme Legislator. Anyone who deviates from the path traced by God is exposed to serious difficulties. In general, the laws of the Supreme are called religious precepts, the invariable principle of which is that in all circumstances man obeys the will of the Sovereign Lord. No one escapes the severe laws of God. Those who inhabit this material world have voluntarily and freely exposed themselves to the risks posed by conditioning by matter. Those who flout the divine laws or ignore them, themselves provoke consequences from which they will have to suffer the painful consequences.

But the purpose of human life is precisely to make the human being understand the causes of his conditioning, the only way to escape the claws of material existence. To leave this world of suffering, it is enough to do the will of God.

By his will alone, God sometimes unites others separates beings. Our thoughts, our words and our actions, down to the smallest detail, are governed by the Supreme Will. The Supreme Lord is present in our heart as the Supreme Soul, and knows the detail of all our activities.

Therefore He is the One who gives us the fruits of our actions, He who places us in this or that situation. It is He, for example, who, according to their respective merits, causes one man to be born rich and another poor. Rich or poor, no one has the slightest power to decide on the encounter or separation from other beings. The law of karma makes us undergo in general all the consequences of the least of our acts. But it is possible, in some cases, to see their effects modified. Such a mutation of the laws of karma can only be effected by the will of the Lord and no other.

God gives the holy beings, those who surrender unreservedly to Him, the absolute assurance that they will be freed from the chains of karma.

The Lord descends from His kingdom, the highest of the planets of the spiritual world, in order to help His heavenly assistants who rule the material universe when the offenses of demonic beings become too grave to extend their jealousy of the Person of the Lord To that of His devotees.

Incarnate and conditioned souls have come into contact with material energy on their own, driven by a violent desire to dominate the various resources and to taste the illusory feeling of being masters of all that surrounds them. Everyone thus seeks to become God, and all these cheap gods are ardently opposed to one another. Such are those who are generally called demonic beings. When they become too numerous, this world takes the form of hell for the devotees of the Lord. The mass of men naturally devoted to the Lord, and with them the pure servants, the pure servants of God, and the inhabitants of the higher planets, then pray to the Lord to help them.

Praying their prayers, the Lord descends personally from his kingdom or despatches one of His devotees so that human society can be relieved of its fallen condition.

They descend on different planets of this universe on the order of the Lord, to fulfill the role of messiahs.

The Earth and its human inhabitants are at the beginning of the intermediate worlds, while Brahmā and his peers live on the higher planets, the highest of which is Satyaloka. The inhabitants of this latter master perfectly spiritual wisdom, so that for them, the mystical cloud of material energy dissipates. For this reason they are called the celestial beings personified. Fully awakened to material and spiritual knowledge,

they do not pursue any personal interest, whether in the material or spiritual worlds. They can practically be called holy beings without desire, for they have nothing to pursue in the material universe, and they find in themselves their plenitude in the spiritual world. Why, then, do they come here?

The answer is that they descend to different planets of this universe on the order of the Supreme Lord, to fulfill the role of messiahs, and to liberate fallen souls. On earth they appear in different places, and in different circumstances, under different climates, do the good of men. But apart from their mission, to wreck the conditioned souls who languish in the material universe and thus undergo the illusory influence of material energy, they have nothing to do in this world.

What is a liberated soul?

The liberation of conditioned souls, trapped in coarse and subtle envelopes formed by the material body. Once free from all material stain, the soul, abandoning its bodies of coarse and subtle matter, can reach the spiritual world in its original spiritual body, and there in Vaikuṅṭhaloka or Kṛṣṇaloka, absorbed in the service of transcendental love offered To the Lord. And it is when the soul is thus in its natural, original and eternal position that it is called liberated. It is possible to access the service of transcendental love offered to the Lord, thus becoming a liberated soul, even in the material body.

There is no resurrection of bodies.

The resurrection of the dead corresponds, indeed, to the reappearance of the glorious, incorruptible and spiritual body which we had from the beginning, and which we have lost by entering this material world and especially by embodying ourselves in a material body.

There is no resurrection of bodies, it is a lie.

On the other hand, those who turn to the Lord, love Him, abandon Himself to Him, obey Him, do His will, and serve Him with love and devotion without fail, will find at the death of their material envelope their bodies Which they will preserve for eternity through which they may enter into the kingdom of God and live with him.

This is the true resurrection.

In truth, beings always absorbed in Kṛṣṇa consciousness, in the service of pure devotion, are granted the chance, at the moment of death, to get Kṛṣṇa's company

into one of the worlds of the material world , Because the Krsna Divertissements unfold unceasingly in this or any other universe.

But those who practice the service of love and devotion which they dedicate to God successfully go directly after leaving the material body to the spiritual world and establish themselves in one of the Vaikunthas planets. The inhabitants of Vrndavana are all pure bhaktas. Their fate is Krsnaloka. By this they rise even beyond the Vaikunthalokas. In truth, beings always absorbed in Krsna consciousness, in the service of pure devotion, are granted the chance, at the moment of death, to get Krsna's company into one of the worlds of the material world , Because the Krsna Divertissements unfold unceasingly in this or any other universe. Just as the sun pours out its light on all the places of our planet, the Krsna-lila, or the Advent and the sublime dreams of Krsna, is perpetually manifest in our universe or in another. The mature devotees, having attained the perfection of Krsna consciousness, as soon as they have left the material body are transferred to the universe wherever Krsna appears. There, they get their first chance to live in the personal, direct company of the Lord. This "formation" we can see in the Vrndavana-lila of Krsna on our planet. Thus Krsna revealed to the inhabitants of Vrndavana the true aspect of the planets Vaikunthas, so that they might know their destiny. When Krsna reveals His sublime Entanglement in some material universe, He accompanies Him not only His eternal companions, but also those who have just been freed from material existence and are brought up to this grade.

Beyond the material universe, in the "atmosphere" Vaikuntha, all beings enjoy full knowledge. There, on the Vaikunthalokas or on Krsnaloka, all, without distinction, are absorbed in the service of devotion offered to the Lord.

Why shouldn't we have an abortion?

Abortion is a crime, for the egg is already a living being since a soul is there.

Indeed, from the first phase, that which sees the union of the spermatozoon and the ovule, the soul joins them instantly and gives life to the egg thus constituted. It is through the soul that the egg can develop and become an embryo, then a fetus. The spiritual soul is, in truth, life, the active principle, the vital force which gives life to the body that it penetrates and allows the body to move.

Remove the soul from the egg, and the egg will never develop. Same for the embryo that can never become a fetus and the fetus will never develop into a complete baby

body. It is the soul that brings life and allows development. Remove the soul, and the egg, the embryo, the fetus, in short the body of matter finds itself inert, dead.

Abortion is the assassination of either the egg, the embryo or the fetus, but in any case it is the interruption of an existence, that of an innocent spiritual soul.

Many women will hate me, but as a servant of God, my sphere of activity is not material but only spiritual.

It is written about those who provoke abortion, men and women: "These, rebirthing life after life in the bosom of demonic species, can never approach God. Little by little, they fall into the condition of existence most Sinister. "

Abortion is a crime, because the egg that will become embryo and then fetus is already alive, since a soul is there, implanted by God. On the other hand, by abortion, the existence of the soul is interrupted, causing the latter a terrible suffering. The man and woman involved in these sins become responsible, so they will have to suffer the same fate in their next lives. They will also have to enter a mother's womb and be killed in the same way. All this can however be avoided if one remains on the spiritual plane of the Consciousness of God, and never interrupt one's life. See Logos 435 for more information.

Every man ought to feel sorrow for the misfortune of others, and for joy at their happiness. One must feel as one's own the happiness and misfortune of others. It is on this fundamental principle that non-violence and unconditional love rest.

Since we experience pain when someone torments us, we should not inflict suffering on other living beings. The mission of the wise servant of God is to put an end to the unjustified massacre of animals. One can not call oneself a believer, and continue to kill animals only for the pleasure of reveling in their flesh. Such behavior is highly hypocritical. Jesus said: "Do not kill," but hypocrites pretend to be Christians while maintaining thousands of slaughterhouses.

One must be happy with the happiness of others, and unhappy with their sufferings. We must be compassionate about all living beings without exception, humans, animals and plants. They are bodies of matter which each contain a soul, which is none other than the child of God.

There are, indeed, two kinds of energy, one material and the other spiritual. Both exist for ever, for they are emanations of eternal truth, the Supreme Lord, God.

Since the incarnated individual soul has been struggling since time immemorial to forget its original identity, it accepts different situations within different material

bodies and is then assigned various denominations corresponding to the innumerable nationalities, communities, Social groups, species, which she assumes during each of her incarnations.

The divisions which result from generalizations and distinctions, such as nationality and individuality, are the result of the imagination of persons who are hardly advanced in the field of knowledge. We can be French today, and have been South American in our previous life, and in the next we may be Asian or we will reincarnate on another planet or even another galaxy, because the earth is not the only inhabited planet. As a spiritual soul, we are part of the spiritual energy and as such we are not of this material world. We are from the spiritual world and we must return.

What is meant by a link to material existence?

The energy that God used to create the material universe is the origin of material nature. The latter has such power, that it plunges man into forgetting his past and his true identity and this, from his birth. Under the influence of the attributes of material nature, passion and ignorance, man believes himself to be the body. The corporeal conception of existence is the fundamental cause of ignorance.

Henceforth all that he associates with his body, his spouse, his children, his house, his material possessions, his wealth, his power, his opulence, the pleasures of the senses, though ephemeral and causes of fear, Illusions, sorrow and distress, obliges him to know the four forms of suffering represented by birth, sickness, old age, death without end, and to continually suffer the consequences of his actions by the sufferings they Training. The link to existence is all this, and liberation, to reject everything for God.

Council of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

"Bathing in the violence of conditioned existence, each one of you must understand that every material thing has a beginning, a period of growth, another period of stabilization, then of expansion, a decline and an end. Is subject to these six conditions, and every acquisition relative to this body is equally, and without doubt, subject to final destruction, so that no one should attach himself to perishable things. We must act with great prudence in this world. The most perfect way of life here below is simply to devote oneself to My service of love, spiritual and absolute, To submit to good faith in the duties prescribed by each of the Scriptures according to his position, and all of you belong to ksatriyas families, and you must live honestly according to the obligations of the royal order and Your citizens happy in every

respect. Stick to the norms of the existence of ksatriyas. Do not bring forth children for the simple pleasure of the senses; Just look after the welfare of men in general. All are born in this world because of impure desires fed in their past existence, and are then subject to the severe laws of nature, such as birth and death, misfortune and happiness, gain and loss . No one should be led astray by duality, but rather remain firm in My service, and thus keep a mind balanced and satisfied in all circumstances, holding everything for a gift of My Person. Thus everyone will be able to live an existence of the happiest and most peaceful, even in this world. In other words, it is a question of showing oneself careless of the material body and of what it can produce without ever being affected by it. One must remain fully satisfied in the pursuit of the interests of the spiritual soul, and put oneself at the service of the Supreme Soul. One should only fill his mind with Me, and only become My devotee, adore Him, and offer to Me alone the homage of His respect. By this way, one can cross the ocean of ignorance with great ease, and finally return to Me. To conclude, your lives must be fully committed to My service."

Words of Lord Krishna concerning the radiance that emanates from his body.

Krsna's words to Arjuna: "My dear Arjuna, this dazzling radiance, that absolute light you contemplate, know that it is none other than the radiance that emanates from My Body. O you the greatest among the descendants of Bharata, This brahmajyoti is none other than Me".

Just as the sun and its rays can not be separated, it is the same for Krsna and the radiance that emanates from His Body, the brahmajyoti. Thus Krsna declares that the brahmajyoti was none other than Himself. Krsna adds: "The brahmajyoti is made up of a set of minute particles called spiritual sparks, or in other words by the living beings called citkana."

The expression "I am the brahmajyoti" can also apply to living beings who can also claim to be part of the brahmajyoti. Krsna further explains: "This brahmajyoti is an emanation of My spiritual energy."

Krsna also said to Arjuna: "The brahmajyoti extends beyond the realm of My external energy called maya-sakti." He who dwells in this material world can not know this radiance of the Brahman. This is why it is not manifested in the material universe, but only in the spiritual world.

Spiritual sparks and integral parts of God, the spiritual souls compose the radiance of the Supreme Lord and constitute his superior energy.

The dimensions of the soul are ten-thousandths of the tip of a hair. The spiritual soul, an individual entity distinct from God and other souls, is a spiritual atom, finer than material atoms. There are an infinite number of these spiritual atoms.

This tiny spark is the vital principle of the material body, where its influence is everywhere spread in this envelope. Consciousness manifests itself in exerting its influence throughout the body. It is the proof of the presence of the soul, which is its source. No one knows that without consciousness, the material body is a lifeless object, which nothing can revive. Consciousness comes from the soul, not from a few combinations of material elements. Located in the heart, it delivers its energy to the whole body. Blood cells, which carry oxygen stored in the lungs, draw their energy from the soul. This is why the blood ceases to circulate and fulfill its functions as soon as the soul leaves the body.

Spiritual sparks and integral parts of God, they make up the radiance of the Supreme Lord and constitute his superior energy. Once purified from the contamination of these five kinds of material air, it reveals its spiritual power.

Hatha-yoga serves to control, through various postures, the five breaths enveloping the pure soul. Its object is not to derive any material profit from it, but to liberate the insignificant soul from the matter which imprisons it. After the liberation, the infinitesimal soul may choose to live as a spark in the radiating radiance of the Body of God, or, showing superior intelligence, to go to one of the spiritual planets to live with it The Supreme Person.

The so-called rivalry between Satan and the Lord is a lie, an invention of the demonic disbelievers to mislead human beings and keep them in ignorance.

If the forces of evil exist, know that they are not autonomous powers, but energies of God acting under His authority. They always remain perfectly under his control and total supremacy. The Lord, whose power is absolute, dominates all that exists, for everything emanates from him. He alone creates, maintains and destroys what exists. He is always Supreme and has no equal, rival and even less superior. One of the energies of God, or illusionary energy, whose role is to illusion men so that they turn to the Lord, would be the representation of evil or Satan.

Satan, as a spiritual being, is by no means autonomous, independent, and can not intervene as a rival to the Eternal, for he is subject to the authority of God. The energy of illusion, evil or Satan, manifests its influence only when one turns away from God, and refuses to serve him with love and devotion.

God is the light, and where the light shines, the darkness disappears. Those who adopt the consciousness of God, the energy of illusion, evil or Satan, can not approach them.

You never wondered why some people were dying young or in the prime of their lives, or why some were born with a physical disability?

In truth, all our thoughts, words, and actions centered on evil in all its forms carry effects with the detrimental and painful consequences that we endure in our present life, but especially in our next life for sure.

Those who die young, in their turn suffer the interruption of their existence, for in their former life they have taken the life of a living being. What they have done will be done to them in their next life in the same way. Those who have disabled a person by cutting a limb, will experience exactly the same thing in their next life, or will be born with a disability or blindness.

The sufferings we endure today are the consequences of our guilty acts in our past life. The purpose of suffering is to help us to erase the faults committed.

All those who withdraw life from a human being, even an animal, will be severely punished by divine justice. They will have to suffer much in their next existence because of their criminal act and they will be doing the same thing, so that they never start again.

So let us listen to God, and commit evil act.

Whoever wishes to free himself from the chains which hold him prisoner of his world and put an end to the sufferings inherent in material existence must renounce the fruits of his actions and never attach himself to their results.

In truth, he who is attached to the fruits of action takes upon himself the responsibility of his actions, and must enjoy or suffer from their consequences. The act of interest, or the search for the pleasures of the senses, bring about effects which we will surely undergo the good and / or evil consequences. The acts then fall

under the law of cause and effect. Action for its fruits engenders enslavement, and must be regarded as harmful. Good or bad, material attachments are always a cause of servitude and can in no way help us to free ourselves from the material condition.

Everyone has the right to fulfill his duty, but no one should ever act for results. To fulfill his obligations in a spirit of detachment by offering them to God, for example, is to move forward with a sure step towards spiritual liberation.

True life only begins at the end of material existence. You will find it in the kingdom of God.

Whoever develops the consciousness of God is already in the kingdom of God. The one who engages in the service of love and devotion offered to the Lord is freed from the grip of matter.

The conscious being of God knows that a new life begins after death. If, before death, one obtains the grace of becoming conscious of God, one at once reaches the level of the absolute, of the knowledge of the Lord and of complete knowledge. He who establishes himself there, even at the moment of death, comes out of confusion and the kingdom of God opens up to him.

Those who truly know God and the relationship through which they are united with the Supreme Lord reject materialism and hate the material universe. They are only attracted to God and seek only His company.

Under the influence of the three attributes of material nature, the soul lost by the false ego believes itself to be the author of its acts when in reality they are fulfilled by nature.

Two people, one conscious of God and the other not, may seem to act on the same level, but the difference is without measure. The materialist remains persuaded, under the influence of the false ego, that he is the cause of all that he accomplishes. Ignoring that the mechanism of the body is a product of material nature, which acts under the guidance of the Supreme Lord, it also ignores that, in the last place, it is under the dominion of God. To be persuaded that he is acting on his own and independently is a sign of his ignorance. He does not know that his gross body as well as his subtle body were created by material nature, under the direction of the Supreme Lord, and that for this reason all physical and mental activity must be placed at His service in consciousness Of Krishna. For too long he has made a bad use of his

senses by constantly seeking new pleasures. Here he is now misled by his false ego, forgetful, because of him, of his eternal relationship with Krishna, God.

The man fully absorbed in the consciousness of Krishna, God, is assured of reaching the eternal kingdom, for his acts are all purely spiritual. What is the conscience of God and what is its way?

The Lord is purely spiritual, as is the radiance which emanates from His absolute body, the brahmajyoti. Now, all that exists is found in this brahmajyoti. What is called "matter" always participates in the same substance (jyoti), but this time, covered with the veil of illusion (maya). The consciousness of Krsna can instantly tear the veil. Then the offering, the consummation, the offering, the officiant, and the fruit of the sacrifice are united, spiritual, absolute. The Absolute, when wrapped in the veil of Maya, takes on the name of "matter," but it regains its spiritual quality as soon as it is once again placed at the service of the Absolute Truth, God. Krsna consciousness is no other than the means of converting our present consciousness, ensnared in illusion, into a spiritual and absolute consciousness. To find this absolute consciousness of Krsna, to absorb its mind, is the true meditation. Every act performed in this consciousness is a sacrifice offered to the Absolute, the Supreme Person, and the author, the offering, the consummation, the officiant, and the fruits of sacrifice, become one in the Absolute, The Supreme Spiritual Being. This is the way of Krsna consciousness.

The ignorant, the unbelieving, the atheists, who doubt the Sacred Writings, can not become conscious of God. For him who doubts, there is no happiness in this life, in this world, or in the next.

The words of God are the most precious of all the revealed Scriptures. But some, closer to the animal than to man, have no faith in the Scriptures and no knowledge of the principles they reveal. Sometimes they even know of it, but they are able to quote passages from it. Indeed, they do not give these teachings any validity. Or else they have faith in the Scriptures, in the science of God, for example, but do not recognize or worship God, Sri Krsna. So there is none among them who succeeds in following the principles of Krsna consciousness to the end, if he adopts them one day. All will have to return to material life.

Those who continually question the Scriptures will never make any spiritual progress. As for those who reject God and His teaching, they will find happiness neither in this life nor in others. They will experience no real joy, even a small one. To fully benefit

from the Scriptures, one must follow their principles with faith, and thereby rise to pure knowledge, which alone can raise us to the spiritual consciousness. In other words, those who doubt the Scriptures can not make a single step toward spiritual liberation. To reach it, there is no alternative but to walk in the footsteps of the great authentic spiritual masters.

It is the Supreme Lord himself who traces the path of spirituality and teaches pure spiritual science.

Here are the two forms of sacrifice that allow us to develop the spiritual realization and the consciousness of God:

The abandonment of all material possessions and the purely spiritual deepening of the true self.

The secret of God's conscience is to realize that nothing exists outside of God. Who understands this truth, frees himself from all fear and then knows the supreme peace.

Those who forget Krsna can not escape misguidance, but conscious beings do not undergo it. It is through surrender to God that perfect knowledge is acquired.

The one who, after many lives, acquires absolute knowledge and surrenders to Krsna, then sees everything reveal itself to him. The paths of misguidance are multiple: believing God, for example, is the trap of the grossest illusion. If it were possible, then Satan, the illusion, would be stronger than God! But this is not the case. The path of true knowledge is to inquire into the truth with a holy being, a perfectly conscious being of God. It is therefore necessary to seek first such a spiritual master to learn then under his direction what is the conscience of God. He alone can take away the veil of illusion, Satan, as the sun dissipates the darkness.

Even knowing that the soul is distinct from the body, that it transcends matter, one can ignore what distinguishes it from the Supreme Soul. And we will not know this difference, but also the relationship that unites us to God, that by taking refuge with one of His representatives, only by contact with a Krsna conscious master, perfect and authentic.

In the darkness of ignorance and illusion everything seems undifferentiated, but when the sun of knowledge rises, one can see the real nature of beings and things.

True knowledge therefore consists in perceiving the spiritual individuality of all beings, at the same time as that of God, the Supreme Being.

The humble wise man of pure knowledge sees with an equal eye the noble spiritual guide erudite, man, cow, elephant, or dog and dog eater.

The wise man does not establish segregation between caste or social classes, nor between races, nor between living species. From a social perspective, the spiritual guide can differentiate himself from the beggar, as well as from the point of view of species, the dog, the cow and the elephant differ, but these bodily distinctions have no importance for the one established in The true knowledge. Knowing that the Supreme Lord is present in the heart of all beings in the form of the Supreme Soul, His plenary emanation, he sees each of them in relation to the Absolute. That is true knowledge.

The Lord is also good to all beings, for He always treats them as a friend, regardless of their body. The individual soul is present only in one specific body, and conscious of this one body, while the Supreme Soul is present in all bodies and conscious of each one. He who is conscious of God has knowledge which enables him to realize the extent of these truths. As a true scholar, he sees all beings with a balanced eye.

One whose mind is always constant has already overcome birth and death. Without flaw, like the Supreme Lord, He has already established His dwelling in Him.

Equanimity is a sign of spiritual realization, and those who acquire it triumph over the conditions of matter (especially birth and death). As long as man identifies with his body, he must undergo its conditioning. But as soon as he develops equanimity, this equality of soul arising from the realization of his spiritual identity, he frees himself from enslavement to matter, and so can at the moment of death enter the world at once Spiritual, without ever having to be reborn in the material universe.

The Lord is not subject to attraction or disgust, he is without weakness. Similarly, the distinct being, when it frees itself from the duality of attraction-repulsion, also becomes without weakness, thus qualifying to enter the spiritual world. It must be seen as already released.

Who does not rejoice in joys, nor grieve in sorrows, whose intelligence is fixed upon the soul, who does not know the error and possesses the knowledge of God, has already transcended matter.

What are the characteristic traits of the being who realized his spiritual identity?

He got rid of the illusion that he and his body are one. He knows perfectly well that he is not a product of matter, but rather a fragment of God, the Supreme Person. There is no reason for him to rejoice when he receives some material benefit, or to lament the loss of that which is connected with his body. This equality of spirit takes the name of the intelligence fixed on the soul. Through it, the realized being does not in any way commit the troubling error of identifying with his carnal envelope, which he knows also ephemeral, in no case does he forget the existence of the soul. This knowledge finally raises it until the perfect knowledge of the science of the Absolute Truth. He also knows his own nature and therefore does not seek in vain to identify himself completely with the Absolute. This unshakable consciousness is none other than the spiritual realization, the realization of the Supreme Lord, or Krsna consciousness.

The realized being is the being to whom spiritual knowledge and the realization of this knowledge give fullness.

He has reached the spiritual level and has self-control. With equal eye he sees the gold, the pebble, and the clod of earth.

Higher still, he who sees the indifferent, the impartial, the benefactor and the envious, the friend and the enemy, the virtuous and the sinner, with equal eye.

Thus, through the mastery of the body, the mind and the act, the realized soul shrinks from material existence and reaches the dwelling of God, the spiritual kingdom.

The summit of knowledge and knowledge is in the Lord, and in him alone. Everything is revealed to those who develop in them the consciousness of God until they realize, beyond all doubt, that the knowledge of the Lord is supreme and absolute.

The acts anchored in the conscience of God have no consequences.

He who acts in the consciousness of God under the guidance of the Supreme Soul in his heart is bound by none of his actions. The whole man established in the

conscience of the Supreme Lord is not indebted for his actions. For him, everything rests on the supreme will, the Supreme Soul, God, the Sovereign Being.

Knowledge, the object of knowledge and knowing it are the three factors that trigger the act. The senses, the act in itself and its author form the triple basis of all action.

The one whose actions are not motivated by the interest of the body, whose intelligence does not bog down, never acts do it.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person said:

Among thousands of men, perhaps only one, will seek perfection, and among those who reach it, rare is one who knows me in truth.

In truth, no one knows me as I am.

It is only through the service of devotion, and only thus, that one can know me as I am.

Of all things in this world, both material and spiritual, know that I am the Origin and the End. No truth is superior to me. Everything about Me rests like pearls on a thread.

Water I am the flavor, sun and moon light, Vedic mantras the syllable om. I am the sound in ether, and in man the aptitude. From the earth I am the original perfume, and fire the heat. I am the life in all that lives, and the asceticism of the ascetic. I am of all beings the first seed. Of the intelligent I am the intelligence, and of the mighty prowess. I am the strength of the fort free from desire and passion. I am the carnal union which does not infringe the principles of religion. Every state of being, whether it is the Virtue, the Passion, or the Ignorance, is only a manifestation of My energy. In a sense, I am all; Never, however, I lose My individuality. Understand that in the gunas I am not submissive. Lost by the three gunas [Virtue, passion and ignorance], the whole Universe ignores who I am, I the Supreme, the Intarissable, who transcends these material influences. The energy constituted by the three gunas, this divine energy, mine, one can not without difficulty surpass it. But who abandons himself to Me easily crosses the limits.

I always carry My devotees in My heart, as they always carry me in their hearts. Just as I am all for them, I can not forget them. The most intimate relation unites me to the pure servants. Established in knowledge, they never lose the spiritual bond that unites them to Me; So are they very dear to me. Absorbed in My absolute service, the righteous comes to Me. After many rebirths, when he knows that I am all that is, the

cause of all causes, man with true knowledge surrenders to Me. Rare such a great soul.

Because I am God, the Supreme Person, I know everything about the past, the present and the future. I also know all beings, but Me, no one knows Me. The material manifestation is constantly changing, and the universe, together with all its celestial beings, constitutes the universal form of the Supreme Lord and I am this Lord, the Master of sacrifice, who as Supreme Soul dwells in the heart of Each incarnate being.

Whoever, at the moment of leaving the body, remembers Me alone, instantly attains My dwelling, does not doubt it, for it is the thoughts and memories of being at the moment of leaving. The body determines its future condition. When they have reached Me, the souls realized imbued with devotion, these noble souls, having thereby risen to the highest perfection, never again return to this transitional world, where suffering reigns.

Though engaged in activities of all kinds, My devotee, under My protection, reaches through My grace the eternal and imperishable Abode.

In all your deeds, depend only on Me, and always place yourself under My protection. This service of devotion, accomplish it in full consciousness of My Person.

If you become conscious of Me, all the obstacles of conditioned existence, by My grace you will cross them. If, however, you do not act animated by such a consciousness, but by the false ego, closing your ear to me, you will be lost.

From this Universe I am the Father, the Mother, the Support and the grandfather. I am the Object of Knowledge, the Purifier and the syllable Om. I am also the Kr, the Sama and the Yajus.

I am the Purpose, the Support, the Master, the Witness, the Abode, the Refuge and the most dear friend. I am creation and annihilation, the base of all things, the place of rest and the eternal seed.

I control the heat, the rain and the dryness. I am Immortality, as is Death personified. Being and non-being, both are in Me.

Those who devote their worship to heavenly beings will reborn among them specters and other spirits those who live in their worship, among the ancestors the worshipers of the ancestors; so will My devotees live with Me.

Let me offer, with love and devotion, a leaf, a flower, a fruit, water, this offering, I will accept it. Whatever you do, or eat, or sacrifice and lavish, whatever austerity you practice, whether it be to offer it to me. So, you will free yourself from the consequences of your acts, all, virtuous or guilty. By this principle of renunciation, you will be liberated and come to Me.

I envy, I do not favor anyone, towards all I am impartial. But whoever serves Me with devotion lives in Me. He is a friend to Me, as I am his friend.

Neither the multitudes of the celestial beings nor the great sages know My origin, for in all, I am one and the other the Source. Who knows me not born, without beginning, the Sovereign of all the worlds, this one, without illusion among men, becomes free from all sin.

Intelligence, knowledge, freedom from doubt and illusion, indulgence, truthfulness, self-control and tranquility, joys and sorrows, birth and death, fear, Intrepidity, nonviolence, equanimity, contentment, austerity, charity, glory and reproach, all of Me alone proceed.

Of all the worlds, spiritual and material, I am the Source, of Me all emanates. The wise men who know this truth with all their heart serve Me and worship Me.

Those who always serve Me and worship Me with love and devotion, I give them the intelligence through which they can come to Me.

Through the service of devotion, and only thus, one can know Me as I am. And the being who by such devotion becomes fully conscious of My Person, then enters My Absolute Kingdom.

I am the Supreme Soul in the heart of every being. Of all, I am the beginning, the middle, and the end. Of all creation, I am the beginning and the end, and the in-between. Among all the sciences, I am the spiritual science of the soul, and logicians, I am the conclusion, the final truth. I am inexhaustible time, death that devours everything, and also the Source of all that is to come.

The whole Universe, by a mere spark of My Person, I penetrate and sustain it. It is only by serving with a love and devotion without sharing that I can know Me as I am, and in truth, see Me. Thus, and only thus, will we be able to pierce the mystery of My Person.

He who, freed from the intellectual speculation and the defilement of his past acts, benevolent towards all beings, is absorbed in the service of pure devotion, this one comes to Me.

For him who adores Me, he abandons all his actions to Me and devotes himself to Me without sharing, absorbed in the service of devotion and constantly meditating on Me, for that I am the Deliverer who will soon wrest him from the ocean Death and rebirth.

The Supreme Lord stands in the hearts of all beings and directs their wanderings to all, who are each as on a machine, the material body constituted of material energy.

We must be humble and recognize ourselves as subordinate to the Supreme Lord, for it is by rebellion against Him that we become enslaved to material nature. Let us know these truths and be convinced of them.

Who is Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, the absolute truth, the Supreme Soul or the Holy Spirit.

God is the Supreme Personality of God in his ultimate aspect of the Absolute Truth, the summit of the spiritual realization to be attained, serving the Lord with love and devotion. Such is the perfection of knowledge.

As the original source of the senses of all beings, the Supreme Soul is itself devoid of it. Support of all, It remains nevertheless unattached. And beyond the three attributes of material nature, She remains none the less the Master.

The Supreme Truth is within and without, in the motive as in the motionless. It goes beyond the power of perception and understanding connected with the material senses. Infinitely remote, it is also very close.

Although it seems divided, the Supreme Soul remains indivisible. She is a. Though She supports all beings, it is She who also devours them and makes them develop all. From all that is luminous, She is the source of light. It is not manifested, It remains beyond the darkness of matter. It is knowledge, the object of knowledge and the goal of knowledge. It lives in everyone's heart.

We must all escape from material existence full of suffering. Let us become aware of God and let us liberate ourselves, in order to enter the spiritual world.

The particular signs of Krishna, his plenary emanations and avatars.

It is written in the original scriptures: "All the avatars (incarnations of the Supreme Lord who descend into this world) are the full emanations of Lord Krishna or the emanations of His plenary emanations. But He, Krishna, is God in person, in His most complete original form."

In order to prevent anyone from becoming an avatar, let us know that the true avatar will be recognized by the particular and characteristic signs of his Divinity which he carries on his body, the palm of his hands and the soles of his feet.

Characteristics of his Divinity that he wears on his body, the palm of his hands and the soles of his feet.

The signs of the soles of the Lord's feet: A standard, a flash, a stick of a mahout, a fish, a parasol, a lotus flower and a disk.

The signs of the palm of his hands: Lotus flowers and wheels.

Seven parts of his body shine with a reddish luster: His eyes, the palms of his hands, the soles of his feet, his palate, his lips and his fingernails.

THE AVATAR WHICH DOES NOT HAVE ANY OF THESE SIGNS IS AN IMPOSTOR.

The pure spiritual science, the science of God or the art of communing with the Absolute, Krishna.

To know God as He really is, is the true progress and perfection of existence.

Addressing Krishna, the Supreme Lord, King Arjuna said: "You are the Supreme Spiritual Being, the ultimate abode, the sovereign purifier, the Absolute Truth, and the eternal Divine Person. You are God, the primordial Being, original and absolute. You are the unborn, the beauty that penetrates everything."

In truth, religion consists of seeing God as the Supreme Father, material Nature as the mother, and all living beings as the sons of God.

The true religion is the one that teaches to know Krishna, God, the Supreme Person as He really is, to love him, to surrender himself to Him, to renew the bond which unites us to Him, to do His divine will, to unite our interests to His people and to serve Him with love and devotion. The Supreme Father is the support of all his sons, who have the right to rely on him for all their needs. All should be satisfied with their condition, ascribed by God. No one should encroach on the rights of others, including the animals to be protected, and no one should prevent others from living peacefully. A life of happiness is, in truth, that which one lives within the family of God, without violating its divine rules and principles. In a family, children can live very happily by obeying the father. There may therefore be different types of religion, but it is a matter of being aware of this fundamental relationship that unites the Lord with his creation.

We must, therefore, renew the bond that unites us to the Supreme Lord, unite our interests to his people, love him deeply, abandon ourselves to Him, enjoy His divine will by serving Him with love and devotion, and love ourselves with them. each other with unconditional love. Such is the perfection of existence.

What is the purpose of existence?

To know the Lord, the Supreme Person, is the perfection of existence and eternal life. God is the ultimate goal of existence and the reservoir of all blessings.

We must shape our existence so that, gradually, the memory of the Lord marks every step of our lives. We must be perfectly aware that if the incarnated and conditioned soul is given the human form, it is for it to attain spiritual perfection.

God alone confers salvation, liberation. Human life is made to achieve self-realization, and spiritual realization. The human being should devote his entire existence to serving the Lord with a purely spiritual love and by the grace of God he will enter the kingdom of the Lord.

God, the Supreme Person is the original source of all that exists and the ultimate goal of existence is to know Him as He really is. The acquisition of true knowledge allows us to renew the relationship that unites us to God and to act solely according to this relationship. Such is the perfection of existence. Human life makes it possible to achieve mastery of one's senses, to have total control of them and thus to attain spiritual realization. To learn to know Krishna, the Supreme Lord, to love him, to obey him, to submit to him, to do his divine will, to serve him with love and devotion and to unite our interests with those of God is the true reason for existence.

To serve God with love and devotion is the perfection of existence.

Reincarnation is a reality, these six writings prove it.

The Supreme Lord had said, "Behold, I will send you the prophet Elijah before the coming of the day of the Lord, a great and fearful day." (Malachi 3:23)

Jesus said, "And if you want to believe me, John, Elijah was coming back." (Matthew 11.14)

"If anyone speaks against the son of man, he will receive forgiveness. But if he speaks against the Holy Spirit, he will not receive forgiveness, neither in this life, nor in the life that will come." (Matthew 12.32)

The Supreme Lord says: "At the moment of death, the soul takes on a new body as naturally as it has passed, in the previous one, from childhood to youth, then to old age. This change does not disturb who is aware of its spiritual nature.

The Supreme Eternal adds: "Every man indulges in various acts, whether or not they conform to the revealed scriptures. But know it, it is enough that one uses the fruit of such acts to adore Me in the consciousness of Krishna to be immediately blessed with a happiness which will be perpetuated in this life and in the next, in this world as in the world. 'other. On this, no doubt.

The Supreme Lord says, "Death is certain for him who is born, and certain birth for him who dies."

The living being (the soul), in the beginning, chooses to be born.

The Vedic scriptures, the original scriptures also called "The true gospel" (and in passing the Bible also has the same knowledge) teach us that in the beginning, the being, who lives in the spiritual world in the company of God, deliberately chooses to leave him to come into the material world in order to try to become a "substitute god" himself. When he takes birth in this material world, he first acquires an exalted position such as that of Brahma (the demiurge and first being created) or other great celestial beings, but subsequently, because of his contact with the influences of the fashions. inferior of material nature, passion and ignorance, it falls into inferior species, human, animal, and vegetable.

Our galaxies, "The Milky Way", just like all the other galaxies of the material cosmos, are populated by countless living beings who, by their own acts of interest, transmigrate from one species to another and thus roam the planet. in planet. This is how their imprisonment in matter has been perpetuated since time immemorial. These living beings are infinitesimal fragments of the Supreme Soul, spiritual fragments, spiritual sparks or spiritual souls distinct from God, which measure approximately one-tenth of a hair's tip.

Prejudices have different origins, one of which is due to the influence exercised for centuries by the predominant religious institution in the West; the Judeo-Christian religion. It has voluntarily and actively worked to eradicate from its dogmas everything that could evoke the principle of karma and reincarnation. (Despite everything in the Bible, there are some passages that remind them of this).

Many of the Church Fathers, such as Clement of Alexandria, Justin the Martyrdom, St Gregory of Nyssa, Arnobius, St Gerome, supported the reincarnationist conception. Origen, the most prolific and eminent Christian theologian of the early Church, openly defended reincarnationist principles. But in 553 at the Council of Constantinople, the Emperor Justinian had the reincarnationist principle of Christian theology condemned and abolished. He claimed, in passing, that the validity of the concepts of a religion whose dogmas had been reworked at the whim of various political ambitions and aspirations could justify the doctrinal changes that reincarnationist faith would encourage a certain laxity among the faithful. . According to him, if the faithful adopted the principle of reincarnation they would be too lazy about their salvation, they would tend to want to "take their time" since they had

several lives to reach it. He then had adopted the dogma that has since become authoritative in Christendom "salvation determined on a single life". Dogma, eminently debatable for different reasons:

How to speak of the goodness and mercy of God, if God is to condemn a being to eternal damnation on the judgment of a single life and, moreover, when from birth this fallen and disadvantaged being, has all the chances of to commit to the sinful way?

If the soul, the vital principle that animates the body, is eternal, as Christian dogma rightly affirms, why then limit oneself to "one life"?

The flaws and shortcomings of such a philosophy are obvious. Eternal damnation does not exist. It is the product of the fertile imagination of theologians devoid of true spiritual knowledge, who are ignorant of God. God, such is his goodness, gives, again and again, to infinity, to each and every one, the chance to return to Him. The real purpose of existence is to develop true spiritual knowledge, and many beings, in fact the majority, will need multiple lives before reaching it. Ultimately, the perfection of this knowledge is to escape the cycle of repeated deaths and rebirths and return to the spiritual world to serve God in the full love of his sublime person.

The mere fact of knowing the absolute nature of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, releases chains from the cycle of the dead and repeated rebirths. When he leaves his material body, the released being then returns to his original home in the Kingdom of God.

Let us abandon ourselves to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and serve Him with love and devotion and the death of our body, we will find our spiritual body through which we will enter the kingdom of Krishna, all of knowledge, bliss and eternity. This is the true resurrection.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person says: "Only through devotional service, and only thus, can one know Me as I am. And the being who, by such devotion, becomes fully conscious of My Person, can then enter My absolute kingdom."

This is what happens to the spiritual entity, the soul, at the time of death and after.

Without Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, the living being is nothing and can not do anything. He can not see, hear, or act without the active ingredient, God.

The Eternal Supreme resides in the heart of all bodies of matter, human, animal, vegetable, and keeps all these bodies of matter inert, active. This is why all these moving and immobile bodies are temples of God. No one must destroy one of these bodies, for it is reaching the individual spiritual soul and the Supreme Soul, God. The body has five organs of perception, five organs of action, and the mind, but this is in fact only inert matter. Because it is only a mass of matter, the brain does not have the power to act on its own; it can only work when it benefits from the energy of the Supreme Lord. This is how one can understand that Krishna, God is everywhere present. He alone directs the senses. Also, unless we are invested with power by its energy, our senses can not act. In other words, He alone sees, He alone acts, He alone hears; He is the only active principle or supreme master.

The soul is fixed, it does not move. In truth, the soul does not move except by its two bodies of dense and ethereal matter. The living being, the spiritual entity, is born and does not die; but because of the ethereal bodies and dense matter that temporarily cover it, it can move from one place to another, or die and disappear forever. It is therefore important to understand that the spiritual soul is fixed and how it is swept away by the waves of material nature towards different bodies and situations, tossed by desire and affliction. Man can say that his life is successful when he understands the original and eternal nature of his spiritual self and when he is no longer troubled by the conditions created by material nature.

The Supreme Lord says: "It is the thoughts, the memories and the desires of being at the moment of leaving the body that determine its future condition".

According to the writings of the world's great religions, the soul that undertakes its mysterious journey after death may encounter various beings belonging to other levels of reality, to other dimensions, such as the angels who will help it, or judges who will evaluate his good and / or bad actions on the scales of cosmic justice.

The Vedic writings, the original scriptures, also called the "true gospel," reveal to us the existence of the servants of God, the Supreme Person. These come at the hour of death, to accompany the pious souls into the spiritual world. At the hour of death the

pious soul leaves its ephemeral material body and recovers its spiritual and eternal form. Accompanied by God's servants, she climbs aboard a gilded spiritual spaceship and, through the air, goes directly into the home of the Supreme Lord, never to be reincarnated in this material world.

These same writings also teach us the existence of the terrible servants of Yamaraja, the lord of death and judge of guilty souls, who seize by the strength of the sinful soul, take him to Yamaraja so that it is judged, that she undergoes the sanction corresponding to the guilty acts committed and conditions her for her next reincarnation in the prison of a material body.

In the womb of his mother, the being is unconscious. Death comes down to slipping into unconsciousness for 9 months. The being does not die, he simply lives in a state of unconsciousness during this period of time.

There are three levels of existence: awakening, dreaming and deep sleep, or unconsciousness. When the man dies, he goes from waking state to dream state, and then sinks into a deep sleep. Transmigration or reincarnation means that it leaves its physical body and the subtle, ethereal body, formed of mind, intelligence and ego, carries it to another body. He then remains in a state of deep sleep until this new body is ready, that is to say for nine months (for the human being) and more or less for the animals.

Glory to my Spiritual Master, who is none other than God Himself, the Supreme Spiritual Master. I offer my respectful homage to the Supreme Eternal and thank him for giving me, by his grace, to know his personal form, real, original. Thank you again to the Lord for his teaching, for allowing me to serve him with love and devotion and to become his servant.

By the spiritual vision that Lord Krishna has granted me by grace, I can testify to the veracity of the two above subjects concerning the visit of the servants of God and those of the lord of death, because the Lord allowed me to meet three people (actually my mother, my father-in-law and a friend) who were visited by celestial visitors and to know the role they played with them, the last three months of their life. It is generally towards the last three to six months of existence that they come to meet the being who must soon leave his body, on the instructions of God.

My mother told me about the presence in her house of a lady with a complexion, young and very beautiful, who sometimes sat in front of her and looked at her with a smile. Thanks to the presence of this lady and the role she played, my mother admitted to me one day no longer be afraid of death.

This heavenly visitor was there to help and assist my mother and father-in-law. My mother left first, and my father-in-law three months later. This lady helped my father-in-law, but also three other celestial beings came to pick him up and show him the place of his next life. He just told us it was a beautiful area. I deduced from this that God had sent his heavenly servants to seek them both to take them to his kingdom.

The third person was Charles, my friend. He asked me who this man was, whom he often met, and who was looking at him calmly with a smile. Is it an angel, he asked me?

Yes I simply answered, knowing that it was a heavenly being, a servant of God who also came to help and assist him in his last days.

We all receive at the end of our existence, on the instructions of God, the visit of the servants of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, who come to help and assist us. Everything is a function of our thoughts, words and actions beneficial or harmful. In these cases, the visitors are different, their functions and their missions all other, as specified above.

At the beginning, at the beginning of all things, spiritual beings lived in the spiritual world as servants of the Supreme Lord, God. However, when they leave the service of the Lord, they must become part of the material universe, constituted by the three gunas, the three attributes of material nature, virtue, passion, and ignorance. Living beings who wish to profit from this material world are placed under the yoke of the gunas and, according to the links which unite them to the latter, put on appropriate bodies.

In rebirth, a man with the attributes of virtue will obtain the body of a celestial being, the one who has those of passion will receive a human body. As for the one who possesses the attributes of ignorance, he will be granted a body among the inferior species, animal or vegetable.

All these bodies are comparable to those we know in our dreams. When a man sleeps, he forgets his real identity and can dream that he has become king. He can not remember what he was doing before falling asleep, nor can he imagine what he will do when he awakes. Similarly, when the soul identifies with an ephemeral material body, it forgets its true, spiritual identity, as well as all the previous lives that it has experienced in this material world, knowing that most souls who have received human body has already clothed all eight million four hundred thousand forms of life.

The living being thus transmigrates from one material body to another in forms of men, animals, plants or celestial beings. When the living being is given the form of a celestial being, he is happy. When he receives a human body, sometimes he is happy, sometimes unhappy. And when he has to put on the body of an animal, he has constant fear. However, whatever the conditions of his existence, he suffers terribly from the fact that he must know birth, sickness, old age and death. His misfortune is called the transmigration of the soul through various living species.

We must all put on a body in harmony with our level of consciousness. Thus the transmigration of souls takes place. The average man sees only the physical body, but not the mind, the intelligence and the ego that make it procession. When the body is wiped out, these remain, though invisible. In truth, it is the subtle, ethereal body, composed of the mind, the intelligence, and the false ego, which carries the soul into a new body. The soul does not die with the material body.

Consciousness, which is none other than the manifestation of the energy of the soul, survives the destruction of the body. According to his degree of consciousness, being acquires a new body where consciousness begins to shape its future lives. The person who practiced devotion in his previous life will become a devotee again after his death. Once the material body is destroyed, the same consciousness goes back to work in a new body. We can also see that some accept without hesitation the consciousness of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, while others take time. This indicates that the consciousness is permanent even though the body is changing. The gross material body is the vehicle of speech; Let us avoid, however, concluding that consciousness and intelligence are annihilated with him. Mind and intelligence subsist even after the destruction of the material body. They need a body to work, they develop a new one. Thus the transmigration of souls takes place. It is indeed in this material world to develop our consciousness.

The Supreme Lord says: "After years without number of delight on the planets where those who have practiced good live, the one who has seen the failure of the path of yoga (of the bond which unites to God and the spiritual elevation) is reborn in a rich and noble family, or virtuous. He can also be reborn in a family of wise spiritualists. In truth, it is rare, here below, to obtain such a birth. There, he recovers the divine consciousness acquired in his past life, and resumes his march towards perfection."

If we do not perfect our practice of yoga, or if we die prematurely, our consciousness follows us to the next life, where we will resume this practice where we left it. We recover our intelligence. Even in an ordinary classroom, we can see that some students learn quickly while others do not understand anything. This is a proof of the

continuity of consciousness. If a person displays an uncommon intelligence, it is because it covers the consciousness acquired in a previous life. The fact that we have lived various previous incarnations testifies to the immortality of the soul.

Death is horrible for those who must be reborn in an inferior species, animal or vegetable. On the other hand, it is a joy for the devotee because he returns to his first dwelling, the Kingdom of God.

For those who have not developed their spiritual consciousness, death is most horrible. The trend in this life will be to be very proud. Moreover, people often think, "I have nothing to do with God; I am independent. Thus think the fools who, in the afterlife, must put on a new body under the dictation of nature. Mother Nature will say, "Dear sir, since you are like a dog, you can now become such. You like to surf, so become a fish. These bodies are attributed according to the higher authorities under the direction of the Supreme Lord and according to the fruit of his works, the living being, the soul, is introduced into the womb of a woman through a drop of male seed for to put on a particular body shape. By coming into contact with the influences of material nature, we create our next body.

Thus operates nature. If we contract a virus, the disease will surely hit us. Now, there are three modes of influence of material Nature, ignorance, passion and virtue, and we acquire a body consistent with our contacts with them. As for the spiritualist who has failed, he is given another chance to recover his spiritual consciousness in his next life. The human form usually gives us the opportunity to progress in Krishna consciousness, especially when born into an aristocratic family, a master or spiritual guide, or a sage. To triumph over earthly existence means to enter the spiritual world. The soul is eternal and can move from one world to another.

The Supreme Lord says, "He who knows the absolute of My coming and My deeds will not have to be reborn in the material universe; leaving his body, he enters My eternal Kingdom."

Those who remain prisoners of the cycle of the dead and rebirth require a new material body, while the conscious being of Krishna will live with Him. He will not put on a new body of matter. Those who are not jealous of Krishna accept his teaching, surrender to Him and understand Him. These are currently living their last material incarnation.

The Supreme Lord adds: "Being born again, the being recovers the divine consciousness acquired in his past life and resumes his march towards perfection".

Jealous souls must undergo transmigration continuously.

The Supreme Eternal says: "After many rebirths, when he knows that I am all that is, the cause of all causes, the man of true knowledge surrenders himself to Me. Rare such a great soul."

Our understanding is complete when we know Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. So ends our journey in the Material Universe.

The Lord adds: "He will not have to be reborn in the material universe; Leaving his body, he enters My eternal kingdom."

Krishna himself reveals to us the art of understanding and knowing him:

"Now listen. Here is how, fully aware of Me in the practice of yoga (of the bond that unites to God and of spiritual elevation) your mind related to Me, you will know Me whole, without any doubt."

If we come to know and understand Krishna perfectly, we will be reborn in the spiritual world. Since we are constantly changing bodies in an uninterrupted transmigration, we accumulate various experiences. However, if we remain firmly established in Krishna consciousness, we will not change anymore. All fluctuation ceases when we grasp our true identity: "I am the servant of Krishna; my duty is to serve him."

Perfection consists in obeying Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and doing his will.

The laws of Nature want everything to be evaluated at the moment of death. After death, we find ourselves completely under the influence of Nature. We can not then dictate our will. Because they can not or do not want to understand this, people conclude that there is no life after death. The forms (the bodies) change, but not the life force, the soul. The forms change, but the person (the soul) that inhabits them is permanent, because it is eternal. Identifying herself with her body, she believes she is changing. The human form is specially designed for the blossoming of Kṛiṣṇa consciousness because this divine consciousness will allow us to find our eternal body of happiness and knowledge. The purpose of the Consciousness of Kṛiṣṇa or consciousness of God is to give us a body of the same nature as that of Kṛiṣṇa, God, the Supreme Person Himself. To know one's intimate relationship with the Lord is the supreme goal of human life. The consciousness of Kṛiṣṇa is the art of spiritualizing material activity, of increasing the degree of spiritual realization of the one who fulfills it, of knowing the universality of God and the relationship that unites us to Him.

Our next body depends on the influence of the modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion, ignorance, which will predominate in us at the moment of death. Those who die under the influence of ignorance will get even smaller bodies of animals or species. Those who die in the grip of passion will get a human form on a planet similar to the earth. And those who die under the aegis of virtue will be promoted to the higher, heavenly planetary systems, and will acquire the body of a celestial being (to be more evolved than man). But all these bodies are material, and therefore temporary. Only the one who has the chance to die thinking of God can obtain an eternal body like that of Kṛiṣṇa. He will join the Supreme Lord in his eternal home.

The Lord says, "Besides the soul, there is another occupant in the body who is the ultimate owner. He sanctions and supervises all the activities of the body but remains on a spiritual and absolute level. He who understands that the Supreme Soul is, in all bodies, the constant companion of the soul, and that both are imperishable, that one sees the truth."

People seek to satisfy their desires, thus believing to know happiness. Alas, they do not know that they will be happy only by obeying the Lord's instructions perfectly. Krishna comes in person to pray to him to give up his material desires and to act according to his instructions. Verily, it is only from Krishna, God, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, and at his only touch, that we will experience true absolute, uninterrupted, and eternal happiness.

When the soul transmigrates (reincarnates) from one body to another, the Supreme Soul (God) accompanies it.

In truth, the embodied spiritual soul is deep within the heart of a body of matter. The Supreme Soul and the individual soul live in the same body. The Supreme Soul is called a friend because God, the Sovereign Person, testifies so much benevolence to the individual soul (that each one of us is) that He accompanies it when it transmutes from one body to another. . In addition, the Lord, through the material energy, his agent, creates a new body according to his desires and his karma. The heart plays a mechanical role in the body. As God explains by this word:

"The Lord stands in the heart of all beings, and directs their wanderings to all, who are each as on a machine made of material energy."

The driver of the body whom God calls "machine" is the individual soul, who is also his master and owner, but the supreme owner is God, the Sovereign Person. A person's body is created through the material energy of God, through specific parents,

celestial, human or animal, and depending on the activities of that person during that life, another vehicle will be created for her, always under the direction of the material energy that acts under the authority of Krishna, God. When the time comes, our next body is immediately determined, and the individual soul as well as the Supreme Soul are transported into this new "machine", this new body. This is how transmigration or reincarnation is done. During the transfer from one body to another, the soul is carried away by the servants of Yamaraja, the master of death and sinner appointed by God to this post, who first make it pass through a certain type. of infernal life so as to accustom her to the condition that she will have to live in her next body.

Our thoughts, words and actions cause effects and therefore consequences, good or bad.

It is the acts committed in the past or the previous life of a being which determine the conditions of his next birth or reincarnation. The suffering of guilty acts has two origins: the acts themselves, but also those committed in previous lives.

The origin of the guilty acts happens to be most often ignorance. But the fact of ignoring that an act is guilty does not allow to avoid, if one commits it, its undesirable consequences, which give rise to other guilty acts. On the other hand, there are two kinds of faults: those which are, so to speak, mature, and those which are not yet so. "Mature failures" means those whose consequences we are currently experiencing; the others are those which, many, are accumulated in us and have not yet produced their fruits of suffering. The man who commits a crime may not be immediately caught and sentenced, but he will be sooner or later. Similarly, for some of our faults, we will have to suffer in the future, as for others, "mature", we are suffering today.

So there is a succession of faults and sufferings, plunging life after life the soul conditioned in pain. She suffers in this life the consequences of the acts committed in her previous life, and prepares, by her present acts, new sufferings in the future. "Mature" or "completed" faults may result in a chronic illness, trouble with the law, low birth rate, inadequate education or poor physical appearance. Our past actions overwhelm us today, and our present acts prepare us for future suffering. But this chain can be broken at once for one who adopts the Consciousness of God and serves it with love and devotion. This means that the devotional service offered to God is able to reduce any stain to nothing.

The Supreme Lord says: "The devotional service offered to My Person acts as a burning fire, infinitely capable of reducing to ashes all that is thrown into it."

Thus he who, fully conscious of God, genuinely engages in the path of pure devotional service, necessarily becomes purified from it; he can only be free from all defilement from his past material acts. Devotional service therefore has the power to nullify all the consequences of our guilty acts. However, the holy being will watch constantly to no longer commit a fault. This is precisely the mark of a holy being.

If he is born among the outcasts, it must be concluded that his past acts were guilty; but he who enters the path of devotional service and begins to sing the Lord's holy names.

Hare krishna, Hare Krishna, Krishna Krishna, Hare Hare

Hare rama, Hare rama, rama rama, Hare Hare

He neutralized at once, by the song of the Holy Names, all the consequences of his faults.

There are four series of consequences to guilty acts:

- 1) those that have not yet borne fruit;
- 2) those which remain in the state of germ;
- 3) those that have reached maturity;
- 4) those that have almost reached maturity.

He who abandons himself to God, the Supreme Lord, and engages himself in the devotional service offered to his Person, in full awareness of Him, can at once reduce them to nothingness.

Among the consequences of our faults, "those which have almost reached maturity" are assimilated to the sufferings that undergoes being in the present time; and "those who are still in a state of germ" represent the mass of desires in the heart. In the case of faults "that have not yet borne fruit," sprouting has simply not begun. This writing can make us understand how subtle the contamination by matter is. Its origin, its blossoming and its consequences, manifested in the form of multiple sufferings, follow each other like so many links of an interminable chain. It is often very difficult to determine the exact cause of a disease, to specify its origin, as to predict its development. But the evil is not born suddenly. Thus, just as, as a preventive measure, a doctor inoculates with his patient the vaccine intended to prevent the growth of the disease, it is possible to effectively prevent the germination of his guilty acts by "injecting" the consciousness of God.

The Names of God composing the song Hare Krishna are especially intended to counter the terrible consequences of the present age, the age of discord and quarrels. We can not find a method of spiritual realization for this age as sublime as this song in Sanskrit:

Hare Krishna, Hare Krishna, Krishna Krishna, Hare Hare / Hare Rama, Hare Rama, Rama Rama, Hare Hare.

"The song Hare Krishna means: - O Lord, O Lord's energy, let me serve you!"

Krishna and Rama are the Names of God, and Hare is none other than his inner energy, his energy of bliss.

The song of the holy names of the Supreme Lord allows:

To eliminate all the sins accumulated in all our previous lives, to cleanse the unclean heart, to be delivered from imprisonment in matter (the material body) in this world, to obtain spiritual knowledge, to progress and to bring forth all forms of devotional service, to awaken one's love for Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, to experience spiritual happiness, to obtain the company of God and to devote oneself to his service of devotional love. as if we were plunging into the waters of a great ocean of love and reaching, in all situations, for sure the supreme perfection, to put God in our mind and always remember Him. We will then see our suffering disappear.

It is enough to recite or sing Hare Krishna so that the defilement of the present age disappears in us, thus allowing us to recover our original spiritual body and to return to God in our true home.

Whoever invokes or pronounces singing the Holy Name of the Lord, Krishna, draws his attention: Lord Krishna is there. He loves to pronounce his Holy Name, Krishna.

Wealth and poverty are the result of our actions in our previous life.

It is because of one's own faults or guilty acts in one's past life that a person is born into a poor, penniless family, such as the outcasts. It is also because of his guilty acts performed in his previous existence, that a person will encounter many difficulties, pains, various sufferings, physical disabilities or will be hard of hearing, visually impaired or dumb. It is also because of his virtuous acts that a person will be reborn in a well-to-do family, or whose father is a devotee of God.

In this material universe, the richest and the poorest are subject to the yoke of matter, because wealth and poverty are creations of the gunas (the three attributes

and modes of influence of material nature, virtue, passion and ignorance). According to the gunas that influence us, material nature allows us to rejoice in this world under more or less favorable conditions.

No one can access civilized life unless they adopt Krishna consciousness, or God consciousness, because according to the laws of nature, each person is given a special situation according to his karma and his relations with the modes of nature. influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance. If men desire to live in harmony and peace, they must opt for Krishna consciousness, because as long as they remain absorbed in a bodily conception of existence, they will be unable to rise to the highest level. level of existence.

The Supreme Lord says: "My devotees are not people of great opulence; they, too, are poor in the riches of this world. Rich people have no interest in devotional service, Krishna Consciousness. On the contrary, a penniless, out of necessity or by the circumstances, may be interested in Me. But men, infatuated with their wealth, do not take advantage of the Krishna Consciousness even when the company of My devotees is offered to them. In other words, only the poor are interested in me."

In response to the Lord, the Goddess Rukmini says, "My dear Lord, you have said again that the richest members of human society do not worship you. This too is true, for those who pride themselves on their material possessions first think of making use of it for the pleasure of the senses. As soon as a poor man becomes rich, as he ignores the proper way of using a fortune acquired so harshly, he draws up plans to satisfy his senses. Under the influence of the external energy, he believes that in the pleasure of the senses his money is used as it should, and neglects your absolute service. O dear Lord, beings who have nothing, have You said, are very dear to you; for renouncing everything, your devotee desires only You. So the great sage Narada Muni! He owns nothing and is none the less infinitely expensive."

Similarly, let's not kill, do not hurt animals, and do not eat their flesh.

The original scriptures say, "All the animals we have killed and uselessly suffer will kill us one after another in our next life and in all our other lives."

Those who kill animals, make them suffer needlessly and eat their flesh, as is the practice in slaughterhouses, will be killed in a similar way in their next lives and in many lives to come. There is no forgiveness for such an offense. Whoever kills

thousands of animals by profession so that people can buy the meat and eat it must expect to be killed in a similar way in his next life and in many other lives. Many unscrupulous individuals even go so far as to violate their own religious principles. The Judeo-Christian Scriptures clearly give the following command: "Thou shalt not kill." In spite of this, giving themselves all kinds of excuses, even the leaders of these religions kill the animals while pretending to be holy men. This mockery and hypocrisy of humanity is the cause of the calamities that overwhelm it, such as the periodic outbreak of wars and elements of nature.

Killing animals will not only deprive us of the human form in our next life, but will force us to put on an animal body and be killed by the same kind of animal that we killed. Such are the divine laws. If the mass of people wants to be saved from these chain reactions of killing life after life, it must devote itself right now to develop the Krishna consciousness, the consciousness of God and stop any sinful activity.

It is imperative to stop the consumption of animal flesh, fish, eggs, the use of intoxicants, illicit sex and games of chance. To put an end to these sinful acts makes it possible to know God. Let us immediately stop committing these sins and sing the holy name of God;

Hare Krishna, Hare Krishna, Krishna Krishna, Hare Hare / Hare Rama, Hare Rama,
Rama Rama, hared hare.

In order to free us from the cycle of the dead and the successive rebirths and thus to see all our sins disappear. It is easy to reach Lord Krishna, but only for the man who renounces materialism. He who treads the path of material prosperity, intoxicated by the ambition of a noble birth, vast riches, high education, and charming physical traits, remains incapable of sincerely addressing God.

Material prosperity results in being born into a noble family and possessing great wealth, higher education, and attractive physical traits. All materialists burn with desire to acquire this prosperity, considered as the basis of material civilization. But these various ephemeral assets intoxicate the one who possesses them, make him be infected with a deceptive vanity. Having become sufficient, he finds himself unable to address the Lord with sincerity, to pronounce with his soul his Holy Name, "O Krishna." Now, the original scriptures "the true gospel" reveal to us that by pronouncing even once the Holy Name of the Lord, we can free ourselves from a greater number of faults and sins than we can never commit it. This is the power of the Holy Name.

These are the four objects of material progress -1) a noble lineage, 2) great riches, 3) a high education, and 4) seductive bodily traits, represent in one sense, as many obstacles on the path of spiritual progress.

The material body happens to be an outer shell of the soul, of a purely spiritual nature. When a soul progressing on the spiritual path becomes poorer materially, as sometimes happens, there is no cause for alarm, for this is a favorable sign. Man must lead his existence in such a way as to mitigate his material "drunkenness," which can only plunge him further into the illusion of the real purpose of existence. And whoever lives under the influence of illusion does not qualify to enter the kingdom of God.

In general, holy beings do not preserve great material goods, but they nevertheless possess a secret treasure: the Lord. Material desires are very much in harmony with spiritual progress. Unless we are able to see everything as spiritual, that is, in relation to the Supreme Lord, it is necessary to always make a clear distinction between the spiritual and the material.

The progress of material civilization, from which the unfolding of the material concept of life, stands as a great obstacle on the path of spirituality, because it continues to bind the soul more and more to its carnal envelope and to all the sufferings which are related to him. It is therefore right that material progress is considered undesirable. Moreover, it is not difficult to see, in the current context of material progress, that attention is distracted by a host of unwanted, useless objects, all created from a material conception of the material existence, as is the case, to cite an example, cosmetics, expensive, and intended for the body alone. In this direction, human energy is wasted as it turns away from the pursuit of spiritual realization, which is the greatest need of man. The devotees of the Lord, for their part, detach themselves from material things, whence the term extremely indigent; quite poor and destitute, ascribed to them. In truth, the various material objects are all products of the three gunas, which divert us from the spiritual energy, and the less we possess, the more our spiritual progress will be facilitated.

The ethereal body is covered by sixteen elements, the five organs of perception, the five organs of action, the five objects of the senses, and the mind. This ethereal body is a product of the three attributes of material nature, virtue, passion, and ignorance. It consists of irresistible desires as they are powerful, so that it brings the individual being to transmigrate from one body to another among men, animals and celestial beings. When he obtains a body from a celestial being, he is certainly very happy about it, but when he takes the human form, he never ceases to lament; and when

he is born with an animal body, he lives constantly in fear. However, whatever his situation, he is actually miserable because he must continue his material existence, transmigrating from one body to another.

Interested acts by the individual being, whether virtuous or impious, are the invisible cause of the way in which his desires will be satisfied. This invisible cause is at the origin of the different bodies clothed by the conditioned soul. Because of his intense desire, it is born in a particular family and receives a body similar to that of his mother or that of his father. The bodies of dense and ethereal matter are therefore created according to his desire. The body of dense matter is a product of the ethereal body.

God specifies for this purpose: "It is the thoughts, the memories of being at the moment of leaving one's body which determine one's future condition."

As for the thoughts that inhabit the ethereal body at the moment of death, they result from the activities of the body of dense matter. Thus, the body of dense matter acts in the course of our existence, and the ethereal body at the moment of death. The ethereal body, called the body of desire, serves as a backdrop to the development of a certain body of dense matter, which will resemble that of the mother or that of the father, human or animal. If at the moment of sexual union, the secretions of the mother are more abundant than those of the father, the child (the soul) will receive a female body; on the contrary, if the father's secretions are more abundant than those of the mother, the child will receive a male body. This is how the subtle laws of nature act, in accordance with the desires of the individual being. If a human being learns to transform his ethereal body by becoming conscious of Krishna, when the hour of his death comes, his ethereal body will produce a body of dense matter with which he will act as a devotee of God; even better, if he has reached a higher level of perfection, he will no longer take up a material body, but will immediately obtain a spiritual body and return to God in his original home. This is how transmigration of the soul takes place.

Therefore, rather than seeking to unite men through pacts that are based on the satisfaction of the senses and can never succeed, it is much better to teach them how to become aware of Krishna and return to God, in their original home. This is true now as at all times.

What we have done will be done to we.

God grants our desires and sanctions our actions.

When a hunter or slaughterhouse sacrificer animals, they will be accountable.

By hurting an animal or a human being, leaving them half dead, the hunter, slaughterhouse sacrificer or murderer makes them suffer. When they consciously make them suffer needlessly by killing only half, they are guilty of a very serious sin. They will have to suffer the same way as a result of retaliation. (This is the law of karma)

To make another person, whether human or animal, suffer needlessly to suffer needlessly to be punished by the divine laws, the laws of nature, by suffering an equivalent suffering. The ignorant hunter may well say that he does not know the laws of God, but he will suffer the consequences of his sins. What about the man of today, who regularly kills many animals in slaughterhouses to maintain his so-called civilization and revel in the taste buds. He can not estimate the suffering that awaits him.

Human beings today consider themselves very advanced in the field of education, but they know nothing of the rigorous laws of nature, derived from the divine laws that prevail over those of men and that, throughout the material cosmos. The laws of nature require that whoever takes life from a living being, undergo the same thing, life will also be taken away. It is difficult to imagine the suffering that is awaiting breeders, owners and slaughterhouse employees, not only in the present life already, but for sure in the next.

Neither living nor dying is desirable to a hunter or a murderer. If he lives, his sinful deeds continue to accumulate and prepare him for a future life even more filled with suffering. If he dies, he immediately begins to suffer punishment. That is why it is recommended to him not to live, nor to die.

It is the duty of the servant of God to ensure that no one suffers because of sinful acts. Krishna, God, The Supreme Person names those who live in ignorance of true spiritual knowledge, of God, and data relating to the truth, of wits with an obscure mind, an expression indicating that, although superficially educated, their knowledge it is extorted from them by the illusion energy that is similar to Satan. Such people are nowadays at the helm of society. They are blind people who drive other blind people, all will eventually go astray and fall into a pit. Those who follow such leaders will also suffer unlimited suffering in the future. Nowadays, so-called civilized men kill

thousands of animals every day for the sole satisfaction of their discomfort and other cold-blooded human beings. It is for this reason that the whole world suffers in so many ways: Politicians engage in hostilities for no apparent reason, and by the rigid laws of material nature nations massacre each other.

You never wondered why some people were dying young and old, and why some were born with physical disabilities, deaf, dumb, blind. ?

In truth, all our thoughts, words, and actions, focused on good or bad in all its forms, have effects that have positive or negative, and therefore very painful, consequences for us in our present lives. already, but especially for sure in the next one. Our present life is the result of our past karmic activities, accomplished in our previous life.

According to his current situation, one can deduce what were the past activities of a person; if they were guilty or virtuous. Being born with one or more physical or mental handicaps, poor health, unsightly physical appearance, in a destitute family, rude and indifferent parents, etc ... are all indications that a person has performed certain guilty activities in the past. during one or more past lives.

On the other hand, to be born with a solid health, a beautiful physical appearance, within a well-off family, attentive and affectionate parents, etc ... represent as many signs that the person has harvested the result of pious activities accomplished during one or more past lives.

Whoever kills another human being or even many of them for any reason, (in truth, there is no reason to take away life from a human being or an animal), must be killed in turn. By putting a murderer to death, the government shows mercy on him, because if the murderer is not himself killed in his present life, he will have to be killed in future lives, and suffer as well. sometimes instead of just one.

Karmic justice, or divine justice, takes into account the fact that the soul incarnated in a human fleshly envelope survives the death of the body in which it is, and reincarnates life after life. In this perspective, it is essential that the guilty person of a murder can atone for this grave act by the sacrifice of his own life. In fact, the man who commits a crime must be killed in turn, so that his own life may be sacrificed as an atonement. By abolishing the death penalty, governments have committed serious misconduct, forcing criminals to suffer a great deal in their future lives and to be killed in turn. (All those who are murdered are the illustration).

Thus, those who die young, in any way whatsoever, are in turn interrupted by their existence, because in their previous life they took away life from a human being.

What they did, will be done to them in their next life in the same way, the suffering and more.

Those who have hurt a human being by amputating a limb, arm, leg for example, or blinded, deaf or dumb a person during a violent act, will suffer exactly the same thing in their next life, or will be born with the same disability, one less or half a member, deaf, dumb, or blind.

Whoever mistreats a person and / or rapes her will be abused in her future life under the same circumstances and will be reincarnated in a body of the same sex as that of her victim. He will thus know the suffering that results.

The nationalistic, expansionist and materialist racists will reincarnate themselves in the community they hate, and will in turn suffer all the suffering they expressed and spread in their previous lives.

Those who are atheists, who reject God and do not want to hear about it, will be heard. They will reincarnate in an animal body, because the body of the animal is closed to knowledge and only accessible to the pleasures of the senses, that is to say: to eat, to sleep, to mate and to defend oneself. It is only after many reincarnations in the animal kingdom that a human body will be offered to them again, wishing that this time they turn to God. This is the purpose of existence.

Those who commit a termination of pregnancy, the woman by killing her child by means of abortion and the man who orders it, by divine laws which are strict, will have to become the child of the one they have killed, in order to be killed in their turn. Where they will reincarnate they will be killed by means of abortion. From then on, they will enter the womb again, and will be killed once again. For as many children as they have killed, so many times they will be killed in turn. They will never see the light, because they will be in the belly of one mother, then another, and another again and each time they will be killed. The soul suffers every time, so never do it again.

Ignorance of the data relating to God and the truth concerning the true identity of the living being and existence, leads to atheism, and atheism to crime, blindness and darkness.

Whoever is not aware of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person must be considered a thief. Even if he has reached a high level of material advancement, a criminal can not be in a comfortable position. A thief is always a thief, and he deserves to be punished. Since people are deprived of God's conscience, they have become thieves; that is why they are punished by the laws of material nature and no one can go against this state

of affairs, even by resorting to the good offices of various public aid agencies and humanitarian works. If the inhabitants of the Earth do not adopt the Krishna consciousness, they will experience scarcity and much suffering.

Suicide is a guilty, reprehensible act that must never be committed. Suicide means that one kills one's body before term. A particular body has been granted to us to enjoy and suffer a given time, and all this in accordance with our interested activities committed in the past or our previous life.

The Lord says, "You have dedicated your life and body to My service. Your body does not belong to you, and you have no right to suppress it. I have many services to accomplish through you.

The Supreme Lord's disapproval of suicide seems obvious, and so the person who commits suicide runs great risks. Two situations present themselves to the suicide; on the one hand that of finding a body and thus to note that its next life will be prolonged and the suffering maintained, and on the other hand, that to be deprived of dense matter body for a certain time and having to wander, clueless in a ghost body or an ethereal body.

The situation of the ghost is particularly miserable and painful, because although it feels many desires, the disembodied soul no longer has the possibility of satisfying them through a carnal body. That's why ghosts moan and lament. In reality, the groans of the ghost are complaints, calls for help. Here we have the expression of the suffering that a soul deprived of a carnal envelope can feel. The risk of becoming a ghost is not limited only to the suicide, but to any violent and sudden death such a murder, but also those resulting from a fire, a drowning, an accident, etc Thus, the danger of sinking into an infernal condition after death is indeed real, so we must fight suicide and spiritual wandering.

To stop this process, it is enough to surrender to God, to do his divine will, and to serve him with love and devotion. Those who do so live in peace, in the protection of God, and know an ineffable happiness.

Our past actions overwhelm us today, and our present acts prepare us for future suffering. So here is a succession of faults and sufferings, plunging life after life the incarnated soul conditioned by matter in pain. She suffers in this life the consequences of the acts committed in her previous life, and prepares, by her present acts, new sufferings in the future. "Mature" or "accomplished" faults, which occur now, may result in a chronic illness, trouble with the law, low birth, inadequate education, or poor physical appearance. The cause of all diseases is of spiritual origin.

This cause is the forgetting of our relationship of love with Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. The soul who loses contact with God forgets his own spiritual identity and indulges in innumerable material activities that entangle him in a network of karma, reactions actions. This karma causes him suffering and instead of turning to God to ease his pain, the soul seeks material solutions that unfortunately lead to other karmic reactions, so other sufferings.

Only the service of love and devotion offered to God can put an end to suffering, to karma, purify the being, and allow him to approach the Supreme Person.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Personality of Godhead says: "It is the desires, the thoughts that, at the moment of death, determine what your next life will be".

As a spiritual soul we are always immortal because of our intrinsic nature, but we change our bodies. This process is creative in the sense that we create our own body, or our next body, according to our desire. If we create in ourselves the mentality of a dog, we will get a dog body in our next life. If we are bitten by surfing, we will create a mentality of loving beings living in the water. Also, if we think about it at the hour of death, we will get an aquatic body in our next life. Naturally, at the time of death, if we think of something particular, nature will give us a body accordingly through specific parents, human or animal. It is an irrepressible process.

No being, whether on Earth or among celestial beings on the higher planetary systems, is free from the influence of the three gunas from Material Nature. The soul acquires a particular body according to its status as to the three modes of influence of material nature, virtue, passion and ignorance.

If her appetite is insatiable and she eats indiscriminately, the soul will put on the body of a pig. If she wants to kill and feed on flesh and blood, she will take the body of a tiger. But she wants to eat food offered to God and she will get the body of a sage. Different bodies are thus given to us according to our desires. In the same way, if you develop the mentality of a servant of God, you will return to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, in his absolute kingdom. Life is about the spiritual realization and recovery of our forgotten relationship with God.

Here is how we can free ourselves from the karma generated by our innumerable sins.

We must take to heart the instructions of Krishna. If we simply surrender ourselves to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, we will be able to free ourselves from the Karma engendered by our sins. If we are intelligent enough, we will consecrate ourselves to

the Lord's service of love. Then we will make our life a success and we will not have to suffer like this slaughterhouse hunter or slaughterer, life after life.

Killing animals will not only deprive us of the human form in our next life, but will force us to put on an animal body and be killed by the same kind of beast we killed. Such are the laws of nature (the laws of karma).

To repent, to do penance, to make the resolution to stop repeating, is very beneficial as long as we do not do it again. Deception and hypocrisy are not tolerated by the higher authorities, the assistants of God. If we understand what sin is, we must cease to devote ourselves to it in all sincerity, regret it, and leave it to God, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, through his representative and servant, the spiritual master who is in the midst of men, his devotee. Thus one can free oneself from sinful reactions and progress in the service of love and devotion offered to God. On the other hand, if we continue to sin after repenting, there is no chance of salvation for us.

True repentance is to surrender to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, to resolve to obey Him, to do His only will, and to serve Him with love and devotion. And of course, do no harm to anybody, not heavenly beings, nor the inhabitants of heavenly planets, nor any human beings, nor to any animal, nor to any plant. And finally, no longer having sex outside of marriage, no longer eating meat, fish and eggs, no longer taking drugs, exciting products, coffee, tea, alcohol and cigarettes, and not more play money games. We will be free from sin.

Let us listen to God, never again hurt anyone, humans, animals and plants, and let us love one another unconditionally.

Karma, an infallible justice.

Karma: Law of nature according to which any material action, good or bad, necessarily entails consequences, which have the effect of always linking its author more and more to the material existence and the cycle of the dead and the rebirths.

We must free ourselves from karma, the law of cause and effect and reincarnation. The way back to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the one we must take. The law of karma, action-reaction, explains the causes and effects of the acts concerned, and more particularly those which relate to reincarnation. During this very life, through our thoughts, words, and actions, we are preparing our next body, which may be higher or more vile than the one we currently have.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, alone has the power to free his devotee, devotee, and every living being from the ocean of the dead and repeated rebirths. The purpose of human life is to escape the endless cycle of death and rebirth, which is reincarnation. When a living being reaches the end of his life in this material world, the law of reincarnation forces him to begin another. At each of his existences, he struggles hard to achieve material ends, but these always end in failure, and he must start all over again.

The first step to escape the cycle of the repeated deaths and rebirths is to know that we are not our body, but a spiritual soul also called spiritual entity or spiritual spark, and to say "I am a pure spiritual soul".

The second step is to surrender ourselves to God, to serve him with love and devotion and to offer him our existence. Thus, our thoughts, words and actions being pure and no longer leading to consequences, we put an end to the cycle of repeated deaths and rebirths and we can then return to the kingdom of God, all of knowledge, happiness and eternity. .

As such, a bond unites us to the Supreme Soul (Holy Spirit) Krishna, God. The individual soul distinct from God can be likened to a spark springing from the fire of the Supreme Soul. Just as fire and spark possess the same attributes, so the distinct soul has the same spiritual nature as the Supreme Lord. The Lord and the distinct being both possess a nature made of eternity, knowledge and bliss. All living beings exist originally in the spiritual world as spiritual servants of God, but when the distinct being desires to break this link, he falls under the yoke of material energy. The eternal soul then becomes a prisoner of the cycle of the dead and of successive rebirths, and it must assume various bodies according to its karma. To free oneself from reincarnation, one must understand thoroughly the law of karma, know who we really are and know God as he really is.

For God, all living beings are equal, and as spiritual souls, integral parts of his Person, eternally remain his beloved children. Thus, even if the "outer envelope" the material body in which these souls are incarnated changes into animal, plant or human forms, the soul within each body remains of the same essence and of the same spiritual nature, and that, whatever the material body that it occupies during its successive lives. Therefore, if a human being, for the sole pleasure of his tongue and his stomach, unnecessarily kills other living beings, in this case animals, he then commits a guilty action according to the laws of karma, and will have to thus, in his next life to be reborn in an animal form and to be killed in his turn.

Karmic justice and the death penalty.

Karmic justice takes into account that the soul survives death, which concerns only the body, and reincarnates life after life. In this perspective, it is essential that the guilty person of a murder can atone for this grave act by the sacrifice of his own life. The original scriptures, also called "the true gospel," declare that a man who has committed murder must be hanged, and that his own life must thus be sacrificed as an atonement.

In the past, this system was in force all over the world, but with the advent of atheism, people are eliminating the death penalty. This is not wisdom. The fault of a murderer is very heavy, and that is why, according to the true gospel, it must be killed. By putting a murderer to death, the government shows mercy to him, because if the murderer is not himself killed in this life, he will have to be killed in his future lives, and many suffer as well. many times instead of just one. Since people do not know that there is a future life and do not know more about the complex workings of nature, they invent their own laws; but they should duly consult the prescriptions already established in the holy writings and act in accordance with them.

God had asked Ezekiel to teach the people the art of penance and repentance for the sins committed, to change, to correct their sinful acts and to become better in accordance with the divine laws. This atonement is therefore necessary, and it must correspond to the gravity of the sins committed.

The death penalty is inflicted on a murderer for his good, because if he does not suffer this punishment, he is likely to commit more crimes for which he will have to pay the consequences in his future lives, and suffer much at each existence. That is why it is right that criminals be punished by the king or the government, just as it is beneficial for those who commit very serious offenses to find death by the grace of the Lord.

Why does God allow the existence of good, evil and suffering?

In reality, good and evil do not exist. In fact, the notion of good and evil is related to matter, and results from the bodily concept of existence.

In this vision, the good consists in respecting and applying the precepts of God, the regulating or forbidden principles, the divine commandments, the divine laws, the divine instructions, to believe in his divine word, in his teaching, to obey him, to do

his will, to unite our interests with his people, to renew the bond which unites us to Him, to abandon ourselves to Him and to serve Him with love and devotion.

Evil is envying God, believing ourselves to be identical with Him or taking us for Him. It is to deny it, to refuse to serve it, to pretend that it does not exist, and therefore to reject its word, its teaching, its commandments, its laws, not to wish to obey it and therefore to reject its authority. It is ultimately, doing the opposite of good.

Absolute good is to offer our life, our existence, all our acts, our desires, our interests to God. It is based on the principle that everything belongs to Him, and therefore all use only for the satisfaction of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. Absolute good is none other than God Himself, and characterizes it.

If Krishna, God, the Supreme Person allows good and evil to exist on all the planets of the material cosmos, it is to allow living beings to learn to obey Him, and to act justly for the well-being of all by avoiding hurting others and knowing that any act produces effects with various consequences, good or bad, each of which will have to report and to undergo a sanction at the end of the present life already, and certainly in his next life.

In creating suffering, God desires that the human being through the suffering felt and generally undergoes in his next life, he erases the guilty act committed in his past life, become aware of the pain that results, to do penance, act of repentance, turn to God, and resolve to never again begin, to change better, and never again to hurt anyone, human beings, animals and plants.

In truth, it is useless to rejoice beyond measure the advantages that providence offers us, as to lament to the excess of the disadvantages obtained. Our situation in this material world, even if it is supposedly favorable, is in fact always unfavorable. This means that as long as we remain devoid of Krishna consciousness or God consciousness, all that we call good and good, or bad and bad, is only so in name. Because, good situation as bad situation, or good and bad karma, to the extent that both force us to reincarnate and thus to be reborn in the material universe are as undesirable as the other.

As long as we remain devoid of God consciousness and do not develop an attraction for Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, everything we do will be unfavorable or bad.

In all the material cosmos, all the conceptions of good and evil are only mental lucubrations. Therefore, saying "this is good" or "this is wrong" is completely wrong.

When God inflicts retribution it is always out of compassion and mercy, to save a being from hell.

When God inflicts a punishment on a person guilty of malicious, criminal acts, it is to bring him to correct himself, to bring him to reason and thus make him aware of his errors. These punishments of God are based on the compassion of the Lord with regard to the guilty being, in order to save the latter and avoid him to go to hell. But if this guilty person does not want to listen to God by doing what he wants and does not take into account the mercy of the Lord, then he will go to hell for a long time.

All punishment or divine punishment is to bring the being to repentance, to penance, to radically change attitudes, to become better, to respect and to apply the precepts, commands and counsels of God, and finally, to make it possible to erase the faults committed by the suffering felt. We must suffer for our past misdeeds, it is an irrevocable fact. However, the sufferings of those who serve God with love and devotion are reduced to a minimum. For example, instead of being stabbed as our fate would have it, we may only receive a cut on the finger. Thus the consequences of the past acts of the one who practices the devotional service are minimized.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person says, "I will protect you from the consequences of your mistakes."

Do no harm to anyone and love one another, but first of all, let us surrender to God, obey him, and serve him with love and devotion.

God orders to do no harm to anyone.

The human being must not ignore any living being, heavenly, inhabitants of the heavenly planets, humans, animals and plants.

God said, "Thou shalt not kill, nor do violence to any being"

The human being must know that in every living being, human, animal and vegetable, however insignificant, it would be an ant, God is present at his side, so it is necessary to show benevolent to all and do no violence to any of them. In modern society, so-called civilized, certain religious principles allow and encourage the existence of a large number of slaughterhouses where a large number of living beings are murdered (various animals, terrestrial and aquatic). But if man has no knowledge of the presence of God in every living being, any pretended progress of human civilization, be it spiritual or material, can only be the result of ignorance and ignorance. blindly.

Why be surprised at the chaos that reigns in this world and the rise of atheism. By commanding, "Thou shalt not kill," God orders to take away no living being, human, animal, and vegetable. It's easy to understand, so let's love one another with unconditional love and love all animals and plants. It is the duty of the spiritual soul incarnated in a human body not to forget that it must be careful not to kill anyone, even ants. God has ordered men to watch over animals and protect them. Indeed, a human being, let alone a holy servant of God, must never be malevolent or unnecessarily violent. Many ants cross the road, but the man must watch his steps always looking a meter ahead, and when there are no more ants on his way, he can then put his foot on the ground. The heart of a holy being always overflows with kindness towards all living beings, human, animal and vegetable.

In his teaching, the Lord says that living beings take on bodies of various shapes. However, unbelievers consider that only human beings are worthy of their compassion, while God Himself declares to be the supreme father of all beings. As a result, the holy being makes sure not to destroy the least form of life early or without necessity. Each spiritual being must spend a certain amount of time imprisoned in a certain material body, and he must reach the end of this time before evolving to another body form. Killing an animal or other living creature puts an obstacle in its path by preventing it from completing its period of incarceration in a given body. As a result, no living creature, human, animal or plant, must be killed for its own pleasure, on pain of being responsible for a sinful activity and having to pay the price in the form of suffering in its next existence. . What we have done, we will be done.

What is non-violence?

Non-violence means not interrupting the evolution of any human, animal or vegetable being. Let us not believe that since the spiritual soul never perishes, and survives the death of its body, there is no harm in slaughtering animals for the satisfaction of the senses. Although heavily supplied with cereals, fruit and milk, today's man indulges in the consumption of animal flesh. Let us know that there is no need to slaughter animals. And no one is an exception to the truth of this rule. Man wishing to progress on the path of spiritual realization must at no price, when food abounds, do violence to animals.

True non-violence consists in not curbing the spiritual progression of a being, whatever it may be, human, animal or vegetable. But souls incarnated in animal bodies, transmigrating from one species to another, follow a certain evolution, and progress also. A slaughtered animal sees its progress curbed. Indeed, he must, before rising to the higher animal species, return to the species he has prematurely left to

complete his due of days or years. We must not slow the evolution of animals for the sole satisfaction of his palate. That is true non-violence. Doing no harm to anyone, human, animal or plant, is the order of God.

This is what happens to those who kill animals.

People do not know that for killing innocent animals, they themselves will have to undergo severe reactions from material nature. All countries where animals are killed unnecessarily will have to suffer because of wars and epidemics imposed by the material nature and consequences of their criminal acts. By comparing one's own sufferings with those of others, one must be kind to all living beings. One can not avoid the sufferings inflicted by fate; therefore, when one comes to suffer, one must be completely absorbed in the singing of the holy names of God, Hare Krishna. It is possible to avoid the suffering of the body and the mind by resorting to the practice of the bond that unites us to God.

Those who kill and eat the flesh of animals will go to Maharaurava, a hell designed for those who kill animals, that is, ranchers who drive their animals to slaughter, slaughterhouse workers, butchers, fishmongers, and carnivorous humans. .

We must not harm anyone, be it a human being, an animal or a plant.

At the beginning of existence on earth, God had ordered human beings to watch over all animals (from elephant to ant) as well as all plants, (from tree to blade of grass) from take care and protect them.

God says, "It is the memories, thoughts, and desires at the moment of death that determine what your next life will be."

Divine laws prevail over human laws. In all the material cosmos, the laws of God are authoritative. Also, whatever the thoughts, the words and the actions emitted by a human being, under the law of cause and effect, will provoke positive or negative effects which he will have to undergo the consequences in his future life, and the body that he will receive according to his temperament, his character, his belief in God or not, and his karma. Each of us is, in truth, a spiritual soul embodied in a human, animal or plant body. We are "a soul" and not the body of matter.

That's why God commanded, "You will not kill"

Not to kill is not to interrupt an existence, human, animal or vegetable, by forcing against his will, his real interests and his desires, a soul out of the body that God gave

him. Whether the soul is embodied in a plant or animal body, it follows an evolutionary path that will lead to the granting of a human body. We have all followed this evolutionary path, even though we have no memory of it. It is only to the soul incarnated in a human body that God offers the rare opportunity to know Him as He is and to return to His eternal Kingdom. The human body is rarely obtained, so let's not waste that chance that God offers us by mercy.

Those who interrupt a life, human, animal or plant life, will be punished by divine justice receiving severe punishment and suffering similar to the acts committed in their future life.

Let us love one another, but let us love all animals and all plants, protect them.

All living species, men, animals and plants, are created together, together with material nature and the material universe.

The Supreme Lord says, "The whole material universe is under My command. By My will, it is always manifested again, and it is always by it that at the end it is annihilated".

Matter is none other than the manifestation of the lower energy of God, the Supreme Person. Living beings are projected into the bosom of material nature, and develop, under different conditions, different bodies, which are the fruits of their past acts. Then begins to animate the universe and the activities of the manifold varieties of beings, and this from the very beginning of the creation. There is no question of progressive evolution of the species. All living species, men, animals, birds, plants, etc ..., are created together, at the same time as the universe, because, as many desires inhabited the beings conditioned during the previous destruction, as they are manifested immediately in different body shapes.

Moreover, beings do not intervene in these mechanisms. Simply, their state of consciousness at the end of their previous life, in the last creation, is manifested again, and all is done by the sole will of the Lord. Such is the inconceivable power of God, the Supreme Person. Finally, after having created them, the Lord has no contact with the many living species: He creates to satisfy the inclinations proper to the various beings, but he is never caught in the process of his creation.

Hell exists, it is a region composed of many infernal planets.

Teaching of the Supreme Lord

The Supreme Lord says, "His last hour comes, he sees the messengers of the lord of death coming towards him, their eyes angry. Invaded by fear, he urinates and defecates. Just as a criminal is arrested by the public force to suffer his sentence, the man who has committed himself criminally to the pleasure of the senses is seized by the Yamadutas (servants of the lord of death and judge of sinners) who tie their necks with solid cords and cover their subtle (ethereal) body to inflict severe punishment."

There are three kinds of activities in the material universe, governed respectively by virtue, passion, and ignorance. Since all beings are influenced by these three attributes of material nature, the fruits of their actions are also divided into three groups.

He who acts according to virtue shows himself pious and knows happiness.

He who acts under the influence of passion gets a mixture of happiness and suffering.

As for the one who acts under the influence of ignorance, he is always unhappy and lives like an animal.

According to the various degrees to which beings are influenced by the different attributes or modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion or ignorance, the results they obtain are also of a different nature. Just as by accomplishing various acts of virtue one reaches different levels of Edenic or Paradise life, by acting ungodly, one is plunged into various infernal living conditions.

Those who are influenced by ignorance engage in various culpable acts, and depending on the extent of their ignorance, they must suffer infernal living conditions of different levels.

He who acts in ignorance under the influence of madness will suffer less suffering.

Whoever indulges in guilty acts knowing the difference between virtue and impiety falls into a hell of intermediate suffering.

As for the one who acts in ignorance and impiously because of his atheistic nature, he is inflicted the worst punishments infernal. Because of ignorance, every living being is transported by various desires to thousands of different infernal planets from time immemorial.

All hellish planets are in the southern part of the material universe (the galaxy). This is so for every material universe, or galaxy of the material cosmos.

The King of the Pitas (The deceased ancestors or souls of the disappeared who inhabit the planet Pitirloka) is called Yamaraja, the very powerful son of the celestial being of the Sun. He lives in Pitirloka with his personal servants, the Yamadutas; conforming to the rules established by the Supreme Lord, he enjoins them to bring him all sinners as soon as they die. When they are in his presence, he judges them fairly according to the specific faults of which they are guilty; then he sends them to one of the many infernal planets to be punished accordingly.

The kingdom of Yamaraja has hundreds and thousands of infernal planets, and all the unholy beings join one or the other of these planets according to their degree of impiety.

Yamaraja is appointed by the Supreme Lord to ensure that human beings do not violate the rules He has established. He thus has the title of "master of the destiny of beings and master of death", "Judge of sinners".

The Lord teaches: "The nature of the action is very complex, difficult to understand; We must therefore distinguish between legitimate action, reprehensible action and inaction."

One must know the nature of karma, vikarma, and akarma, and act accordingly; this is the law established by the Supreme Lord.

Karma: Law of nature according to which any material action, good or bad, necessarily entails consequences, which have the effect of always linking its author more and more to the material existence and the cycle of the dead and the rebirths.

Vikarma: Action contrary to the norms of the holy scriptures, or guilty action.

Akarma: Action not subject to the law of karma.

Conditional souls, who have come into the material universe to indulge in the pleasures of the senses, have the possibility of doing so according to certain regulating principles; if they violate these principles, they will be judged and punished by Yamaraja. He will ship them to hellish planets and chastise them to bring them back to the consciousness of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. However, under the influence of maya, the delusional energy of the Lord, conditioned souls remain bewitched by ignorance. Thus, even after being repeatedly punished by Yamaraja,

they do not ameliorate, but continue to live conditioned by matter and engage in culpable acts.

The soul can experience two forms of transmigration after leaving its present body. A kind of transmigration or reincarnation is to go to the one who judges sinful acts, and who is called Yamaraja. The other is to go to the higher planets, or to the spiritual world. The envoys of Yamaraja, (the lord of death and judge of sinners) Yamadutas, treat people who, to maintain a family, are absorbed in activities for the pleasures of the senses. At the moment of death, those who have persevered to satisfy their material desires are placed under the care of the Yamadutas. They seize the dying man and take him to the planet where Yamaraja resides.

Every living being, the soul, is covered with a subtle body (ethereal) and a gross body (dense matter). The subtle body is composed of the mind, the intelligence, the false ego and the consciousness. Now, the agents of Yamaraja cover the subtle body of the criminal and take him to Yamaraja to inflict punishment that he can tolerate. It is not the responsibility of the agents of Yamaraja to kill anyone. In any case, it is impossible to kill the soul, of eternal nature. The individual being must simply suffer the consequences of the mistakes he has made in wanting to satisfy his senses.

The Supreme Lord says, "While he is carrying away the agents of Yamaraja, he trembles in their hands, terrified. Throughout the path he travels, dogs bite him, and he remembers the faults of his life. He thus knows a terrible distress.

While passing from our planet to that of Yamaraja, the criminal arrested by the envoys of Yamaraja is attacked by many dogs who bark and bite him for the sole purpose of reminding him of the guilty acts to which he gave himself for the pleasure of the senses. The being becomes practically blind and deprived of all reason when climbs in him the burning desire to enjoy his senses. So he forgets everything. Attracted excessively by material pleasures, the being loses all intelligence, and forgets that he will have to suffer the consequences of his actions. Now we see here that dogs in Yamaraja's service allow the fallen person to remember his guilty acts. Indeed, while we live in the body of dense matter, we are encouraged to taste the material pleasure, and this, by the same governments which in each state of the world favor the regulation of the births. The women are given the pill, and they are even allowed to go to specialized clinics to have an abortion, an abominable crime. All this results from a frantic pursuit of sensory pleasures. In truth, the sexual act is only intended to produce good children, but because people have no control over their senses, and there is no institution to teach them self-control, these

unfortunates are trained to commit criminal acts for the sole purpose of satisfying their senses, which is why they must be punished after death.

The Supreme Lord continues: "Under a blazing sun, the perpetrator must travel along burning paths through burning forests. His executioners lash his back when he can no longer walk; hunger and thirst overwhelm it, but unfortunately, this road offers no water, shelter or place of rest.

"Along this road that leads him to Yamaraja's home, he often falls tired, and sometimes dark in unconsciousness, but is forced to get up again. Thus he is quickly brought in the presence of Yamaraja.

"He has to cross 5,766,000,000 km in two or three minutes, after which he is immediately subjected to the tortures he deserves."

The road to be traveled by the punished soul therefore extends over a distance of more than 5.766 million trillion kilometers. This long journey is done in a few moments. The envoys of Yamaraja cover the subtle body of the victim with a particular envelope so that the concerned person can cross this considerable distance in a short time, while being able to tolerate the suffering inflicted upon him. The envelope in question, although material, is composed of elements so subtle (ethereal) that the materialistic scientists could not determine the nature of it. While the modern cosmonauts have so far managed to travel at a speed of about thirty thousand kilometers an hour, it is quite remarkable that the being en route to the Yamaraja court could cross a distance of more than five billion kilometers in just a few seconds; and note that this journey is a material, not spiritual, process.

The Supreme Lord continues: "He sees himself in the midst of pieces of burning wood and his limbs are delivered to the flames. In some cases, it is forced to eat its own flesh, or it is devoured by others.

This subject and the following three describe various punishments. The first picture shows the criminal eating his own flesh, tortured by fire or devoured by other beings, who are in the same condition as him. During the last world war, prisoners from concentration camps were sometimes seen eating their own excrement; it is therefore not surprising that in the kingdom of Yamaraja, those who have enjoyed life by eating the flesh of others (meat, fish and eggs) are forced to eat their own flesh.

Those who kill and eat the flesh of animals will go to Maharaurava, a hell designed for those who kill animals, that is to say the ranchers who drive their animals to the

slaughterhouse, the slaughterhouse priests, the butchers, the fishmongers who sell their animals. flesh and carnivorous humans who consume them.

The Supreme Lord adds: "His bowels are snatched from him by the dogs and vultures of hell while he still lives to witness the scene; and snakes, scorpions, mosquitos, and other creatures sting and torment him."

"His limbs are then torn from his body and torn apart by elephants. It is thrown from the mountains, and imprisoned under water or in a cave.

"The men and women who have based their lives on the satisfaction of illicit carnal desires are placed in all kinds of horrible conditions in the underworld of Tamisra, Andha-tamisra and Raurava."

Material existence is based on sexual life. Indeed, all materialists, forced to hard tribulations during their struggle for existence, base their lives on carnal pleasure. This is why the Vedic civilization admits sexual activities only in a limited way; they are intended only for married couples, only in the context of procreation. Those who, for the sole purpose of satisfying their senses, resort to carnal union in an unlawful and unlawful manner must expect, men and women, to be severely punished, whether during this life or after death. . In this life, they may be struck by infectious diseases such as syphilis and gonorrhoea, and after death, as we see in this passage, they are likely to experience a thousand hellish sufferings. The Lord strongly condemns unlawful sexual life (out of wedlock), adding that those who father children through illicit union will have to go to hell. And this is what the science of God confirms by saying that such criminals are sent to hell under the name of Tamisra, Andha-tamisra and Raurava.

The Supreme Lord continues: "It is sometimes said that man knows heaven or hell on this very planet, because infernal chastisements are also visible there."

Sometimes unbelievers refuse the teachings of the holy scriptures concerning hell, and reject their authentic descriptions. The Lord therefore confirms their accuracy by saying that such infernal conditions may even be seen on earth; indeed, they do not exist only on the planet of Yamaraja. There, the sinner gets the opportunity to practice living in the infernal conditions to which he will be subjected in his future life, after which he is reborn on another planet to continue his infernal existence.

For example, if a man is condemned to live in hell and to ingest excrement and urine there, he will first have to train on the planet of Yamaraja, after which he will obtain a particular type of body, in this case that of a pig, allowing him to believe that he

enjoys existence by eating excrement. As has already been mentioned, in all conditions, even the most abominable, the fallen soul thinks itself happy. Otherwise, it would be impossible to know such hellish living conditions.

The Supreme Lord continues: "After leaving his body, the man who has been responsible to his own needs and those of his family by guilty acts must suffer a life of hell, and with him his relatives."

The mistake of the present civilization is that man does not believe in the existence of a future life. But whether he believes it or not, this life does indeed exist, and if he does not lead a responsible existence, according to the instructions of the authorized scriptures, like the Vedas, the original scriptures also called "The true gospel", he will have to suffer. In the lower species, the being is not responsible for his actions, because he is compelled to act in a certain way; but in the advanced stage of human consciousness, if being does not assume responsibility for his actions, he is sure to know an infernal existence.

The Supreme Lord says, "Alone, he rejoins the dark regions of hell after leaving his present body, and the money he has gained by envying other beings is the price he pays to leave that world."

When a man earns money by dishonest means and uses it to support himself and his loved ones, many of his family members will benefit, but he alone will go to hell. . A person who enjoys existence, thereby earning money or envying the condition of others, and who enjoys living with his family and friends, will have to reap the fruits of the mistakes accumulated during his lifetime. violence and inequity.

For example, if a man gets money by killing someone and uses it to support his family, those who benefit from these obscure gains must also take some responsibility, and for that reason go to hell. ; but the head of the family will be particularly chastised. The result of material enjoyment is that one brings with oneself the consequence of sin, but not money. The money that we have been able to earn remains in this world, and we keep only the following of sin with us. One can see even in this world that if a person commits a murder for money, his family will not be hanged, even if the fault affects him. But the man who was guilty of murder and who maintained his family with the money thus earned is, for his part, well hanged for his crime. The one who has directly done wrong is naturally more responsible for the fault committed than those who benefited from it indirectly. That is why it is better to spend what you have for the cause of God, the Supreme Person, since you can not take your possessions with you into the next world. They stay here and are forever lost to us.

Either we separate ourselves from the money, or it's the money that separates from us, but somehow we will not be able to keep it. From then on, the best use we can make of them, as long as it is in our possession, will be to spend it in order to acquire the consciousness of God.

The Supreme Lord continues: "Thus, according to the plan of the Sovereign Lord, the one who has only kept his loved ones is plunged into an infernal condition, in order to suffer for his guilty acts, like a man who has lost his fortune ".

This speech compares the suffering of the sinner to that of a man who has lost his fortune. The human form is obtained by the conditioned soul only after many existences, which makes it a valuable asset. If, rather than using it to obtain liberation, the being uses it only to maintain his alleged family, and for this purpose indulges in foolish acts contrary to any authorized way, he becomes like a man who would have lost his fortune and who would feel sorry for it. Once the money is lost, there is no point in whining about it, but as long as it is still in its possession, it must be used properly and thus derive an eternal benefit. The following argument can be made here: when a man leaves behind the money he has acquired by committing various faults, he also discharges his culpable activities. But according to arrangements made at a higher level, the man carries with him the effects of his faults, although he leaves behind him the money he acquired dishonestly. If, for example, a man steals money, stops it and agrees to give back the money he has taken, he will not escape the punishment he is due. According to the law of the state, even if he makes the money, he must be punished. Similarly, even if a man dying gives up the money he has acquired by dishonest means, he nevertheless carries with him the effect of his faults, following a superior justice, and he must therefore know an infernal existence.

The Supreme Lord continues: "As a result, whoever craves to maintain his family and loved ones, to the point of resorting only to illicit means, will surely know the darkest region of hell, known under the name of Andhatamisra ".

It is the duty of a married man to look after the needs of his family, but he must apply himself to earn his living by the means prescribed in the holy writings. God divided society into four social groups or divisions, according to the nature and activity of each. Even without the teaching of God, we can see that in every society man is considered according to his nature and activity. He who makes furniture, he is said to be a cabinetmaker, and he who works with a hammer and an anvil, is said to be a blacksmith. Similarly, the doctor and the engineer each have their own name and duty. Now, all the activities of man have been divided by the Supreme Lord into four social classes, consisting of spiritual guides, administrators, merchants and workers.

The Bhagavad-gita (Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person) and other Vedic writings known as "The True Gospel" define the specific duties of each of these social groups.

It is therefore a question of living honestly in accordance with one's nature. Man must not earn his bread by dubious means, or through activities for which he is not qualified. If a spiritual guide performs the function of priest to enlighten his followers on the ways of spirituality, but does not possess the qualities required for this mission, he is only deceiving others. Man must not resort to such dishonest means, and the same principle applies to administrators and traders. It is especially recommended to those who strive to progress in the Krishna Consciousness, God, to adopt very simple and perfectly honest means of subsistence. This verse states that anyone who provides sustenance by unfair means is sent to the darkest parts of hell. On the other hand, there is no objection to being a married man if one looks after the needs of one's loved ones by honest means and in the prescribed ways.

The Supreme Eternal says again: "After having passed through all the conditions of infernal suffering and having known in the natural order the lowest forms of animal life, the spiritual being having thus purged his faults is reborn again in a human form on this earth."

Just as an inmate is released after serving his prison sentence, the man (incarnated soul) who has been able to perform only impious and harmful acts must face hellish living conditions to through different existences, sometimes among cats, sometimes among dogs, pigs, or other lower animal species, after which he finds a human form through the gradual process of evolution. The Lord teaches that even if a person who practices yoga (the practice of union with God) does not attain perfection and fall from his position for whatever reason, he is at least assured of rebirth among men. It is even said that such a person, having fallen from the path of yoga, gets to be reborn in a very wealthy or very virtuous family. By "affluent family" is meant a family of wealthy merchants, because in general, those who engage in commerce and business become prosperous. Thus, the one who takes the path of spiritual realization, which consists in finding the link which unites him to the Supreme and Absolute Truth, God, but who does not reach the goal, this one gets to be reborn in a rich family. or in a family of virtuous spiritual guides; in both cases, he is sure to be reborn in human society in his future life. We can conclude that whoever refuses to know an infernal existence in the kingdom of Tamisra or Andha-tamisra, must adopt the path of Krishna Consciousness, or consciousness of God, which represents the most perfect of yogas. Indeed, even if one does not succeed in perfecting one's Krishna

consciousness in this life, one is at least assured of being reborn among men; we will never be placed in infernal living conditions. The Krishna Consciousness represents the purest existence, and it prevents everyone from sliding to hell and being born into a family of dogs or pigs.

The Supreme Lord says: "Under the direction of the Supreme Lord and according to the fruit of his works, the living being (the soul) is introduced into the bosom of a woman through a drop of male seed for to take on a particular body shape".

As indicated in the previous subject, after having gone through different infernal living conditions, the soul takes on a human form again. The soul is introduced into the seed of a man who is exactly the father who suits him; so he who has already known the sufferings of hell receives an appropriate human body. During the carnal union, the soul is transferred, through the seed of the father, into the womb of the mother, where her future body will develop. This process applies to all incarnated beings, but it is especially mentioned here about the man who comes from the hell of the name of Andha-tamisra. After having suffered in this place and dressed in different types of bodies all more vile than the others, like those of the dog and the pig, the one who must find the human form gets to be reborn in a body similar to the one he had before to fall to hell.

Everything is accomplished under the direction of God, the Supreme Person. Material nature provides the body through specific parents, human or animal, but it is under the guidance of the Supreme Soul that it does so. The Lord teaches that being incarnated and conditioned by matter wanders in the material universe on a vehicle conceived by material nature. The Supreme Lord, for his part, is always present at his side as the Supreme Soul. He commands the material nature of giving a particular body to the individual soul according to the consequences of its acts, and the material nature bends to its will. It is not the seed of man that creates life in the womb; in fact, the soul finds refuge in a particle of the male seed, to be then introduced into the womb of a woman. It is then that the body develops. It is impossible to create a living being in the absence of the soul, by simple carnal union. The materialistic theory according to which the soul does not exist and the child is born from the mere material combination of sperm and egg is not plausible and can not be accepted because it is a lie.

The soul is placed by the assistants of God in the sperm that the father releases, which will join the ovum released by the mother, and the union of the two will appear an egg. It is the soul that allows the egg, then the fetus and finally the embryo to develop. Without the soul, no development is possible.

The Supreme Lord says, "Your thoughts at the moment of death determine what your future birth will be".

It often appears that the woman must have been a man in her previous life, a man who, because of her attachment to his wife, has now obtained a woman's body. The man too attached to his wife will naturally think of her at the ultimate moment, so that he will be reborn in a woman's body. Similarly, if a woman thinks of her husband at the hour of death, she will naturally live her next life in a man's body. This is why the holy scriptures give so much importance to the chastity of the woman and to her devotion to man. A woman's attachment to her husband may enable her to obtain a man's body in her future life; however, a man's attachment to a woman will only degrade him, forcing him in his next life to put on a woman's body. We must never forget that coarse bodies of dense and subtle, ethereal matter are only clothes; they represent the shirt and the costume of the soul. Thus, being a man or a woman refers only to the body garment. The soul, by nature, belongs to the marginal energy of the Supreme Lord. Moreover, every living being, as energy, is considered to be originally of feminine essence, that is to say, as an object of pleasure. The body of the man allows more to break away from the grip of the material than that of the woman.

In the Consciousness of God, if the attachment of man is not to the woman, and vice versa, but it is on Krishna, God, then they can, as well as the other, to extricate itself from the traps of matter and to reach the kingdom of God. Whoever seriously adopts the Consciousness of God, whether he belongs to the lowest species, whether a woman or a man of less intelligence, such as a simple merchant or a worker, will return to God in his original dwelling in the eternal kingdom, and reach the abode of Krishna. In short, the man must not attach himself to the woman, nor the woman to the man; both must be attached to the service of the Lord. So both will have the opportunity to free themselves from the chains of matter.

The Supreme Eternal says: "According to the body that is granted to it, the materialistic being wanders from one planet to another, absorbed in the interested action whose fruits it interminably harvests".

Changing material body life after life, the materialist does not travel only through different living species, but also from planet to planet. The Lord explains that beings incarnated and conditioned by matter, chained to the action concerned, thus wander through the entire universe; and if by some happy destiny, or thanks to some act of piety, they come into contact with a spiritual master, authentic servant of God, by the grace of Krishna, they then receive the seed of devotional service. Whoever plants it in his heart and waters it by the practice of listening and singing of the glories of

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, will see it grow to become a majestic plant, bearing fruit and flowers of which he can enjoy even in this world. This is called the level of "fullness" or "deep joy". When the individual being is conditioned by material contingencies, he is called materialistic, and when he frees himself from all contingency, when he becomes fully conscious of God, absorbed in the service of devotion, he is said to be free. But unless you have the fortune to meet an authentic spiritual master by the grace of the Lord, it is impossible to break free from the cycle of the dead and rebirths within the different living species and on the different planets of the universe.

The Supreme Lord says: "According to his acts, the conditioned being obtains an appropriate body, with a mind and material senses. Then, the consequences of these acts come to an end, this is called death. When a new set of karmic reactions begins, then birth occurs.

From time immemorial, the conditioned being passes from one living species to another, from planet to planet, in a movement, so to speak, perpetual. Bewitched by material energy, all beings in this world roam the universe over the body's vehicle, offered by material energy. Material existence is based on a series of actions and reactions. One could compare it to a long film strip where actions and reactions are linked; and the duration of a life is only a flash in this show of chain reactions. When a child is born, one must know that the particular body that he has put on is the beginning of a new series of acts, and when an old man dies, it is because a set of karmic reactions has just ended. . We can see that because of their different karmic activities, one will be born into a rich family and another into a poor family, even though they may both be born in the same place, at the same time and in the same environment. He who carries with him the fruits of acts of virtue obtains to be reborn in a well-to-do or pious family, when the one who drags behind him impious acts must be reborn in an unfortunate or inferior family. Changing your body means changing your field of action, just as changing from a child's body to a teenager's body also changes our activities.

It is clear that a specific body shape is assigned to the individual being according to a particular category of activity. And this process is repeated continuously, for so long that we can not trace its history.

The soul is active in a material body and when the latter, having become incapable of functioning, ceases to be, the soul will also interrupt the succession of its karmic activities. When the instrument that allows us to act breaks down and can no longer work, we encounter what is called death. And when we get a new instrument, what

happens is called birth. One and the other are constantly linked, at each moment, through successive changes of body. The final change is death, and getting a new body is called birth. This explains birth and death. But in truth, the soul knows neither birth nor death, for it is eternal. The soul never dies, even after death, the destruction of the material body.

The Supreme Lord says, "Death is certain for him who is born, and certain birth for him who dies."

The intelligence of the holy being is always connected to the Sovereign Lord. His attitude towards material existence is marked by detachment, for he knows perfectly well that the material universe is a creation of illusory energy. Realizing that he himself is an integral part of the Supreme Soul, of which he is a tiny parcel, the saint performs his devotional service and is in no way involved in the material action and its consequences. In this way, he finally abandons his body of matter, or material energy, and as a pure spiritual soul, he finds the kingdom of God.

The Supreme Lord says: "He who knows the absolute of My Advent and My Acts will not have to be reborn in the material universe; leaving his body, he enters My eternal kingdom.

This is the perfection of existence and the real solution to all problems. We should not aspire to reach the higher, Edenic, planetary higher planetary systems, nor should we act in such a way as to be dragged toward the infernal planets. The whole purpose of the material universe is to bring us back to our spiritual identity and allow us to return to God, in our original home in the eternal kingdom of the Lord. The very simple method of doing this is prescribed by the Lord Himself. One must not be pious or impious; one must become a holy being, and surrender oneself to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, "The Infinitely Fascinating". This abandonment is also very easy, even a child is capable of it. Just think of Krishna singing or reciting:

hare krishna hare krishna krishna krishna hare hare

hare rama hare rama rama rama hare hare

We must become a devotee or a devotee of Krishna, worship Him and give him our homage. This is how all our acts must be dedicated to the service of Krishna and will remain pure.

The Supreme Lord says: "Whoever, at the moment of death, at the very moment of leaving the body, remembers Me alone, attains My house immediately, do not doubt it."

This word insists on the importance of God's consciousness. Indeed, whoever abandons his body in full awareness of Krishna or God consciousness, is immediately transported to the absolute abode of the Supreme Lord, in his eternal kingdom. Hence the importance of the verb "to remember". But this remembrance of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, can not arise in the mind of the impure soul, who has not practiced devotional service in the consciousness of God.

To remember God, you always have to sing or recite the Lord's Holy Names. Words in Sanskrit that mean:

"O Lord, O energy of the Lord, let me serve you!"

hare krishna, hare krishna, krishna krishna, hare hare

hare rama, hare rama, rama rama, hare hare

By walking in the footsteps of God, more tolerant than the tree, more humble than the blade of grass, showing to others all respects without ever expecting any respect in return. Thus one can be sure of thinking of the Lord when leaving the body, and thus attain the supreme goal, his eternal kingdom.

Only the spiritual body allows the soul to enter the kingdom of God.

After being liberated from the two kinds of material bodies, the gross (the carnal envelope) and the subtle (the ethereal), the soul can enter the spiritual world.

A pure soul sees at the moment of death the annihilation of its two material and ethereal bodies.

At the moment of death, the spiritual fire burns the coarse body, of dense matter, and if one no longer feels desire for material enjoyment, the subtle, ethereal body is also annihilated; only the pure soul remains then. She therefore obtains a spiritual body through which she will enter the kingdom of God.

He who frees himself from the chains that keep him in these two material bodies, the gross and the subtle, and remains in a state of pure soul, returns to God, in his original dwelling in the eternal kingdom, to enter service of the Lord.

The subtle body is composed of the mind, the intelligence, the false ego and the polluted consciousness, while the gross body has five elements (earth, water, fire, air and ether). Now, whoever obtains to return to the spiritual world abandons these two forms of bodies peculiar to the material universe. He returns to his spiritual body,

pure, and there, he is given a fixed place of residence on one of the spiritual planets. As for the impersonalist, (he who believes only in the impersonal spiritual aspect of God, without form) although he also goes to the spiritual world after having abandoned his coarse and subtle material envelopes, he can not live on a spiritual planet; as he desired, he is given the opportunity to blend into the spiritual radiance emanating from the absolute Body of the Lord. The living being joins the destination he has prepared to reach. Thus the light of the Impersonal Supreme Being formed by the absolute radiance emanating from Krishna's body in its original, personal, original form is offered to impersonalists, to those who believe only in formlessness. of God. Those who wish to live in the company of God, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, in its transcendent form of Narayana on the Vaikunthas (spiritual) planets, or in its Krishna form on Krishnaloka, they join these dwellings, from where they never return in the material world.

It is in the kingdom of God that the pure soul receives its spiritual body. The holy beings, the wise men admitted into the kingdom of God, each obtain a body of eternity, knowledge and happiness.

The Lord teaches: "After leaving his body, the holy servant (or the holy servant) no longer receives material bodies, but returns to the kingdom of God, where he receives a spiritual body similar to that of the eternal companions of the Lord whose he followed the example.

When the purified saint is ready, what is commonly called death occurs, but which is only a sudden change of body. For the pure sage, this change is like lightning, which is simultaneously accompanied by bright light. By the supreme will, he develops a spiritual body just as he leaves the material body. It should be noted, however, that even before death, the pure sage is free from all material attachment, which, because of his permanent contact with the Lord, possesses an entirely spiritualized body. The impersonalists (those who believe only in the impersonal spiritual aspect of God, that is, without form), however, because they reject all contact with the Lord, do not obtain from them spiritual body proper to spiritual action, but remain mere spiritual sparks, melted into the dazzling radiance that emanates from the Supreme Lord.

The pure, fearless soul traverses each layer of the material cosmos to finally reach the absolute atmosphere where everything is part of one and the same spiritual identity, the spiritual world. From there, she reaches one of the spiritual planets, where she assumes a form in every respect identical to that of the Lord, and where she engages in her service of absolute love. Such is the highest devotional perfection, beyond which the pure soul has nothing to desire or attain.

The Lord represents the finished form of eternity, knowledge and bliss. Spiritual planets are also forms of eternity, knowledge, and bliss, and the holy beings admitted into the kingdom of God each obtain a body of eternity, knowledge, and bliss. Thus, these various spiritual elements are in no way distinguishable. The Abode, the Name, the Fame, the Entourage, etc. of the Lord all share the same spiritual and absolute nature.

In truth, the purpose of existence is to reach God and return to his eternal kingdom. This is the overall plan of the Supreme Eternal.

Living beings haunted by the desire to enjoy material existence, and having therefore accepted as master another blind man equally attached to the objects of the senses, can not understand that the purpose of life consists in returning to their original dwelling for to serve God. Just as blind men guided by another blind man get out of the way and fall into a ravine, men attached to material life who are guided by other men also materialistic spirit, are bound by the very robust ropes of the action concerned and pursue endlessly their material existence, subject to the three forms of suffering.

Throughout history, man has sought to alter circumstances by manipulating external energy or material energy, without knowing that he was bound hand and foot by the laws of material nature, laws that no one can violate.

The Lord says: "Immersed in the oblivion of God, the living being has been seduced by My external energy since time immemorial. That is why the energy of illusion makes him suffer all kinds of suffering in this material world."

Material Nature dominates the living being by means of its different modes of influence; but out of ignorance, the being thinks: "I invent, I act, I progress. This is called illusion. No one can progress or improve without the consciousness of God. Individual beings, distinct from God, came into the material universe because they wanted to imitate God. The possibility of apparent enjoyment was thus granted to them. At the same time, Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is so good that He gives them the right guidance, telling them:

"Okay, if you want to enjoy life, do it in such a way that one day you can come back to Me."

As the living being forgot God or disobey Him to seek to enjoy life by imitating Him, He was placed in the material universe. Under the tutelage of Durga, regent of this

world of matter, the being can return to his original home, located in the kingdom of God. This is the overall plan to which there is no real alternative. Each of us must reintegrate the kingdom of God, our first home. By joining it willingly and without delay, you save time; otherwise, we lose some. After several lifetimes of effort, the sage abandons himself to God. It is ultimately a matter of surrendering oneself to Him. The illusion energy that is akin to Satan, will torment the being in various ways so that he reaches this conclusion. When the being becomes frustrated in his efforts to satisfy his senses, let us understand that a special grace is granted to him. The being always wants to linger, but God shows him a special favor by drawing him to him by force. The soul desires God, but at the same time, it aspires to enjoy the material universe. This is contradictory, because to desire God is to reject the material world. Being being sometimes stuck between these two desires, Krishna then places it in a desperate condition. Deprived of money, the being finds that all his so-called relatives and friends leave him. In his despair, he is abandoning himself to God.

All beings seek happiness in the material universe, but the purpose of nature is to harass it. In other words, any quest for happiness will be frustrated so that the being turns with time towards God. This is God's overall plan: to bring the soul back to God, to his first dwelling place. This does not apply only to a few. Let's not think that some will stay in this world while others will join the Lord. No. God wants everyone, without exception, to return to his kingdom. But some souls are as stubborn as bad boys. When their father says, "Come," they answer, "No way." The father must then bring them back by force.

The Supreme Lord says, "Because you are my dear friend, I will reveal to you My supreme instruction, the most confidential. Listen to My words, for I say them for your good. Abandon yourself to Me, and I will protect you from all danger."

What is liberation, salvation?

Let us abandon ourselves to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and serve him with love and devotion and the death of our material body, we will find our spiritual body through which we will enter the kingdom of Krishna, all of knowledge, of happiness and eternity. This is the true resurrection.

Liberation is returning to one's original spiritual form. It is the return of being, once it has freed itself from all material conception of existence, to its original spiritual

condition. It is to see the chains that hold us prisoner of matter to break, and thus to find true freedom. This is the true resurrection.

The Supreme Lord is the only one who can offer liberation (salvation), and no one else.

The 5 forms of release are:

1 °) -The impersonal liberation, which consists in melting into the radiance emanating from the supreme body of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. (The sages never accept this form of liberation). 2 °) - That allows to live on the same planet as the Lord. 3) - That gives the same bodily features as the Lord. 4 °) - That allows to benefit from the same opulences as the Lord. 5) - That which allows to live in the company of the Lord.

Becoming conscious of Krishna, or spiritually enlightened, and engaging in His service of absolute love, these are the true signs of liberation.

The liberation of conditioned souls, prisoners of coarse (dense material) and subtle (ethereal) envelopes formed by the material body. Once freed from all material defilement, the soul, abandoning its bodies of coarse and subtle matter, can reach the spiritual world in its original spiritual body, and there in Vaikuṅṭhaloka or Kṛṣṇaloka, become absorbed in the transcendental service of love offered to the Lord. It is when the soul is thus in its natural, original and eternal position that it is called liberated. It is possible to access the transcendental love service offered to the Lord, and thus become a liberated soul, even in the material body. It corresponds to the permanent form of the individual being, when it puts an end to its transmigrations in various bodily forms, of coarse and ethereal matter, all ephemeral.

There are two kinds of individual beings, distinct from God. The eternally liberated beings are the most numerous, while the others, the souls forever incarnated and conditioned, are inclined to want to subjugate the material nature. So material cosmic creation is designed for these eternally conditioned souls for two reasons: first, they can satisfy their tendency to reign supreme over the cosmic manifestation, and they are also granted the opportunity. to return to God.

After the dissolution of the cosmic manifestation, most conditioned souls melt into the existence of the Supreme Personality of Godhead, plunged into a mystical sleep, and they will be manifested again in the next creation. Some, however, who have obeyed the transcendent sound of revealed scriptures and who have thus qualified to

return to God, will recover their original spiritual body after leaving their material envelopes, coarse and ethereal.

The forgetfulness of the relation which unites distinct beings to God is at the origin of the bodies of matter which they must assume; but in his infinite mercy, the Lord, through various avatars, gave birth to the revealed scriptures to help those souls conditioned to return to their original position on the occasion of the cosmic manifestation. Reading or listening to these spiritual writings will help the separate being to attain liberation even while in the conditioned state. All the Vedic texts, the original scriptures, converge towards the devotional service offered to God, the Supreme Person, and the one who establishes himself in this conviction is liberated from the very beginning of the conditioned existence. The material forms, coarse and ethereal, are due only to the ignorance of the conditioned soul, and as soon as the being abandons himself to the service of love of the Lord, he obtains at once to be freed from this enslavement.

The devotional service corresponds to a purely spiritual attraction for the Supreme, which is a source of pleasure. Everyone aspires to some form of pleasure, but ignores the original and supreme source. God, the Supreme Person, is this infinite fountain of all pleasure. The one who has the fortunate fortune of obtaining this information through sacred texts becomes forever free and returns to his natural and original position in the kingdom of God.

Only devotional service can approach God, see Him face to face, and stay with Him.

If we want to escape the cycle of the repeated deaths and rebirths, break the chains that hold us prisoner of matter and put an end to the various sufferings inherent in the material universe, we must engage in the service of the Lord, with love . Only the service of love and devotion we offer to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, will allow us to enter the kingdom of the Lord.

The Supreme Lord says, "It is only through the service of devotion, and only thus, that one can know Me as I am. And the being who, by such devotion, becomes fully conscious of My Person, can then enter My absolute kingdom."

"Because constantly absorbed in the service of devotion, he who always remembers Me, without deviation, Me easily reaches."

"When they have reached Me, spiritualists (Transcendentalists) imbued with devotion, these noble souls, having risen to the highest perfection, never again return to this transitory world, where there is suffering".

Lord Krishna is the Absolute Truth, and the devotion to His Person, manifested in pure love, has its source in the song of His Holy Name, the very essence of bliss.

The true devotee of God, who loves him and is faithful to him, has no personal desire. He alone knows true peace, which never reaches him who fights for personal profit. The holy being, wholly devoted to the Supreme Lord, has only one desire: to satisfy Him; therefore he can easily attain it, as promised to him by the Lord Himself. The virtuous saint, who can offer his service to the Lord in one or other of his Absolute Forms, does not encounter any of the difficulties that beset men. The devotional service dedicated to God is an act pure, simple, and joyful application. One can begin his service to the Lord simply by singing the Holy Names of God.

Hare Krishna, hare Krishna, Krishna Krishna, hare hare / Hare Rama, hare Rama, Rama Rama, hare hare.

Meaning of the Sanskrit chant of the Holy Names of Krishna, God:

"O Lord, O energy of the Lord, let me serve you!"

And God, who always shows immense mercy for his servant, (his servant) helps to know him as He is, by various means, the one who abandons himself entirely to Him. The Lord gives to his devotee (the devotee) the intelligence that will ultimately lead him to Himself, in his spiritual realm.

The essential quality of the pure being is to always be able to fix his thought on God, whatever the place and the circumstances. Nothing should discard it. He must be able to offer his service to the Lord at all times and in all places. This constant remembrance of God, this uninterrupted meditation, is the mark of pure being, for whom the Lord becomes easily accessible. Whatever the nature of this relationship, the holy servant of God constantly engages, with love, in the absolute service of the Supreme Lord, and can not forget it for a second, just as he is never forgotten by the Lord for a second. And it is without difficulty that he reaches the Lord. Such is the sublime blessing conferred by the singing of the holy names of the Lord, in the consciousness of God. The material universe is a place of suffering, where one must be born, suffer illness, old age and death; also souls who reach the ultimate perfection, who reach the supreme spiritual planet, Krishnaloka, or Goloka Vrindavana, have no desire to return to it. Krishnaloka, say the original scriptures,

exists beyond our material vision, and to achieve this constitutes for the highest distinct being the highest perfection. The "great souls" who receive the absolute teachings of the realized saints and who gradually develop their devout attitude in the service of the Lord, in the consciousness of God, become so captivated by their service of love that they no longer experience the least interest in the Edenic planets, and even give up the desire to be promoted to the spiritual planets. Their one and only wish is to be always in the company of God. These pure souls, conscious of God, reach the summit of perfection; they are the greatest souls.

The pure service of devotion is only rarely achieved, it alone allows to approach God.

The first steps in the spiritual life are accompanied by austerities, various sacrifices and other practices to promote spiritual realization. However, it is not enough to fulfill them, even by freeing themselves from all material desire, to access the devotional service offered to God. Equally vain will be to seek to achieve it by oneself, without any help, for God does not allow the first comer to serve him. It will easily satisfy the one who desires material benefits, or even grant him the liberation, but He does not give so easily access to the devotional service offered to his Person. In fact, we only succeed in this way through the mercy of a pure devotee of the Lord, a spiritual master, the intimate servant of God.

It is written, "It is through the mercy of the spiritual master, pure devotee of the Lord, and that of God Himself, that the path of devotional service opens. There is no other way to access it."

No one can access devotional service by his own means, or even with the help of the teachings of higher authorities. Only the one blessed by a spiritual master, a pure being, a devotee of God, an intimate servant of the Supreme Lord, forever free from the defilement of material desires, will succeed.

This is why Jesus said, "No one goes to the Father except through me."

He was addressing his disciples and the apostles. He wanted them to know that they could only go to God through him, as the Lord Himself says:

"Learn from Me that the practice of yoga (of the bond that unites with God and of spiritual elevation), philosophical speculation, the fulfillment of sacrificial rites or severe austerities, the study of Vedanta or acts of charity would be able to arouse in Me the same attraction as the devotional service offered by My devotees. All these

acts are propitious, but they do not attract Me to the same degree as the sublime love service of My devotees."

"The devotional service offered to My Person acts as a burning fire, capable of infinitely reducing to ashes all that is thrown into it."

This means that the devotional service offered to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, is able to reduce all defilement to nothing, to erase all sins. Thus one who, fully conscious of God, genuinely engages in the path of pure devotional service, necessarily becomes purified. Pure devotional service, accomplished in the consciousness of God, is the greatest source of light. And its light shines with the fiery glow of a forest fire, which soon reduces to ashes all the vile serpents that are material desires.

The living being, (the soul incarnated in a human, animal, vegetable body) belongs to the internal energy of the Lord, and so it is also identical, but never does it equal or surpasses. God and other beings all have their own individuality. Spiritual beings distinct from God can also, with the help of material energy, exert a certain creative power, but none of their creations will equal or surpass those of the Lord. Only unreasonable, insane minds can claim to do only one with God, and thus be led astray by illusory energy. In their misguidance, they have no other recourse than to recognize the supremacy of the Lord and to engage voluntarily in his service of love, because it is to act as they were created. If they do not return to this original duty, the world can not know peace or tranquility.

Whoever abandons himself to God and serves him with love and devotion, enjoys the divine protection of the Lord. Nobody can touch him, let alone hurt him. Krishna, God, the Supreme Person in his personal form, primordial and absolute, is according to circumstances and places designated under the name of Visnu, which deserves to hold our attention. Indeed, it is in his form of Visnu that Krishna, the Original Lord, plays his role of support or destroyer. The Lord Visnu is a full emanation of Krishna, and it is also through this aspect of his Person that the Lord manifests his omnipresence. The desire of the Lord is to see all embodied and conditioned souls wandering through material creation find their place with Him, return to their original dwelling in the eternal kingdom. He helps them by giving them spiritual and absolute writings such as the Vedas, the original scriptures also called "the true gospel" by sending saints and sages to them, and his representative, the spiritual master, his servant . The sacred writings, the saints, and the spiritual master show absolute purity, where material influences can never throw a single blemish upon them. If, by foolishness, an obtuse materialist seeks to destroy them, then the protection of the

Lord is extended over them. The omnipotent Lord, everywhere present inside and outside all things, neutralizes any malicious act going against his pure servant. He thus protects his devotee and devotee.

The Lord gives his protection to all beings, because of all, He is the Supreme Guide. His superiority over others is marked by the fact that He, the only Divine Person, provides for all of them. So whoever knows him can attain eternal peace.

The Lord therefore gives his protection to beings of various levels through his multiple energies. But his pure devotees (or devotees) is Himself, his very Person, who protects them.

Happy are those who know the eternal relationship between God and all things, between God and all living things. Happy family in which Krishna, God the Supreme Person places a wise, a great soul. To see the birth of a wise servant of God in his midst is for the whole family a great fortune, for his presence assures the ascendants (es) and descendants, over a hundred generations, of being liberated by the grace of the Lord, in sign of of the respect He shows to his beloved devotee. The greatest benefit to his family is to become a pure devotee of the Lord.

God only reveals Himself to those who surrender themselves to Him, and serve Him with love and devotion.

The Supreme Lord says, "I never show myself to fools or fools; by My internal power, I am veiled for them. This misguided world does not therefore know Me, the unborn, the imperishable.

One wonders why God, once present on Earth and visible to all, is no longer so today. But in reality, though present, He was not manifested to everyone; only a handful of men knew him to be the Supreme Lord. God was not revealed as such to the common people and unbelievers. In truth, with the exception of his devotees who know who He is and who know the signs that characterize him, all take him for an ordinary man. Thus, his devotees, and they alone, saw him as the source of all joy. For others, for unbelievers without vision, He remained veiled by His eternal power. God, the Sovereign Being, is not only the unborn, He is also inexhaustible and imperishable. His eternal form is all about knowledge, bliss and eternity. His energies are all inexhaustible. The personal, real, original, primordial, and absolute form of the Supreme Eternal is veiled by the rays that emanate from his Divine body that form a radiance called brahmajyoti, his inner power. For its only devotees, the Lord takes away this dazzling radiance, so that they may see Him as He is. For atheists,

unbelievers, by this eternal power of Brahmajyoti, He remains veiled, they can not see Him as He is.

The Supreme Lord says, "Because I am God, the Supreme Person, I know everything about the past, the present, and the future. I also know all beings; but Me, no one knows Me".

This subject definitely settles the dilemma between personalism and impersonalism. If the Form of God, the Supreme Person, was Maya, that is to say, material, as the impersonalists claim, it would be necessary to suppose that, like all beings, He changes without end of body and forgets the unfolding of his past lives. Indeed, no being clothed in a material body can remember his past lives, nor can he predict his future, in this life or the other, he can not see the past, the present or the future; unless he is released, no one can.

However, Krishna, God, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, who does not belong to ordinary mortals, affirms all knowledge of the past, the present and the future. We have seen that he remembers having instructed Vivasvan, the celestial being of the sun, millions of years ago. God also knows all beings at the same time, because He lives in the heart of each of them. And yet, although it remains within each being as a Supreme Soul, that it remains beyond the material universe as a Divine and Absolute Person, beings with limited intelligence do not can understand that he is the Supreme Lord, to the imperishable Body. He is the sun, hidden by the cloud of maya, the material energy. We see, in the sky, the sun, the planets and the stars. But sometimes, the clouds rob them temporarily. However, this veil is a veil only for our imperfect senses, because the sun, the moon and the stars are not really hidden. Likewise, Maya can not envelop the Supreme Lord; but this one, by its internal power, is not manifested to the eyes of men of less intelligence. Only a few men, among millions, try to perfect their lives; and among them, only one may be able to know God. So, even if one is accomplished in the realization of the Impersonal Supreme Spiritual Being or the omnipresent Supreme Soul, it remains impossible, without God's consciousness, to realize the Supreme Personality of Godhead in his primordial form of Krishna, God, the Eternal Supreme.

To see God as He is, we must surrender ourselves to Him and serve Him with love and devotion. Devotional service is the manifestation of love we feel for Krishna, God, it is the golden key that opens the door that leads directly to God.

It is only when the embodied spiritual being serves God with love and devotion that his liberation from material existence is assured.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person says, "Only through devotional service, and only thus, can one know Me as I am. And the being who, by such devotion, becomes fully conscious of My Person, can then enter My absolute kingdom."

God is such a fire from which spark sparks, individual beings distinct from Krishna, and when these sparks deviate from fire, they lose their natural brilliance. This is how living beings come into this material world as sparks that deviate from fire. The individual being distinct from God, wishing to imitate Krishna, strives to reign supreme over material nature. He forgets his original position, his illuminating power, his spiritual identity and is almost extinct. However, if the living being conditioned by matter adopts Krishna consciousness, then he will be restored to his natural position. The way of devotional service allows all conditioned souls to revive their original consciousness, their Krishna consciousness, and to escape the sufferings of material existence. Surrender to God, the Supreme Person, is the only real cause of liberation.

A liberated being, whose consciousness is established in Krishna, does not really live in this world even though he is still there. The one who is absorbed in Krishna consciousness is a liberated being. He does not maintain any real connection with the material world. He who reaches the spiritual and absolute level frees himself from repeated deaths and rebirths. The mere fact of knowing the absolute nature of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, frees chains from the cycle of the dead and rebirths. When he leaves his material body, the released being then returns to his original home, the Kingdom of God. Let us abandon ourselves to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and serve Him with love and devotion and the death of our body, we will find our spiritual body through which we will enter the kingdom of Krishna, all of knowledge, bliss and eternity. This is the true resurrection. Surrender to God and devotional service is the sure way to approach Krishna, to enter his kingdom and to see Him face to face. He who remains with God is near the fire, and he who is far from the Supreme Lord is far from the kingdom of God.

As the inhabitants of the Edenic planets see the master of the sun, so the devotee of God, by his devotional service, contemplates the personal form of the Supreme Lord. God, the Supreme Person, has an eternal form, which can not be perceived by material vision or intellectual speculation. Only the transcendental devotional service allows us to see the transcendental form of the Lord. The celestial beings, inhabitants of the superior planets, Edenic, paradisiac, are endowed with eyes able to see the master of the sun through the dazzling luminosity which envelops his person. Each

planet has an atmosphere of its own according to the influence of material nature. It is therefore necessary, to stay on one or other of them, to acquire the type of body adapted to that of his election. Perhaps the inhabitants of the earth can reach the moon, but celestial beings can go to the igneous sphere of the sun. What is impossible for man becomes easy for the inhabitants of the higher planets, because their bodies are different.

Similarly, to contemplate the Supreme Lord, one must possess the eyes conferred by the service of devotion. God, the Supreme Person, is accessible only to those who decide to serve Him with love and devotion, only they can see what He is. The practice of the service of love and devotion offered to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, is purely spiritual, it has nothing to do with material acts. Those who practice devotional service should be considered to be in the spiritual world. They thus settle in the realm of transcendence. Krishna's full devotional service is the only way for the human being to reach the highest perfection of existence.

The Supreme Lord says: "He who meditates on Me with confidence and affection, who hears and sings My glories, is sure to return to God in his original home."

Without the Supreme Lord, no one can overcome the influence of the delusional energy of God, which plunges living beings into this material world into the darkness of ignorance.

The Lord also affirms: "He who, with seriousness and sincerity, devotes himself to My service, immediately reaches the level of transcendence where he can enjoy infinite spiritual happiness."

The Holy Name of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person delivers us from all the consequences of our faults, our sins and makes us pure.

Hare Krishna, Hare Krishna, Krishna Krishna, Hare Hare / Hare Rama, Hare Rama, Rama Rama, Hare Hare.

"The song in Sanskrit Hare Krishna means: - O Lord, O energy of the Lord, let me serve you!"

Lord Krishna is the Absolute Truth, and the devotion to His Person, manifested in pure love, has its source in the song of His Holy Name, the essence of bliss. The Holy Name of Krishna annihilates the consequences of sin and all sinful reactions. It is enough for a sinner to pronounce the Holy Name of Krishna to neutralize the

consequences of a greater number of faults than he will ever be able to commit. If anyone pronounces the Holy Name of the Lord, even in a desperate or involuntary condition, all the consequences of his faults will fly away. The song of the Holy Name is the best method of atonement for sinful acts, because it attracts the attention and protection of the Lord. Singing the Holy Name of Krishna delivers us from the mistakes accumulated over millions of lives.

Whoever sings the Holy Name without committing offenses or sins is delivered from all their consequences. It is enough to sing Hare Krishna without committing offenses so that all sinful activities are destroyed. Pure devotional service, which is the source of love for God, is revealed. One can not practice the devotional service of the Lord unless he is delivered from all sins.

The Supreme Lord says: "The free beings of dualities created by illusion, righteous in this life as in their past lives, and in whom sin has ended, these serve Me with determination."

Whoever continually sings the Holy Name of Krishna is gradually released from all the reactions due to his sinful life, provided that he sings without committing offenses and that he does not continue to perform sinful activities relying on singing Hare Krishna to cancel the consequences. In this way, he purifies himself and his devotional service arouses the awakening of his latent love for God. This brings us to the fifth stage of perfection, which is to serve the Lord with love.

The song of the Holy Name delivers us from all defilement, especially that due to the slaughter of animals. The song of the Holy Name of Krishna, God, benefits all humanity. It creates a spiritual atmosphere, brings peace and material prosperity. It creates a more favorable political situation. It removes crime by transforming the heart. It even benefits the so-called lower life forms. Not only the heart of him who sings it becomes pure, but also that of anyone who hears its spiritual vibrations. Even souls embodied in inferior life forms, all animals and plants, are purified and thus ready to become fully conscious of Krishna.

The song of the Holy Name purifies the heart and revives our original consciousness of Krishna, God. By reviving our service of love to Krishna, we automatically advance on the spiritual path by the grace of the Holy Name. The easiest way to master the mind, humbly sing Hare Krishna singing. We control the mind by fixing it on the sound of the Name of Krishna. It protects from pride and allows to remain humble. He teaches us tolerance, eliminates material desires and guilty acts. The unoffending chant of the Holy Names in the company of devotees and devotees purifies the heart

and enthrones it to God. The Holy Name confers faith in Krishna consciousness, delivers evils from material existence and is the ultimate solution to the uncertainties of existence. He is the remedy for the sickness of material existence and frees us from it. He delivers us forever from the cycle of reincarnations, birth, sickness, old age, and death. The spiritual vibration of Hare Krishna singing can put an end to slavery of matter. It allows us to attain nirvana, the liberation of material existence.

The singing of the Holy Names of Krishna allows us to love God, gives us love for the Sovereign Lord, gives us to surrender ourselves to Him and to serve Him with love and devotion. Krishna is satisfied when we sing His Holy Name. Whoever calls on the Lord by singing His Holy Name draws his attention.

The song of the Holy Name gives us the real presence of the Lord. We then come in contact with God, we acquire his divine qualities and we become one of his intimates. The Lord and his Name being identical, He manifests itself as soon as a pure devotee (sectarian) sings his Holy Name. The song of the Holy Name of Krishna unites us to Him. The song without offense of the Holy Name confers the love of God. By singing the Holy Name of Krishna, we can return to God, be protected from all falls, danger, fear, see our sins fade and live happily.

The song of the Holy Name of God opens the doors of the spiritual world at the hour of death. Krishna, the Holy Name of God has as much power as the Lord himself. Also, there are many who can easily find full protection against fierce death simply by listening and singing the Holy Name of the Lord. This is how a holy being gets salvation.

The Holy Name is so powerful that it leads us to God, protects us and delivers us from everything, frees us from hellish living conditions and offers us many benefits. In the present age of discord, quarrels and hypocrisy, one can attain liberation and return to the spiritual realm through the chanting of the Holy Name. By singing Hare Krishna, we cleanse ourselves of all defilement and return to God, to our original home.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Personality of Godhead says: "Whoever, at the moment of death, at the very moment of leaving the body, remembers Me alone, attains My dwelling immediately, do not doubt it."

"He who always remembers Me, the Supreme Lord, and Me meditates, without departing from the way, that one, no doubt, comes to Me."

Always thinking of Krishna through the song of his Holy Name, we will regain Krishnaloka, his supreme planet at the hour of death. He who constantly sings the

Holy Name may, at the hour of death, return to God. Those who chant the Holy Name escape eternal rebirth and live on Krishna's planet, even in this life. The deliberate or fortuitous singing of the Holy Name immediately frees us from all the consequences of our faults or sins and makes us happy. If we remain pure and constant in singing the Holy Name, we will be saved from any fall into an inferior condition, or we will be able to escape all calamity and all dangers. The song Hare Krishna protects the holy being from accidental falls. In order to protect oneself from any accidental fall and thus free oneself from all material defilement, the holy being has only to recite incessantly:

Hare Krishna, Hare Krishna, Krishna Krishna, Hare Hare

Hare Rama, Hare Rama, Rama Rama, Hare Hare

The song of the Holy Name of Krishna increases the ocean of happiness of the spiritual life.

How to obtain the eyes that allow to see God, and how to be aware of Him at every moment of existence?

The Supreme Lord says, "You can not see Me with the eyes that are yours; I give you therefore the divine eyes with which you will be able to contemplate My inconceivable powers".

God Himself shows us the way when He says, "From the water I am the flavor, from the sun and from the moon the light, from the Vedic mantras (hymns) the syllable om. I am the sound in the ether, and in the man the aptitude."

This word contains the knowledge which makes it possible to become fully conscious of Him, and to remain him in all the phases of his existence. Water, for example, is indispensable to every living being. And for those who are thirsty, its flavor is such that nothing equals it, and that no one can artificially reproduce its purity. So the taste of water will remind us of God. And since we can not avoid drinking every day, we can not forget God. This is the divine consciousness.

Of the nine different ways of getting in touch with God, the first is listening. By reading the original scriptures, we hear the words spoken by Lord Krishna, and also come into contact with God, for Kṛiṣṇa is God, the Supreme Person. The more we strengthen our contact with God by listening to the words of God and His holy names, the less the defilement inherent in material nature will take hold of us. We will

understand that the sound vibrations, the light, the water, and all that surrounds us, are God. If it is possible for us to keep the memory of God, then our union with Him will be perpetual. To come into contact with God is like entering into contact with the sun: where it shines, no defilement is possible. Its radiation protects from any disease the one who exposes himself to it.

When we come into contact with God, our ills are immediately healed. Sing Hare Kṛiṣṇa makes us communicate with Him. We can also see Him in the sun and the moon, hear Him in the sound and taste it in the water. Nothing is more vain than to elaborate hypotheses on the nature of God, which is why the science of God advises to abandon all forms of speculation. He advises rather to become humble and submissive, realizing that we are tiny, but also that the earth on which we live is only a tiny point in the vast cosmos. Seeing his smallness in the face of the greatness of the cosmos and that of God, how can man make fun of vain pride?

We must receive the spiritual message of a realized soul, of a pure devotee of the Lord, his intimate servant, a spiritual master.

The Supreme Lord says: "From the earth I am the original perfume, and from the fire the heat, I am life in all that lives, and the asceticism of the ascetic"

Only God can create flavors and aromas. The man, in his turn, may attempt to reproduce them artificially, but their quality will be much inferior to that of natural essences. So, whenever we breathe a perfume or contemplate some beauty of nature: "Here is God, here is Kṛiṣṇa! And before all things extraordinary, marvelous, or in the face of all manifestation of power, "Behold Kṛiṣṇa". Likewise, we must see every soul, whether it dwells in the tree, the plant, the animal or the human, as an integral part of God, which animates these various material forms.

God adds: "Know it, I am of all beings the first seed. From the intelligent I am the intelligence, and the powerful the prowess.

Here we find this evidence, that Kṛishna is the life of all that lives. This is how we can see God every moment. Some ask:

"Can you show me God?"

God seems visible in so many ways! But what to say to one who refuses to open his eyes and who is therefore "blind" as Jesus said?

The easiest way to see God is to always sing Hare Krishna. In the heart of a factory or some other place like hell, in a hut or in a palace, it does not matter, you just have to sing.

hare kṛiṣṇa, hare kṛiṣṇa, kṛiṣṇa kṛiṣṇa, hare hare

hare rāma, hare rāma, rāma rāma, hare hare

This song costs nothing, no obstacle opposes it, and it is offered to all, without distinction of social class, nationality or race. Sing and listen only. You will then be given, by the mercy of God, to obtain the eyes to see Him everywhere and always.

The Supreme Lord says, "Those who always serve Me and adore Me with love and devotion, I give them the understanding through which they can come to Me".

Unless you develop such a love for Kṛiṣṇa, God, it is impossible to see it. On the contrary, he who fully rekindles his love for the Lord contemplates him at every moment, for the Lord reveals himself to him. The supreme perfection can be attained by the practice of the service of love and devotion, which alone makes it possible to approach God and can give peace to man. The service of love and devotion offered to God is the summit of perfection.

The Supreme Lord, Krishna, says, "I am the seed, that is, the fundamental principle, of this world of mobile and motionless entities. I am the substance of matter, the material cause and the efficient spiritual cause.

"The whole universe, by a simple spark of My Person, I penetrate and support it".

Only the devotee of God, through his devotional service, contemplates the personal form of the Supreme Lord. God, the Supreme Person, possesses an eternal form personal, real, original, primordial, absolute, which can not be perceived by the material vision or the intellectual speculation. Only the transcendental devotional service allows us to see the transcendental form of the Lord. In order to contemplate the Supreme Lord, one must possess the eyes conferred by the service of devotion. God, the Supreme Person, is accessible only to those who decide to serve him with love and devotion, only they can see him as he is.

The perfect vision of the Absolute Truth can be obtained only through the unitive practice of devotional service; unitive: that is to say, which makes it possible to unite, to enter into relationship with the Absolute, God. The Absolute Truth, the Supreme Lord, can only be fully realized through the practice of devotional service, which also represents the highest knowledge and the attainment of the kingdom of God. The

partial, imperfect realization of the Absolute conferred by the approach of the Impersonal Supreme Being or of the "localized" Supreme Soul can not give it access to the absolute kingdom.

The perfect vision of the Absolute lies beyond, and this perfect vision is that of the Supreme Lord. Verily, the Supreme Lord is veiled by the golden radiance of the Impersonal Supreme Being, and it is only when this veil is lifted, by the grace of the Lord, that He appears, Him the Absolute, Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, in his personal, real, primordial form, under his true face. He is the Supreme, the original and eternal Person. Supreme Lord and Absolute, He is also the Perfect Being, Master of innumerable energies, among which internal, external and marginal energies predominate.

To free ourselves from fear of death, we must listen, glorify and remind ourselves of God, the Supreme Person.

The Lord is the Supreme Soul in each being, as well as the Supreme Master in everyone's heart. So that we are attached to God, one way or another, and He will take care to protect us from all danger. Whoever becomes a devotee of the Lord will never perish, unlike any other, for to perish means to remain chained to the cycle of the dead and the rebirths, thus allowing to escape the unparalleled grace of having reached the human form. Ignoring the fate reserved for him by the laws of nature, the being who does not use his human form in order to develop his consciousness of God will be plunged into the whirlwind of deaths and successive rebirths; he will have to take back a material body in one or the other of the 8,400,000 species of living beings, always further from his spiritual condition. In the diversity of living species, the being does not know in what form - vegetable or animal - he will have to be reborn. This is why we must revive his original consciousness, the consciousness of God.

We must remember the glories and other entertainment of God, sing the song of His holy Names, and one way or another we can apply ourselves to directing our thoughts to God and so putting him in our mind with the more serious. This is how one becomes free from fear of death. The being is ignorant of all his destiny after death, because of the total domination exerted on him by the laws of nature. But God, the Supreme Person, is the only master of natural laws, so that taking serious refuge in Him, we will see fade away any fear of falling again in the midst of so many

species. The sincere saint is assured of attaining the abode of the Lord in his eternal kingdom.

Krishna says, "I am the Time, destroyer of the worlds ..."

Nothing and no one can resist the invincible power of time, because the latter is a manifestation of Krishna, the Supreme Lord. The influence of God, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, is felt through the time factor that arouses the fear of death in the soul incarnated and misled by the false ego (identify with his body) in contact with nature hardware. The fear of death arises through the action of time, which is the influence of God, the Supreme Person. In other words, time is destructive. All that is created is also subject to destruction and annihilation, which represents the action of time. We must therefore see the time as the Sovereign Lord present before us.

The Lord says, "Know that time, as I have described it to you, represents the Sovereign Lord, from whence comes creation as a result of the setting in motion of unmanifest or neutral nature."

When the unmanifested material nature is set in motion by the gaze of God, it begins to manifest itself in different ways. Before this movement, it remains in the neutral state, without any interaction of the three gunas, the three attributes or modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance. In other words, material nature can not produce any kind of manifestation without the contact of the Supreme Lord. Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, is at the origin of the creations of material nature. Without her intervention, she can not do anything or produce. The actions and reactions of material nature may seem wonderful to scientists, but in reality, it can not do anything without the time that sets it in motion and represents God, the Sovereign Person. It is when time animates material nature in its state of neutrality that it begins to produce different varieties of manifestations. In the final analysis, it will be said that it is God, the Supreme Person, who is at the origin of creation. Material nature can not produce or manifest anything unless it is "fertilized" by God in the form of Time. Through the unfolding of his powers, the Sovereign Lord adjusts all these different elements, remaining Himself within all that is as Supreme Soul, and outside in the form of time.

As the Supreme Soul, God resides in the hearts of all living beings, celestial beings, human beings, animals and plants. Verily, the Supreme Soul stands beside the distinct soul and acts as a witness. Outside the body of the incarnated and conditioned soul, the Supreme Lord remains present in the form of time. There are twenty-five

elements: The twenty-four material elements to which is added the time factor. The Supreme Soul is included among the components of the universe, to form a total of twenty-six elements. Even though it remains impossible to stop the relentless action of time on matter, it is possible, however, to free oneself from fear and death, realizing that as a spiritual soul, distinct from the body, we we situate beyond the influence of time. The fear that beings feel in the face of death is explained by their false ego, or their identification with their bodies. All beings are afraid of death. In reality, there is no death for the spiritual soul, but because of our deep identification with the body, a fear of death develops in us.

Matter is the secondary manifestation of the spiritual element, because matter proceeds from the spirit. All the material elements have their origin in the Sovereign Lord, in the Supreme Spiritual Being, the body is itself a product of the spiritual soul. The body owes its existence to the spiritual soul, so it is called "the second." He who is absorbed in this second element, in this later manifestation of the spirit, dreads death. On the other hand, he who has the firm conviction of being distinct from his body, does not conceive the slightest fear of death, for the spiritual soul being immortal, does not die. If the soul is involved in spiritual activities, especially in the service of devotion, it is completely free from the reign of birth and death. Then comes for her spiritual freedom, or the definitive emancipation of every material body.

The fear of death arises by the action of the time factor, which represents the influence of God, the Supreme Person. In other words, time is destructive. All that is created is also subject to destruction and annihilation, which represents the action of time. Time is a manifestation of the Lord, meant to remind us that we must surrender ourselves to Him. The Lord addresses each conditioned soul in the form of time. The Lord teaches us to tolerate, without being affected, the misfortunes inflicted on us by Providence. All this is the work of the inevitable time, which carries all the beings of all the planets.

Time exerts its influence everywhere in the universe, in space as on different planets. All the stars, even the largest ones (including the sun), are subjected to the force of the air, which supports them as it supports the clouds. And in the same way, the action of the air as of the other elements is under the influence of the inevitable time. In truth, all things are subject to the influence of the supreme time, which is, in the material universe, a powerful representation of the Lord. Everyone must, as long as he lives in the material world, undergo the ebb and flow of time. It is true that we suffer the consequences of our faults accomplished in our previous life, but even the

most virtuous of men must also suffer because of the painful conditions created by material nature in this world. But because he is guided by qualified spiritual teachers and God's servants adhering to the principles of religion, he remains faithful to the Lord. All gathered together, the Lord, the spiritual teachers and the servants of God, as well as the principles of religion, should serve us as guides to reach the goal of human life, and no one should be troubled by the wiles of eternal time. Even the great master of the universe, Brahma, is influenced by time; no resentment at the idea of being subject to his influence is therefore justified, even for the strict adherent to the principles of religion.

How prodigious and implacable is the influence of time. Time, the manifestation of God, is no different from the Lord Himself, whose influence translates the inexplicable will. There is therefore no place to groan when circumstances are beyond our control. The Lord declares that whoever surrenders to Him will never know the problems of birth and death. We must therefore see the time as the Sovereign Lord present before us.

Fear is manifested as soon as the living being identifies with its material body. This is because he has absorbed himself in the external, illusory energy of the Lord. As soon as the living entity turns away from the Supreme Lord, he also forgets his constitutional position of servant of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. This dreadful and disturbing situation is generated by the power of illusion, called Maya. Thus, every person endowed with intelligence should unerringly engage under the guidance of a spiritual master, in the unmixed service of love and devotion offered to the Lord and worship him, because He is the source of the life. If we want to stop the action of time and the cycle of rebirths and repeated deaths, then let us surrender to God and serve Him with love and devotion. We will thus obtain true freedom and return to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, in his eternal kingdom.

The human body is an excellent vehicle that gives us access to eternal life.

Like a rare and precious vessel, the body allows us to cross the ocean of ignorance of material existence. On this boat one benefits from the help of an experienced captain, the spiritual master, and thanks to God, he sails in favorable wind. Who would refuse, with all these assets, such an opportunity to cross the ocean of ignorance?

Whoever neglects such an opportunity, let us know that he is simply committing suicide. It is certainly very comfortable to travel in a first class car, but if the train does not go in the right direction, what is the use of an air-conditioned compartment?

Modern civilization is too concerned with the material body and its comfort, and no one knows the true purpose of the journey of life which is to return to God. Do not just sit in a comfortable compartment; you must also make sure that the vehicle is moving in the right direction. To devote oneself to the well-being of the material body brings, in the long run, no real benefit if it costs to forget the primordial and indispensable side of existence, to recover our lost spiritual identity. This vessel, the human form, is designed so that it must move toward a spiritual purpose. Unfortunately, five heavy chains, like an anchor, hold this body to a material consciousness:

Attachment to the material body, due to ignorance of spiritual realities.

Attachment to loved ones, due to bodily bonds.

The attachment to the native land and the material goods, house, furniture, buildings, properties, important papers, etc ...

attachment to materialistic science, which is always confused by lack of spiritual light.

The attachment to religious customs, rituals, without knowing God, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, or his devotees, which are the very reason for the sanctity of these practices.

It is very rare to obtain a human body.

It is very rare to obtain a human body. The soul only reaches it after passing through millions of inferior corporeal species. But only the human form allows the intelligent being to understand the laws of karma and thus to free himself from reincarnation. The human body is the only way to escape the sufferings of material existence. The person who misuses his human form and does not realize his spiritual self is no better than a dog or a donkey. These are the activities aimed at satisfying the senses and whose sole purpose is to please the mind and the senses, which are the cause of the soul's link to matter. As long as the soul devotes itself to these interested actions, it will not cease to transmigrate, to reincarnate from one species to another.

Rishabhadeva, an avatar of Krishna, warns us:

"When someone considers the satisfaction of the senses as the purpose of his life, he engages in material life to become crazy and engages in all kinds of culpable activities. He does not know that it is because of his past misdeeds that he has already received a material body, which, despite its transitory nature, is at the origin of his suffering. In truth, the distinct being should never have donned this carnal envelope, but it has

been attributed to him for the satisfaction of his senses. Also, I do not believe that it is befitting a clever man to get entangled again in material activities that would perpetually compel him to put on bodies, life after life. As long as the living being does not inquire of the spiritual values of existence, he must know the defeat and the evils of ignorance. Whether it is virtue or sin, karma is bearing fruit, and if a person is involved in some form of karma, his mind is tinged with the desire to enjoy the fruits of the action. As long as the mind remains unclean, the consciousness remains obscured, and as long as we follow the path of the action concerned, we must put on a material body. When the living being is under the influence of ignorance, he can not understand the nature of the distinct soul and that of the Supreme Soul; his mind then undergoes the yoke of the action concerned. Consequently, as long as he has no love for God, he will certainly not be exempt from putting on material bodies."

Verily, we are spiritual souls distinct from God, distinct from each other and distinct from our material body.

The spiritual soul is inexhaustible, transcendental, pure, luminous, it is not covered with any material. The spiritual soul is a tiny fragment of God, a spark of his divine radiance, a particle of antimatter as subtle as a mere spiritual atom, which makes it invisible to the human eye because it is the size of ten thousandths of the tip of a hair.

The Lord says, "The soul in the body is self-luminous and is separated from the gross body of visible dense matter and the subtle, ethereal, invisible body. This remains the fixed base of the modification of the bodily existence, just as the ethereal sky is the immutable bottom of the material transformation. This is why the soul is endless and without material comparison.

As spiritual sparks from the rays emanating from the transcendental body of Lord Krishna, we are eternally connected to Him and participate in His nature.

In truth, the soul is a spiritual spark much brighter, radiant and powerful than the sun, moon or electricity. Man wastes his life if he did not realize that his true identity is spiritual. It was to save him from such a "civilization" that Lord Krishna, God, the Supreme Personality of Godhead, appeared.

In truth, matter in itself is devoid of form but not the soul. Body matter covers the real form of the spiritual soul. Since the latter has a form, the material also seems to have one. The material looks like a fabric that is cut so that it conforms to the shape

of the body. In the spiritual world, however, everything has a form: God and souls. God and the spiritual soul have a very real form. The material form is only an envelope that covers the spiritual body of the soul. From the spiritual body of the soul emerges, like God, a radiance that envelops it, and those who have a spiritual vision see it as a magnificent luminous ball. The spiritual world embodies the absolute perfection and the material universe which has a limited duration, because temporary, is only a reflection of it. All perfection that can exist in this material world has its source in the spiritual world.

The Lord says: "All living beings, whether moving or immobile, are emanations of My Person, distinct from Me. I am the Supreme Soul of all living beings, who exist because I manifest them. I am the Form of transcendental vibrations like omkara and Hare Krishna, Hare Rama, and I am the Absolute Truth, Supreme. These two manifestations of My Person, namely the transcendental sound and the eternal Form of the murti, (the representation of Krishna, God, in the temple) all of spiritual bliss, are My eternal Forms; they are not material."

We are spiritual souls, sparks from the radiance of the spiritual body of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, tiny fragments of His Divine Persons. As spiritual sparks from the rays emanating from the transcendental body of the Lord, we are eternally connected to him and participate in his Divine nature. Material energy is such a gangue that envelops this particle of spiritual energy, but in the kingdom of God, living beings are free of such a veil, they never lose the memory of their identity; eternally they remain conscious of their bond with God, being situated in their natural condition of offering the Lord a transcendental service of love. Because they are constantly absorbed in this transcendental service, it is natural to conclude that their senses are also transcendental in nature since the Lord can not be served with material senses.

The Lord says, "This dazzling radiance, this absolute light, knows that it is none other than the radiance that emanates from My Body. This radiance is none other than Myself.

Just as the sun and its rays can not be separated, so is God, Krishna, and the radiance that emanates from his Body. This radiance is constituted by a set of tiny particles called spiritual sparks, which are, in truth, living beings called spiritual souls. The Vedic expression "I am the radiance", can also apply to living beings, (us), who can also claim to be part of the radiance since together they compose it.

Krishna further explains, "This radiance is an emanation of My spiritual energy. Radiance extends beyond the realm of My external energy. "

"The radiance extends beyond the realm of My external energy. He who lives in this material world can not know this radiance of the Supreme Being. That is why it is not manifested in the material universe, but only in the spiritual world.

He who lives in this material world can not know this radiance of the Supreme Eternal. That is why it is not manifested in the material universe, but only in the spiritual world. These two energies, internal and external, are both eternally manifest.

The spiritual soul alone illuminates the whole body with consciousness. Consciousness is the concrete proof of the presence of the soul in the body.

Consciousness is a manifestation of the soul, the major principle, the essence of the spiritual soul, the energy of the soul, it is the soul itself. The soul is present in the heart of the living being, celestial, human, animal and vegetable, it is the source of all energies that support the body. The energy of the soul is spread throughout the body, this is what is called consciousness. Consciousness is the perception one has of being, which allows us to say "I am".

Consciousness is the manifestation and the major energy of the soul. It is the particular consciousness of an individual soul that directs its actions. The brain is only an instrument having nothing to do with the real intelligence that is in the soul. True intelligence is also another major principle of the soul, because it is in it that it is found and null elsewhere. Real intelligence, mind, and consciousness in their pure form are inherent in the distinct spiritual soul of God. This makes it possible to affirm with certainty that the brain of the material body is not the center of intelligence, and that it is the consciousness of the soul that determines the intelligence of its acts. Whatever brain we have, our life will be successful if we simply turn our consciousness away from the matter and turn it to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

Whoever adopts the path of Krishna Consciousness attains the highest perfection of existence, no matter how degraded he may have fallen. In other words, anyone in Krishna Consciousness will return to God when he leaves his material body.

The consciousness is individual. Because the consciousness remains specific to the individual, it remains unchanged despite the transformation of the body. Thus, the physical constitution has nothing to do with the development of consciousness, which follows the movements of the soul through its transmigrations (reincarnations). The soul is the seat of the intellect and God the supreme source of the latter.

It is the presence of the soul that causes the growth and various transformations of the body. After the annihilation of the body, the soul is not destroyed, but continues to live.

The Supreme Lord says: "The soul knows neither birth nor death. Living, she will never stop being. Not born, immortal, original, eternal, it never had a beginning and never will end. She does not die with the body.

Death represents only the destruction of the material, gross body. We all know from experience that when we dream, at night, we leave our room carried away by the ethereal body of mind, intelligence and false ego. Although our "rude" material body remains lying on the bed. The ego, the soul, thus constantly passes from the material body to the ethereal body. We dream with the ethereal body, and out of the dream state, we reintegrate the material body. And it is this passage of the soul carried by the ethereal body of a material body to another that is called death. The ethereal body, composed of the mind, the intelligence, and the material ego, carries us from one body to another, according to our thoughts at the moment of death. The soul will thus have to put on a new body of matter corresponding to these thoughts. The spiritually advanced being can understand that he is a spiritual particle, a soul that resides within a body of dense matter, so that by cultivating spiritual knowledge he can attain perfection in the spiritual life. He can thus understand that he is a spiritual soul, and not the material body.

The Lord says: "At the moment of death, the soul takes on a new body, as naturally as it has passed, in the previous one, from childhood to youth, then to old age. This change does not disturb who is aware of its spiritual nature."

The first instruction, then, is to understand that the soul is present in the body and transmutes from one body to another. This is the beginning of spiritual knowledge. Anyone who is not versed in this science or who is not interested in it, remains a prisoner of the bodily conception of existence, like the animal. Every human being must clearly understand the instructions of God, because only in this way can we rise spiritually and automatically give up the illusory knowledge that makes us think:

"I am the body, and all that pertains to it belongs to me".

We must immediately reject this mentality worthy of the animal. Rather, one must learn to understand the spiritual soul and the Supreme Being, God, who are eternally connected to one another. Then we will be able to return to God, in his eternal kingdom, after having thus solved all the problems of existence. The embodied

spiritual being has its own individuality, but his body is a combination of many material elements. This is proved by the fact that as soon as the soul leaves this set of material elements, the body becomes a simple mass of inert matter. Each individual soul has two kinds of bodies, one coarse made of dense matter, consisting of five elements (earth, water, fire, air, ether) and the other subtle, ethereal, composed of three elements (mental, intelligence, false ego).

A sober person can observe himself and distinguish the soul of the body through an analytical study. There are two distinct entities, the soul and the body. These two entities are not identical, although they seem to form a single whole. But where is the soul?

The sensible man resorts to the spiritual precept and can understand that the whole body develops through the presence of the soul. If the soul is within the body, all its elements and members will grow; otherwise, the body will not grow. A dead child does not grow because the soul is no longer present. If, despite a careful study of the body, we can not discover the existence of the soul, it is because of our ignorance. How can a man understand what touches the soul, that tiny piece of spiritual energy about the size of the ten thousandth of the tip of a hair?

In truth, it is the life force that gives the soul its power, and it rests in the individual soul (which each of us is) and on the Supreme Soul, God, and it is thanks to the presence of this vital force as the body grows. Therefore, beyond the existence of the body are the Supreme Soul and the individual soul, within the body. This is the first step of spiritual knowledge. The body exists because of the presence of the Supreme Lord and the individual soul, which is an integral part of the Lord.

The Lord explains, "This material universe is entirely penetrated by Me, in My unmanifested form. All beings are in Me, but I am not in them."

The Supreme Soul is everywhere present. The Vedas, the original scriptures called "The true gospel" states:

"Everything is spiritual, or manifestation of the energies of God. Everything rests on the Lord, like beads on a thread. This thread is the Original Supreme Being. He is the supreme cause, the Sovereign Lord on whom everything rests".

We must therefore study the individual soul and the Supreme Soul, on which rests the entire material cosmic manifestation.

The Description of antimatter.

The Teaching of God

What is higher energy, also called antimatter particle?

While modern science teaches us how to better understand material energy, our knowledge of antimatter remains vague in the extreme.

The Lord says: "At the moment of death, the soul [particle of antimatter] takes on a new body, as naturally as it passed, in the previous one, from childhood to youth, then to old age. This change does not disturb who is aware of its spiritual nature."

This description of the different phases of the evolution of the body during existence places material energy in its relation to antimatter. As soon as the antimatter particle gives up the body the latter becomes completely useless. The antimatter particle is therefore much greater than the material energy. That is why we must not be afflicted with any of the conditions of the body, whether dead or alive.

The Lord adds: "Ephemera, joy and sorrow, as summers and winters, come and go. They are only due to the meeting of the senses with matter, and we must learn to tolerate them, without being affected."

"He who is not affected by joys and sorrows, who in all circumstances remains serene and resolute, is worthy of liberation."

In other words, the intelligent man can understand that these various states are only due to the interaction of material elements, but that he himself, as a spiritual soul, is beyond impermanence.

The Lord further specifies: "The teachers of truth have concluded to the eternity of the real and to the impermanence of the illusory, and this, after having studied their respective nature".

Thus, seeing that he himself exists beyond matter, man (the soul incarnated in a human body) can also understand that there is a world of antimatter, immaterial, called "spiritual world" distinct of the material universe. To know liberation is to be delivered from the sufferings of material existence and, finally, to escape the cycle of repeated deaths and rebirths. Now, the experience of this liberation from the dead and rebirth can only be fully realized in the world of antimatter, where all beings and things possess happiness, knowledge and eternity. We talk about it as a world,

because there are forms and attributes there, far beyond our current power of perception.

The Supreme Lord says, "Know that can not be destroyed that which penetrates the whole body. No one can destroy the imperishable soul.

The antimatter particle is more subtle than the simplest atom, which makes it impossible to perceive. We know its existence only by its effects. Although tiny, it has tremendous power. It is she who gives life to the body.

Krishna, God says, "The soul is indestructible, eternal, and without measure; only the material bodies that it borrows are subject to destruction ".

We give eternity to be of paramount importance. Science will reach its peak when it knows perfectly the characteristics of this eternal being, made of antimatter, and will release it from the prison of the body. Without ceasing, the eternal particle tries to free itself from its painful contact with the ephemeral body. And this conflict of every moment is even what indicates to us our incompatibility with matter. Because of the presence of the antimatter particle in it, the body decays every second. The spiritual soul, particle of antimatter is indestructible and immutable. She can never perish. What happens to be after the destruction of the body, God puts it in these terms:

"At the moment of death, the soul takes on a new body, the old becomes useless, just as one discards worn clothes to put on new ones."

Because it was created at a given moment, the body will be destroyed: all that was created a day must perish, such is the rule that applies to the material universe as the material body. But the soul does not perish, because it was never created, being a tiny fragment of the Supreme Personality.

Krishna, God says, "The soul knows neither birth nor death. Living, she will never stop being. Not born, immortal, original, eternal, it never had a beginning, and never will end. She does not die with the body.

"He who sits in the body is eternal, he can never be killed. You do not have to cry anyone."

The antimatter particle, the soul, therefore has attributes that are difficult to understand for human understanding, because in absolute contrast to what it usually knows. Original, older than any material element, antimatter keeps eternally fresh and youthful. Even placed in contact with material nature, she does not suffer the laws.

Krishna, God adds: "No weapon can split the soul, nor fire burn it; water can not wet it, nor the wind desiccate it. The soul is indivisible and insoluble; the fire does not reach it, it can not be dried up. She is immortal and eternal, omnipresent, unalterable and fixed. It is said of the soul that it is indivisible, inconceivable and immutable.

So here is how Krishna, God, the Supreme Person has portrayed the particle of antimatter, the spiritual soul, revealing its outstanding attributes. It also gives the description of a whole world of antimatter, located beyond the material universe. Everything is eternal, conscious, made of knowledge and happiness.

All the planets of the material universe are places of suffering.

The Supreme Lord says: "All the planets of the universe, from the most evolved to the lowest, are places of suffering, where birth and death follow one another. But for the soul that reaches My Kingdom, it is no longer rebirth.

The various spiritualists will all, at one time or another, have to attain devotional perfection, in the service of devotion, if they wish to reach the absolute abode of God and never return to the material universe. Even those who reach the planets of celestial beings, of the inhabitants of the Edenic planets, the heaviest material planets, remain prisoners of the cycle of the dead and rebirths. Because, while some rise from the Earth to the Edenic planets, such as Brahmaloaka, Candraloaka, or Indraloaka ... others degrade and leave these places of delights to return to Earth or another planet similar. If a being progresses in his consciousness of God during his stay on higher planets, then he will pass on planets more and more evolved, until, come the time of the universal destruction, he is transported to the kingdom eternal of God. At the moment of the destruction of the world, Brahma, the demiurge and first to be created and those around him, all constantly absorbed in the consciousness of God, gain, each according to his desires, one or the other of the spiritual planets .

The five forms of evil that weigh on the incarnated soul.

The body is subject to five forms of suffering, namely: Ignorance, the material conception of existence, attachment, hatred and obsession, and as long as these evils weigh on the being incarnated, it remains impossible for him to access the spiritual planets.

The five forms of illusion.

Covered by darkness, the incarnated and conditioned soul forgets its relationship with the Supreme Lord and becomes overwhelmed by attachment, hatred, pride, ignorance and misunderstanding of his identity - identification with his body. . These five forms of illusion entail material slavery.

The three forms of suffering.

The first refers to suffering from the body and the mind. The living being sometimes suffers from physical evils, sometimes from mental afflictions. Of these two varieties, we have the experience since the very time of our stay in the belly of our mother. Several forms of suffering seem to take advantage of the fragility of the human body to torment us.

The second refers to the suffering caused by other living entities. Many animals from larvae, including some insects, can disturb our sleep. It also happens that cockroaches and other undesirable species inflict torments on us, just as various creatures born on planets different from ours can do.

The third corresponds to the sufferings which have their origin in the material nature, under the impulse of the beings of the higher planets. For example, we can mention cold or extreme heat, lightning, earthquakes, hurricanes, drought ... Anyway, we are constantly exposed to one or other of these three forms. pain.

The three paths of yoga.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person teaches us:

"The three paths of yoga (of union with the absolute, God) that I described in My desire to grant perfection to human beings are: the path of philosophy, the way of work and the path of devotion; there is no other means of elevation.

Why did the Supreme Lord plunge the spiritual soul into the material universe?

The Lord says: "When an individual being, believing himself to be different from Me, forgets his spiritual identity, according to which he is only one with Me on the qualitative plane, both in eternity and in knowledge. and in felicity, its conditioned material existence begins then. In other words, instead of identifying his interests

with Mine, he begins to take an interest in the extensions of his body, such as his wife, his children, and his material possessions. Thus, by the effect of his acts, one birth is followed by another, and a death from another death.

All those who are in this universe (our galaxy) material came there for one and the same reason: they wanted to know the same pleasure as God. Thus they were sent into this world to be conditioned to varying degrees by material nature. Do not listen to the demonic miscreants who claim that the spiritual being is the equal of God, the Supreme Person, because there lies the cause of existence conditioned by matter. As soon as a being distinct from God forgets his own position and seeks to do no more than one with the Absolute, his conditioned existence begins. It is in fact the conception that the Supreme Lord and the spiritual being distinct from God are equal not only in quality, but also in quantity, which is at the origin of conditioned existence. Anyone who forgets the difference between the Supreme Lord and the individual being is subject to the conditions of the material world, which implies that he will have to give up one body to accept another, and die to die again.

He who refuses to obey the orders of the Supreme Lord is granted the power to enjoy existence in the material universe. Rather than restrain the conditioned being, the Lord provides him with the opportunity to enjoy life in this world, so that, through a proven experience, he comes to understand after many rebirths, that abandonment to God is the sole duty of all beings. Since everything depends on the will of God, the Supreme Person, our only duty is to surrender ourselves to Him and seek His protection.

Incarnate souls that originally belong to the spirit world are sent into the material universe because they have become envious of the Lord. But, in truth, the major reason why God expelled some souls from his kingdom is because they rejected the service of love and devotion they had to offer him, the eternal duty of all souls. They had to fall immediately into the prison of this material world and accept a material body. The degradation of all those who live in the material cosmos, on some planets that is, is due to their insubordination and their forgetfulness of the relation uniting them to God. We are all, in truth, the eternal servants and servants of God. Our duty is to serve him with love and devotion. Such is the perfection of existence.

In truth, we are all the eternal servants of God.

As soon as the incarnate spiritual being becomes aware of his true condition, that of being the servant of God, he frees himself from all suffering and all material difficulties. The beginning of true existence begins and coincides with the

abandonment of the holy spiritual entity of its being to the Supreme and Absolute Person, God, in full awareness of the fact that it is only one in qualitative terms with the Absolute, but at the same time, that it occupies in relation to Him, eternally, the position of servant of God.

On the material level, the individual and distinct being of God falsely believes himself the lord and master of all that surrounds him, and thus he must undergo the repeated attacks of the three forms of suffering, that caused by our body and mind, that caused by the other living entities and that caused by the natural powers, against which we remain powerless. But as soon as he becomes aware of his true condition, that of servant before the Absolute, he frees himself from all suffering. As long as the being strives to master the material nature, he has no chance of becoming the servant of the Supreme Being, for the service offered to the Lord must be made in full awareness of our spiritual identity. spiritual entity or spiritual soul. But as soon as he thus serves the Lord, the Supreme Lord, he frees himself from all material difficulties and renews the bond which unites him to God.

Why did God create the tiny spiritual sparks that are spiritual souls?

The answer is that the Supreme and Absolute Truth, God, is perfect in every respect only when It is both infinite and infinitesimal. If She was only infinite, She would not be completely perfect. His infinite and absolute aspect is God, the Supreme Being, while living beings constitute his infinitesimal aspect, for tiny fragments of his Person. The infinite desires of the Supreme Lord engender the spiritual world while the infinitesimal desires of the separate souls of God bring forth the material world. When the tiny beings seek to satisfy their limited desires for material enjoyment, they are referred to as jiva-shakti, whereas when they bind themselves to the Infinite, they are called liberated souls. We do not have to wonder why God created infinitesimal beings. They are simply complementary to Him. It is indeed essential for the Infinite to have infinitesimal emanations, distinct souls indissociable from Him, the Supreme Soul. As living beings are tiny parts of the Supreme, there is reciprocity of feelings between the Infinite and the infinitesimal. In the absence of tiny beings, the Supreme Lord would have remained inactive, and the spiritual life would have been devoid of variety. If there were no infinitesimal beings, the notion of the Supreme God would be meaningless, just as there can be no king without subjects.

Living beings, spiritual entities or spiritual souls or spiritual sparks, are considered as emanations of the energy of the Supreme Lord, and God, Krishna, as the energetic source. Being eternally an integral part of God, the living being (the infinitesimal soul)

who has reached liberation regains the original and eternal identity that is his. The realization of the aphorism "I am not this body" does not mean that being loses its identity. I currently believe that I am a subject, but once liberated, I will understand that I am in fact a spiritual soul, a fragment of the Infinite, God. Becoming conscious of Krishna, or spiritually enlightened, and engaging in one's service of absolute love are the true signs of liberation.

The energy of the Supreme Lord is divided into three categories: para, kshetragya and avidya. The para energy is in fact that of the Lord Himself, while the energy kshetragya is that of the living being, the soul, and the energy avidya, that of the material universe, or maya. It is called ignorance because under the influence of material energy, one forgets one's true nature as well as the relationship that unites us to the Supreme Lord. Living beings represent one of the energies of the Sovereign Lord, called marginal energy, tiny parts of Him. Any visible phenomenon of cosmic manifestation belongs to the energy of the Supreme Lord, no different from Him. Therefore, He is the Master, the Friend and the support of all living beings. So let us live by the grace of God, and take only what belongs to us, without infringing on the part of others. So can we live happily.

The Supreme Soul, also called the Holy Spirit, and celestial beings see all our deeds.

The Supreme Lord says, "I know everything about what happened in the past and what will happen in the future."

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person says, "Because I am God, the Supreme Person, I know everything about the past, the present, and the future. I know all beings, but Me, nobody knows Me.

Our thoughts, words and actions produce effects that we will sooner or later have to endure the consequences, good or bad. Good and bad karma determine our future birth. The bad karma is generated mainly when one engages in the following four guilty activities: intoxication, the consumption of animal flesh, the illicit sex and the games of chance. But the bad karma is not limited to that, the head of the family to maintain his family or to fill his account in bank, in this material existence, is often ready to perform all sorts of illicit acts (bribes, embezzlement money, corruption, moonlighting, fake invoices, scams, robberies, murder, etc.). Those who do this think that if they fall through the cracks of the human laws, "That's it!". They can escape the justice of men, but not that of God.

However, what they do not know is that beyond human beings, according to the Vedic scriptures, the original scriptures also called "The true gospel" there are many witnesses of our acts: The celestial beings, the The Supreme Soul in person are all witnesses to the activities of the embodied being. If the being initially chooses to take birth, his condition is a condition of helplessness; he does not control his life and each of his acts is subject to the laws of karma. These rule all beings in the material world and are, especially in the Iron Age, the present age, the era of decadence, where human beings regularly break the principles of religion and classes. social, exacting, rigorous and ruthless. Influenced by the sentimental and popular version, some judge that talking about helplessness is too excessive and exaggerated. But this is not the case. The living being as soon as it is born is like a navigator, and often a shipwrecked, facing the ocean. He has no real control over his situation in the ocean. His situation is therefore a situation of helplessness.

Applied to karma and reincarnation, who can say the kind of body, the destination, the circumstances it will face in its next birth?

Will they be pleasant or disagreeable, favorable or fatal, peaceful or tormented, sources of happiness or misfortune?

Qualifying as powerless our situation in this world is too exaggerated could we object, and even if we do not control everything, it is still possible to exercise some control over his life.

The truth is that when the people of a country, led by blind and overly materialistic leaders, that is to say, too much influenced by ignorance and passion, it tends to perceive all those who do not participate in the frantic race for the pleasure of the senses and economic development as passive and fatalistic. Thus, within such a misguided society, spiritualists very busy developing their spiritual consciousness and attaining spiritual realization are often seen as "profiteers", and accused of seeking "to flee their responsibility". What is forgotten by the needy materialists who denigrate them is that, on the one hand, even if they work hard, unless the Lord Himself provides for their needs and provides them with enough sunshine, water, fertile lands, oil, minerals, etc ..., all their work is useless. And on the other hand, God, the Supreme Lord, has not intended for men, unlike animals, to work hard solely for the purpose of providing for their material needs alone.

They have a mission in existence far superior to that of animals. It is to attain spiritual realization, to escape the cycle of the dead and rebirths and to return at the end of this life even to the spiritual world, to God, in their original home.

No one can approach God unless he purifies himself beforehand of all the consequences of his faults.

Only one who evolves at the level of pure virtue can approach God, know him as he is and serve him. God is the Supreme Spiritual Being, the ultimate abode, the sovereign purifier. All living things are beings of a spiritual nature, but Krishna is Him, the Supreme Being. He is also the ultimate abode of all things and the purest of all the pure. To approach it, one must be perfectly pure and for this purpose morality and ethics are required. That's why God says, "Be holy, as I am Holy"

That is also why it is forbidden to have illicit or out of wedlock sex, to consume animal flesh (meat, fish and eggs), all intoxicants such as alcohol, tobacco, caffeine, marijuana and other drugs, and to indulge in gambling, money, or currency speculation. Whoever knows how to avoid these four pillars of sin can remain pure. Krishna's consciousness is based on this morality; whoever can not follow the above principles will fall from the spiritual plane. Purity thus represents the fundamental principle of divine consciousness and is essential to the reestablishment of our eternal relationship with God.

It is by its own absolute power that God supports planets, solar systems or stars and galaxies in space and their orbit.

The Supreme Lord says, "I enter each of the planets, and through My energy, hold them in their orbits. I become the moon, and thereby give the juice of life to all plants."

Let's understand that only the energy of the Lord allows the planets to stay in space. The Lord enters every atom, between atoms, in every planet and in every living being. The Supreme Soul (also called the Holy Spirit), the plenary emanation of God, the Supreme Person, enters the galaxy, the planets, the living being, and even the atom. And because She enters into them, all things are manifested justly. If all planets, stars and galaxies float in space, this is only due to the presence in each of them of the powerful sovereign energy of God, the Supreme Person. Its energy supports, indeed, each planet, as if it were only a handful of dust. If you hold dust in your closed fist, it will not fall, but if you throw it in the air, it falls. So these planets, floating in space, actually held in the fist of the universal form of the Supreme Lord. By its power and energy, all things, mobile and motionless, are maintained in their proper place. It is said that it is by God, the Supreme Person, that the sun shines and that the planets

continue their course regularly. If He did not hold them, all the planets, the stars and the galaxies, like dust projected to the sky, would disperse and perish.

Likewise, it is thanks to Him that the moon nourishes all edible plants. Edible plants of all kinds take on flavor, indeed, under the influence of the rays of the moon. Without this influence, they could neither grow nor become succulent. Men do not work, live well, and enjoy food only because of what the Supreme Lord provides for them. Without Him, the human species could not survive. All food takes a pleasant taste by the action of the Lord through the influence of the moon.

Forgetting God and forgetting our true identity come from death.

It is written, "Forgetting comes from death: when we die, we must then change bodies; which causes forgetfulness. But God, He never knows forgetting, because his Divine body and He are one.

Forgetting is knowing nothing more of God, of our true spiritual identity, and ignoring the reasons we are on earth. It is no longer remembering the data relating to the absolute truth. It is to be immersed in ignorance and the darkness of knowledge.

The Supreme Lord, Krishna says, "I want you to know that: never, in any place, under any circumstances, can we be separated, for I am everywhere present".

"Nothing is separated from My Person; the entire cosmic manifestation rests in Me, it is not separate from My Person. Before the creation, I already existed.

To escape from oblivion, it suffices to abandon ourselves to God, to love him and to serve him with love and devotion.

In truth, man is a trilogy.

The Supreme Eternal says: "Like the ether, which everywhere spread, however, can not, of a subtle nature, be mixed with anything, so the soul, spiritual substance, although in the body, does not interfere with him".

The ether penetrates the water, the mud ... everything that exists, but it does not mix with anything. In the same way, the soul, although it is situated in various bodies, remains, by its subtle nature, independent of these bodies. It is therefore impossible to see, with our material eyes, how the soul is in contact with the body, and how it separates when the latter perishes. No man of science can explain these things.

Man is composed of a dense body of matter, an ethereal body, and a spiritual soul. The material body is only the envelope of the spiritual soul. We are, in truth, a spiritual soul. The mind, the intelligence and the false ego form the ethereal body in which is enclosed the spiritual soul. At the moment of death, the ethereal body, the inner envelope, carries the soul into the new body that a new mother prepares for the soul that will incarnate, and the body of dense matter made of earth, water, air, fire and ether, constitutes the external envelope.

Originally, as pure spiritual souls, we possess a spiritual body. This spiritual body is identical to our real self (in other words, there is no distinction between me and my spiritual body) while the actual material body is quite distinct and different from our actual identity. When one speaks of a material body, one speaks in fact of two material bodies: the coarse material body (made of dense palpable material) and the subtle material body (ethereal). The first is composed of coarse material elements (earth, water, fire, air and ether) and the second of the subtle material elements (mind, intelligence and false ego). It is this second which, in fact, transports us from one body envelope to another, constantly going from one species to another, among the 8,400,000 species of material bodies; plant species, animal species; terrestrial, flying, crawling, aquatic and human.

Originally, our identity is to be a parcel of God or Krishna, eternal, filled with knowledge and bliss, free from defilement and the yoke of material energy. But for rejecting the service of the Lord, we had to fall immediately into the prison of this material world and accept a material body. That's why we had to put on our prisoner suit, our flesh and bone suit.

The spiritual consciousness

Teaching on the renunciation of the attachment to materialism, and on the illusory nature of this world and material possessions.

It happens that human beings prematurely lose a child, and are very overwhelmed by the pain. In order to know the true parent-child relationships in this material world, God teaches us this knowledge through spiritual awareness.

What connection does this corpse on which we are lamenting with us, and what connection do we have with him?

Certainly we can say that at this time we are both related as father and son, but do we believe that this kinship existed before?

Is there really at this moment?

Will it continue in the future?

Our universe is temporary; nevertheless, following our previous karma, we come here below to receive various bodies; this has the effect of creating ephemeral bonds born of social relations, friendship, love, nationality, etc., which all end with death. These temporary reports did not exist in the past; they will not exist in the future. This is why, in the present moment, the so-called ties and relations of kinship are only illusions. Just as small grains of sand are sometimes united, sometimes separated by the force of the waves, living beings who have accepted to put on material bodies are sometimes united and sometimes separated by the force of time. The misunderstanding of the conditioned soul comes from its bodily conception of life. The body is material, but the soul, which is within it and directs it, is spiritual. This is what is meant by "spiritual understanding". Unfortunately, one who is immersed in ignorance under the influence of material illusion considers the body as his true self. Like small grains of sand, bodies come into contact with each other, then they are separated by time, and, in their delusion, people lament for questions of union and separation. There is no question of happiness for the one who does not know that.

Here is the first instruction given by the Lord: "At the moment of death, the soul takes a new body, as naturally as it passed, in the previous, from childhood to youth, then to old age. . This change does not disturb anyone who is aware of his spiritual nature."

We are not the body; we are spiritual beings imprisoned in a body. Our true interest is to understand this simple fact; then we will be able to make further progress in the spiritual realm. Otherwise, if we stick to our bodily conception of life, our miserable existence in this world will continue forever. Political arrangements, social charities, medical assistance and other programs we have set up for peace and the happiness of humanity will be transient. We will have to suffer the sufferings of material life one after the other. This is why it is said that it is a real reservoir of miserable conditions.

It all depends on the supreme will. It is by virtue of this that we are born in such family, in such a milieu, with such personality. All of this is regulated by the Supreme Lord according to the desires that Maya, the energy of illusion, suggests to us. Consequently, in the life of devotion offered to God, nothing should be desired, since everything depends on God, the Supreme Person. All mobile and immobile beings living in this world, including us, are in a temporary situation. This one did not exist before our birth and, after our death, it will not exist any more. Consequently, our

present situation is only transient, although it is not unreal. The impersonalist philosophers say that the living being has a very real existence, but that its present situation within matter is false, without reality. According to spiritual philosophy, however, the present situation is not unreal, but only temporary; we can compare it to a dream. A dream does not exist before we fall asleep, and it does not continue further once we wake up. The dream period exists only between these two moments; it is therefore unreal in the sense that it is not permanent. Likewise, all material creation, including other creatures and ourselves, is transient in nature. We are not affected by a dream before it takes place or once it has passed; therefore one must not accept as real a dream or a situation analogous to a dream, and mourn at the moment when one lives it.

In our past life, we had a body different from the present one, a family, parents and siblings, friends, a country different from the present, whom we abandoned and forgotten to reincarnate ourselves in a new body, with a new family, new parents and siblings, new friends, a new country on another continent, even on another planet. All this concerns only the ephemeral body and not us, the embodied spiritual souls. This is true knowledge. As one seed produces another, a body [that of the father], through a second body [that of the mother], gives rise to another [that of a son]. Just as the elements of the material body are eternal, so is the living being within these elements eternal.

God allows us to understand that there are two energies, one higher and one lower. The latter is constituted by the material elements, five gross (earth, water, fire, air and ether) and three subtle (the mind, the intelligence and the false ego). The living being, the soul, which represents the higher energy, manifests itself in different types of bodies made up of these elements, under the action or direction of the material energy. In fact, material energy and spiritual energy-matter and spirit-exist eternally as the powers of God, the Sovereign Being. The source of all power is the Supreme Personality. Since the spiritual energy, the individual being, which is an integral part of God, the Supreme Person, wants to enjoy the pleasures offered by the universe of matter, the Lord gives him an opportunity to put on different types of bodies and to know the joys and the pains inherent in different material situations. In reality, the spiritual energy (the living being who wants to enjoy the goods of this world) is manipulated by the Supreme Lord. Those who are called "father" and "mother" have nothing to do with the living being, the incarnated soul. As a result of one's own choice and karma, the individual being receives different bodies through so-called fathers and mothers, who play this role only the moment of an ephemeral life.

The divisions that result from generalizations and distinctions, such as nationality and individuality, are the result of the imagination of people who are hardly advanced in the field of knowledge. There are actually two kinds of energy, one material and the other spiritual. Both exist forever, for they are emanations of the eternal truth, the Supreme Lord. Since the individual soul, the individual being distinct from God, has from time immemorial the desire to act in the forgetfulness of its original, real identity, it accepts different situations within various material bodies and it is attributes various denominations corresponding to innumerable nationalities, communities, social groups, species, etc., which have nothing to do with real, spiritual existence. For a saint, a soul advanced in knowledge, who has become aware of his spiritual identity, there is no reason to rejoice or to be saddened from the material point of view, by the loss of a being. expensive. It is indeed always on a plane that transcends conditioned life.

Wishing to carefully consider the position of the spiritual soul. In other words, let's understand who we are, the body, the mind or the soul?

Let us reflect on our true origin and identity, on our destination once we have abandoned our bodies, and on the reason why material punishment is now overwhelming us. Let us try to understand our real position in this way, then we will be able to give up our vain attachment to matter. We may also renounce the belief that this material universe, where anything that is not directly related to the service of God, is eternal. Thus we will reach serenity. Currently misguided, people throw themselves into materialistic life like animals. They perform all kinds of abominable and sinful actions, and become bogged down more and more in matter. On the contrary, a person who is conscious of God is naturally aware of his true spiritual identity, because Krishna, the Lord, makes sure that she understands first and foremost that she is not the body, but the owner of the body. When we know this truth, we can then move towards the goal of existence, God.

We must give up our attachment to material things and undo the attachment we feel for them. It is then that we will find calm and peace.

The evolution of consciousness.

Consciousness is the manifestation of the energy of the soul, and so the consciousness which is the perception and the feeling is at the base a purely spiritual fact.

Contrary to a world-wide erroneous belief about the settlement of the universe, and therefore the earth at the time of creation, God created the 8,400,000 living, human,

animal and plant species simultaneously. Some beings directly obtain a human form without undergoing an evolutionary process. Living beings (souls) transmigrate, reincarnate from body to body, but the different forms they have already exist. The spiritual being only changes body just as one changes apartment or clothing. There are different categories of apartments: some are luxurious, others simply comfortable, and others even more modest. When an individual moves from ordinary to high-class housing, he is always the same person; but thanks to his financial situation, thanks to his karma, he can now occupy a luxurious apartment. The true evolution is not at the level of the physical envelope, carnal, but at the level of consciousness. Thus, if a spiritual being is born within an inferior species, he will have to evolve little by little to higher species, human or even celestial. Of these two energies, life and matter, life, or soul, represents the superior, original energy; as for the matter, which is the inferior energy, it proceeds from life. They exist simultaneously. For the welfare and harmony of all spiritual beings who were to live in the material universe, God gave them all a body according to the karma of each, they were all created by Krishna together, at the same time , at the same time, simultaneously.

In truth, matter and spirit (soul) already existed before being manifested. Their existence is simultaneous. The eternal beings eternally conceive innumerable desires and all the living species exist from all eternity to answer these varied desires. It is therefore the desires of spiritual beings that determine the bodies they must assume. Because God is omniscient, He knows perfectly well that certain living beings will rebel against his will and commit themselves to guilty acts. He also knows the varied desires that they will develop in contact with the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance. Thus, since the dawn of time, He has created the various living forms that will serve to shelter conditioned souls according to their desires. All the different objects of the material world are designed from these three attributes, just as the three basic colors (blue, red and yellow) are used to produce thousands of different shades and tones. As for the orchestration of this distribution, it is devolved to nature, which takes care of it with a prodigious dexterity. All activities are accomplished by these three attributes. Material influences are reflected in the variety of living species, plants and trees, fish, mammals, humans, celestial beings and others, 8,400,000 different forms of life.

The Supreme Lord Himself is multiplying to appear as the Supreme Soul in everyone's heart. Although He resides in the material body and is its original source, the Supreme Soul (also called the Holy Spirit) is not Himself material. For Him, there is no

distinction between matter and spirit, because all energies proceed from Him. He can therefore, as he pleases, transform matter into spirit and mind into matter.

The Supreme Lord says, "That which penetrates the whole body is indestructible."

The Lord is there, referring to the soul. Now, what penetrates the whole body of a living being is consciousness and consciousness, it is the soul. And the state of our consciousness at the moment of death will determine the particular body that will be assigned to us in the next life. If you have the consciousness of a dog, you will have to put on the body of a dog, but if you have developed a divine consciousness, you will get the body of a celestial being. Krishna gives everyone the freedom to choose the body they want to wear. If a spiritual being incarnated in a human body does not attain liberation, he will not have to transmigrate through the 8,400,000 living species. According to the laws of nature, the spiritual being must undergo this gradual progression only in the inferior species. In the human form, his developed consciousness gives him the power of discernment. Therefore, a being who has a developed consciousness will not be reborn in an animal body, but will obtain another human body.

Krishna says: "After years without many delights on the planets where those who have practiced good live, the one who has failed on the path of yoga is reborn within a rich and noble family, or high virtue, or in a family of spiritualists. In truth, it is rare, here below, to obtain such a birth."

Whoever has not been able to achieve complete success in the practice of yoga does not have to undergo transmigration or reincarnation again through each living species, but returns from the outset in an evolved form. He will therefore be assigned a human body, not that of an animal. God explains that through his actions, the spiritual being can be reborn directly in the form of his choice. The Lord clearly teaches that all species exist simultaneously, and that everyone can choose to take on a particular form, at their convenience. He who desires it can even reach the kingdom of God.

Krishna, God says, "I am the origin of all things."

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is life itself. But matter is produced by life, and it is thanks to life that it can grow. The body of matter grows from the spiritual soul, and covers it. Life comes from the supreme life, from God. The beings incarnated in animal bodies can only rise, whereas the beings incarnated in human bodies can be reincarnated either in a superior form, or in a lower form. It is the nature of the desires of being which determines the body that will be attributed to it. The lower

species know only animal desire, but the human being is animated by hundreds and thousands of desires, some of which are of human nature and others of animal nature. The law of nature is thus conceived of as inferior species rising from animal forms to the superior human form. But he who, having obtained the human form, does not cultivate the consciousness of Krishna or consciousness of God and plunges into atheism, is likely to be reborn in an animal body. True science is taught by Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. The body of a being is determined by what was the object of his passion and veneration in his past life. However, it is by worshiping God that man can put an end to the cycle of death and subsequent rebirth.

God teaches: "For one who reaches this supreme dwelling, mine, there is no return in this material world where birth and death reign."

The ultimate perfection of human life is access to the spiritual world. In truth, the soul already has a spiritual body, but the material body comes to cover the latter. Our true body is therefore spiritual, and all the bodies we put on successively oppose our real nature, which is to be the servants and servants of Krishna. As long as we do not assume this role, we remain enslaved to matter, and according to the rigorous laws of material energy, we must take, one after another, many bodies of matter that respond, each time, to our new desires. Although conditioned beings imagine themselves to be the only masters of their destiny, they are constantly subjected to the law of karma:

Krishna, God says: "Under the influence of the three modes of influence of material nature, (virtue, passion and ignorance) the lost soul believes to be the author of his acts then that in reality they are accomplished by nature."

This misguidance comes from the fact that the living being, the incarnated soul, thinks to be the body.

But Krishna also teaches: "The Supreme Lord stands in the hearts of all beings and directs their wanderings to all, each one as on a machine made of material energy."

The "machine" is none other than the body of matter, and the different bodies which are attributed to us by material nature are such machines serving us as vehicles. Sometimes we rise to higher species, sometimes we degrade. But the being who, through the mercy of a spiritual master and Krishna, God, receives the seed of devotional service and cultivates it, can escape the cycle of repeated deaths and rebirths, and thus see its existence as a success. . Otherwise, he will have to go up and down endlessly the scale of the various forms of life, sometimes covering the body with a blade of grass, sometimes that of a lion ...

In truth, it is the desire for material enjoyment that makes us clothe these bodies, and the desire to reach Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, allows us to regain our natural position. The incarnate being is strongly influenced by the material energy of maya, through the body that behaves like a tyrant who dictates his law, despite the fact that we want to serve God. His ignorance prevents him from acting properly. Ignorance is at the root of the bewilderment, blindness, perdition, violence, aggression, crime and atheism of living beings. The real cause of all this is ignorance. This is why knowing Krishna, his word and teaching marks the beginning of the spiritual life. Krishna teaches, the man must learn that he is not the body of matter but a spiritual soul. The true knowledge of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person helps to fight ignorance.

Men are unaware that there are two kinds of energies, material energy and spiritual energy. They say that everything is matter, that everything is the product of material energy. Their mistake is that they take matter as their starting point, not spiritual energy. Now, in a sense, because matter comes from the mind, everything is spiritual. Spiritual energy, forming the origin, can exist independently of material energy, but the opposite is false. They believe that consciousness comes from matter, but in reality it has always existed. However, when it is covered or denatured by ignorance, it becomes a kind of unconsciousness. The word "material" therefore translates the forgetfulness of God, and "spiritual" means "fully conscious of God".

Try to understand this point: the darkness comes from the light because it is in the absence of it that all beings are plunged into darkness. The Krishna consciousness allows one to escape the ephemeral that is the material universe and to establish oneself at the permanent level of the spiritual nature. This must be the goal of every man, because as true as no one has a cloudy day, no one really wants to live in this ephemeral world.

Krishna teaches: "Of all the worlds, spiritual and material, I am the source; from me everything emanates."

Krishna is the creator of all things, good or bad. In fact, these notions of "good" and "bad" are only material concepts, because God represents the absolute good, and this quality also marks all its creation. What may seem bad to you is good from the divine point of view. So it is impossible to fully understand God, because the notions of good and bad can not be applied to Him. In truth, darkness results only from the absence of light; they can not of themselves generate light. Darkness is subordinated to light. In other words, light excludes darkness, and when it weakens everything

becomes obscure. Likewise, when our spiritual consciousness, or our Krishna consciousness, falls asleep, it becomes tinged with materiality.

Sleep represents an interruption of the waking state, brought about by fatigue, and, according to the same idea, the awakening does not correspond to the beginning of a new existence that would be born of sleep. We already existed, even when we slept, and in the morning, "life" only continues. This point needs to be understood: although the living being is eternal, in the mind of a newly born child, the day it was born by its mother marks the beginning of its existence. But in reality, he was simply unconscious in his mother's womb, where his new material body was being formed, and at birth his consciousness awakened. At the moment of death, he sinks into sleep again.

God specifies on this subject: "Without end, day after day, reborn the day, and each time, myriads of beings are brought back to existence. Without end, night after night, night falls, and with it, the beings, in the annihilation, without being able to do anything about it."

In truth, everything is spiritual.

In truth, the material consciousness corresponds to the absence of Krishna consciousness or consciousness of God. He who is conscious of Krishna, if he perseveres in this way, he will come to realize that nothing is material. When we offer a flower to Krishna, it loses its material character since God never accepts anything material. And it is not that in the mass if the flower is material and that it "becomes" spiritual when we offer it to Krishna. It is "material" only to the extent that we think it is made for our pleasure. But as soon as we realize that it exists for the sake of Krishna, God, we see it for what it really is, that is spiritual.

In truth, the whole universe is spiritual in nature, so we want to engage in Krishna service and live in the spirit world. It is also a way of appreciating the creation of God and, for example, admiring a tree by understanding that it belongs to Krishna. This is the conscience of God.

Krishna, God, says, "This Universe is entirely penetrated by Me, in My unmanifested form. All beings are in Me, but I am not in them.

This word explains that the Krishna energy, that is, Krishna in a partially manifest form, penetrates every atom of the universe. But it is in his personal form, fully manifested, that he appears. This philosophy accounts for the difference and the

simultaneous non-difference between God and his energies. If a ray of sunlight enters through a bay window, it is not that the sun itself is in the house. The sun and the energies that it manifests, such as heat and light, are only one in qualitative terms, but remain different from the quantitative point of view. We can worship Krishna through his energy. We worship Krishna and his energy simultaneously, and since we see everything as Krishna's energy, we can venerate everything. But that does not mean that we are going to worship a tree, a stone, as we worship the representation of Krishna in the temple. We must see everything in relation to Krishna, God, that is how one becomes aware of the Supreme Personality. That's why we have to engage in the service of God, and understand that everything is Krishna.

Krishna Himself says: "He who sees Me everywhere and sees everything in Me, is never separated from Me, as I never separate from him."

Without Krishna, God, we can not do anything.

Without Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, the living being is nothing and can not do anything. He can not see, hear, or act without the active ingredient, God.

The Eternal Supreme resides in the heart of all bodies of matter, human, animal, vegetable, and keeps all these bodies of matter inert, active. This is why all these moving and immobile bodies are temples of God. No one must destroy one of these bodies, for it is reaching the individual spiritual soul and the Supreme Soul, God.

The body has five organs of perception, five organs of action and the mind, but this is in fact only inert matter. The brain, for example, is nothing but a mass of matter, but when it is "electrified" by the energy of the Supreme Lord, it can then function. The brain can function when we are awake, or even when we dream, but it becomes inactive when we are deeply asleep or unconscious. Because it is only a mass of matter, the brain does not have the power to act on its own; it can only work when it benefits from the energy of the Supreme Lord. This is how one can understand that Krishna, God is everywhere present. He alone directs the senses. Also, unless we are invested with power by its energy, our senses can not act. In other words, He alone sees, He alone acts, He alone hears; He is the only active principle or supreme master.

It vivifies the body, the senses, the vital breath and the heart, and makes them come to life. He is supreme among all.

In truth, the soul is fixed, it does not move.

In reality, the soul does not move. The living being, the soul, is born and does not die; but because of the ethereal bodies and dense matter that cover it temporarily, it seems to move from one place to another, or die and disappear forever.

It is therefore important to understand that the spiritual soul is fixed and how it is swept away by the waves of material nature towards different bodies and situations, tossed by desire and affliction. Man can say that his life is successful when he understands the original and eternal nature of his spiritual self and when he is no longer troubled by the conditions created by material nature.

Originally, as pure spiritual souls, we all have a spiritual body. This spiritual body is then identical to our real self (In truth, there is no distinction between us and our spiritual body) while the actual material body is quite distinct and different from our real identity. When I speak of a material body, I speak in fact of two material bodies: the body of dense matter has five elements, earth, water, fire air, ether, and the second, the ethereal body is composed of the mind, the intelligence of the false ego and unclean conscience.

It is the ethereal body, which transports us from one corporal envelope to another, from one body to another, constantly going from one species to another, among the 8,640,000 species of material bodies; vegetable, animal, human.

The soul is fixed, it does not move. In truth, the soul does not move, except through its two bodies of dense and ethereal matter. The Lord dwells with him in the form of the Avatar Ksirodakasayi Visnu, in order to keep him alive in this body. The living being, the embodied spiritual entity, the infinitesimal part of God, the Supreme Person, exists through the mercy of the Lord who accompanies Him in any body. It is because he desires a special material enjoyment that the Lord provides him with a body, like a machine.

It is written, "I adore the Sovereign Person, God, who penetrates every universe (galaxy) and every atom under the aspect of one of its plenary emanations and thus manifests its infinite energy in all material creation."

The Supreme Lord dwells with the soul in the material body, to enable him to benefit from the amenities of material life.

The Supreme Lord says, "No weapon can split the soul, nor fire burn it; water can not wet it, nor the wind desiccate it. The soul is indivisible and insoluble; the fire does not

reach it, it can not be dried up. She is immortal and eternal, omnipresent, unalterable and fixed.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person controls everything and decides everything. Nothing can happen or take place unless God has decided beforehand.

Krishna can provide us with all the essentials for life. No question of shortage or economic crisis. We only have to strive to serve Krishna and everything will be perfect. God knows everything about our past, our present, and our future. Because He sanctions the acts of every being, so He attributes the consequences to them, He is also the Absolute Master. Not a blade of grass can move that He has sanctioned his movement. Krishna embodies the ultimate sanction. If he condemns a being, no one can save him. Fools ignore this truth. Even if they do their best, they do not know that without the ultimate divine sanction of Krishna, God, they will fail miserably.

If God desires, there will be plenty in abundance, nothing will be missed. Krishna decides and controls all this, even all the elements of material nature are under his authority. Whoever becomes a devotee of God will have enough to eat; the others will be buried under the snow, the waters, the earth ... Once again, Krishna, God decides and controls everything; thus, nothing is missing in this world. Only the consciousness of God is lacking. Man must lead his existence in such a way as to mitigate his fever, his material "drunkenness," which can only plunge him ever further into the illusion as to the real purpose of existence. Whoever lives under the influence of illusion can no longer qualify to enter the kingdom of God. Krishna, God, the Supreme Person directs the existence of all beings.

In truth, the pursuit of spiritual realization is the greatest need of man.

Manu, the true Adam, is the true father of humanity, and the true father of the human race.

In truth, Manu is the seventh in a series of fourteen children, and is actually called Vaivasvata Manu. He is himself the son of Vivasvan, the heavenly being of the sun, to whom Lord Krishna gave the teachings of the Bhagavad-gita (Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Personality of Godhead) long before revealing them to Arjuna. 5,000 years ago. The human race descends from him. His ten sons were Ikshvaku, Nabhaga, Dhrsta, Saryati, Narisyanta, Nabhaga, Dista, Karusa, Pradhra and Vasuman.

At the beginning of the silver age, he inherited from his father Vivasvan the principles of devotional service set forth in the Bhagavad-gita, and then passed them on to his son Maharaja Iksvaku for the good of all mankind.

The Blessed Lord says: "I gave this imperishable science, the science of yoga, to Vivasvan, the heavenly being of the sun, and Vivasvan taught it to Manu, the father of humanity. And Manu taught it to Iksvaku.

The main Manus of our galaxy are: Yajna as Svayambhuva Manu, Vibhu as Svarocisa Manu, Satyasena as Uttama Manu, Hari as Tamasa Manu, Vaikuntha as Raivata Manu, Ajita as Caksusa Manu, Vamana as Vaivasvata Manu, Sarvabhauma as Savarni Manu, Rsabha as Daksa-savarni Manu, Visvaksena as Brahma-savarni Manu, Dharmasetu as Dharma-savarni Manu, Sudhama as Rudra- Savarni Manu, Yogesvara as Deva-savarni Manu and Brhadbhanu as Indra-savarni Manu. These are the names of a series of fourteen Manus, as they extend over the course of a day of Brahma, the demiurge, the first creature and ruler of our galaxy, placed at this post by God. In Sanskrit, the word man is called manusya, which means "descendant of Manu".

We have the choice.

At the moment of death we can remain in the material universe, or we can go into the kingdom of God.

God, the Supreme Lord says: "For it is the thoughts, the memories of being at the moment of leaving the body, which determine its future condition. It is said to be unmanifest and imperishable, this supreme kingdom, ultimate goal; for the one who reaches it, no return (in the material universe). This world is My absolute abode. Whoever, at the moment of death, at the very instant of leaving the body, remembers Me alone, immediately reaches My home, do not doubt it."

Let us remember this idea: he who, at the very moment of his death, thinks of Krishna, God, in his original form, will go to Him, and reach the spiritual world. Whoever thinks of Him at the moment of death immediately obtains a spiritual body, all of knowledge, bliss and eternity, and reaches the kingdom of God, for we put on a spiritual body and abandon our material bodies (of dense matter and ethereal) according to well-established rules. Thus, when we die, our next body is already determined, not by us, but by higher authorities, according to the acts we have committed in the life that is coming to an end. According to our actions in this life, we will be raised or degraded. So we are preparing our future life today. That is why an

existence of spiritual preparation guarantees us, after death, the benefit of a spiritual body, similar to that of the Lord, and the return to his kingdom. We must ardently desire it. This is the first choice.

The second choice, which almost all living beings make, is that of not listening to God, of not doing what He says, and thus of being obliged to remain in this world of matter and to undergo the cycle of rebirth, sickness, old age, and death, life after life, perpetually, and therefore suffer every existence.

Attributes of the pure devotee of God.

A person who is conscious of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, who devotes himself entirely to the sublime love service of the Lord, acquires many of the divine virtues of celestial beings.

Always benevolent towards all, the devotee does not quarrel with anyone. His interest is in the essence of life, which is spiritual in nature. Equally disposed to all, no one can find fault with him. His magnanimous mind is always pure and devoid of any material obsession. Benefactor of all living beings, humans, animals and plants, he is peaceful and always abandoned to Krishna. Devoid of material desires, he is very humble and determined. Having overcome the six material faults, including anger and concupiscence, he does not eat more than necessary. Always sane and respectful, he seeks no respect for himself. He is serious, merciful, tolerant, friendly, poet, expert, humble and quiet.

Friend of all living beings, he has no enemy. Serene, he has all the virtues. It does not torment any living creature, including insects.

The man of perfect knowledge makes no difference between all human beings, white, black, yellow, red, half-breed, whom he loves with equal love and sees with one eye. He sees them all from a spiritual point of view.

A liberated being has no enemies because it considers all human beings without exception, like its brothers and sisters, and enjoys walking with them on the path of love for God.

Those who have attained the level of spiritual realization see in each material body a temple of the Lord, for the Supreme Lord dwells in the fleshly envelope of each being as Supreme Soul also called Holy Spirit. This is why we must love one another, for we also love the Lord at the same time.

The purpose of human life is to achieve spiritual realization, to surrender to God and to serve Him with love and devotion, in order to establish ourselves at the absolute spiritual level.

Those who find refuge in God enjoy a peace that nothing disturbs.

These are some attributes of a person who is conscious of Krishna.

Whoever has the chance to serve a great soul is assured that the path of liberation (salvation) is wide open to him. The holy souls are spiritualists or transcendentalists as calm as they are peaceful; their anger is foreign to them and they give their friendship to all living beings. The mere fact of frequenting such pure souls can turn a person into a devotee of Krishna. In truth, the company of holy devotees is essential to the development of love for God. The path of spiritual progress is accessible to anyone who comes into contact with a holy person. By following this path, one is sure to develop one's Krishna consciousness or God consciousness as part of the integral devotional service.

These are some attributes of a person who is conscious of Krishna.

Lord Krishna says:

"The devotee, envious of nothing, who behaves with all in benevolent friend, who by no means thinks himself the possessor, who is freed from the false ego and remains the same in joy as in pain, who forgives, who always knows the contentment and commitment with determination in the devotional service, and whose mind and body are left to the Supreme Lord, that one is very dear to me".

"The devotee who is never the cause of agitation for others and whom joys and sorrows do not affect, which in no way depends on the modes of material action; the pure being, expert in everything, free from all anxiety, freed from suffering, and who does not seek the fruit of his deeds, that one is very dear to me".

"He who does not seize joy or sorrow, who does not grieve or covet, who renounces the favorable as the unfavorable, that one is very dear to me".

"He who is equal with the friend or the enemy, who remains the same in glory or opprobrium, heat or cold, praise or blame, forever unclean, always silent, satisfied with everything, careless of lodging, and who, established in knowledge, serves Me with love and devotion - that one is very dear to me."

"He who, full of faith, in this imperishable way of devotional service engages whole, making of Me the supreme goal, that one is very dear to me".

The person who is never brought to happiness, hatred, affliction and material ambition, detached from any favorable or harmful activity of the universe of matter and fully dedicated to consciousness of God, is very dear to Krishna. The devotee who is equal towards the so-called friends and enemies of this world, and that neither the heat nor the cold disturbs by some attachment to the body, which feels no attachment and remains equanimous that one respects or that he is insulted, always grave, satisfied in every circumstance, without a fixed residence, but always established in the consciousness of Krsna, that is infinitely dear to the Lord. Even without being established in such a transcendental position, the mere endorsement of such transcendence will make us very dear to Krishna.

The highest perfection for human beings is to constantly think of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and to remember the Lord throughout and at the end of their lives.

The spiritual world in which God resides is complete, without a trace of imperfection, all of knowledge, bliss, eternity, peace, and free from the grip of time. Everything is pure virtue. No one to be impure and imperfect can enter it. Only those who love God, who obey him and serve him with love and devotion can have access to it. So let's go.

The Lord says of Him: "In Me there is unlimited power, and that is why one knows Me as infinite, or omnipresent. The cosmic manifestation appeared in Me from My material energy, and in this universal manifestation appeared the first being, Brahma, who had no material mother."

The Lord has countless powers, all of which are unlimited. As a result, the Lord Himself, as well as all of its Attributes, Forms and Entertainment are also endless.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person exists at the beginning, in the middle and at the end of everything, from the tiniest particle of the cosmic manifestation, the atom, to gigantic galaxies and all of energy hardware. He is eternal, because He has no beginning, no middle, no end. Its existence can be seen in these three phases; which shows its durability. When the cosmic manifestation does not exist, It exists, as the original power. He is Absolute, infallible and without beginning. He still possesses the fresh beauty of youth. God, the Supreme Person, exists with no other cause than Himself, because He Himself is the cause of everything. Eternal, He is beyond causes and effects. He is the origin of all that is. Everything is created, manifested, by the energy of the Supreme Lord and when everything is destroyed, or dissolved, the original energy enters the body of the Lord. He is the Cause of all causes, whether at the beginning, in the middle or at the end.

Through his unmotivated mercy, the Lord likes to depend on his devotees.

Krishna is God, the Supreme Person, the Master of all beings. The Sovereign Lord possesses the six perfections in their fullness, and He is also extremely benevolent towards his devotee. Although He is complete in Himself, He nevertheless desires that all beings abandon themselves to Him and dedicate themselves to his service.

This is what satisfies him. Although He is complete in Himself, He loves his devotees to offer Him with devotion, even a leaf, a flower, a fruit or water. The Lord sometimes asks his devotee to give Him food, as if He was very hungry. Sometimes again, He appears in a dream to a holy being to tell him that his temple and his garden are dilapidated and that He is no longer very well there; He then begs him to restore them to Himself. It may also happen that He is buried, and He begs his devotee to come and save him, as if He was unable to get out of trouble Himself. Or, He asks a sage to preach his glories all over the world, although He alone is quite capable of carrying out this task. So, although the Sovereign Lord has everything and is self-sufficient, He depends on his devotees. That's why the relationship He has with them is so intimate. Only a holy being can understand how the Lord, although complete in Himself, depends on his devotee to accomplish some particular task. Krishna explains this well when He says to Arjuna:

“In this fight, be only an instrument in My hand.”

Krishna was quite capable, alone, of winning the battle at Kuruksetra; nevertheless, He preferred to encourage his devotee Arjuna to fight and collect the merit of victory. Lord Chaitanya Mahaprabhu, the Golden Avatar, could very well have made His Name and mission known to the world Himself; nevertheless, He preferred to depend on his devotees to fulfill this task. Given all of these points, the most important aspect of the Supreme Lord's autonomy is that He chooses to depend on his devotees. This is what is called his unmotivated mercy. The saint who has become aware of this unmotivated mercy of the Supreme Lord can understand the concept of master and servant.

The purpose of human life.

The Lord God said: “For a person with spiritual knowledge, I am the only beloved, the ultimate goal, the motive and the final conclusion, the elevation and the path that leads to my eternal kingdom. Besides My Divine Person as a favorite, she has no other goal.”

The purpose of human life is to know Krishna, God, the Supreme Person as He really is, his fame, his qualities, his attributes, his entertainment, his glories and his excellences.

To reconnect the bond that unites us to Him and to act accordingly.

To achieve spiritual realization.

To learn to surrender to Him and to serve Him with love and devotion.

To learn to love Krishna, God, to obey Him and to unite our interests with his.

To get to know our true identity, to be a spiritual soul.

To learn to reject envy, lust, anger and greed.

To purify oneself by indulging in austerity and penance.

To purify one's existence by adopting the conscience of God.

To purify oneself of all misconceptions.

To achieve the highest possible perfection by serving and enjoying the satisfaction of the Supreme Lord.

To realize God, the Absolute Truth.

To take firm resolve to return to the absolute kingdom of God.

Human life is an opportunity to find refuge with a spiritual master, a true servant of God, and through him to take refuge with the Supreme Lord. The true mission of the life of the individual soul embodied and conditioned by matter, which each of us is, consists in restoring our forgotten relationship with God, the Supreme Person, and in practicing devotional service so as to regain our consciousness of God after leaving his body. The nature of human occupation is of no importance whatsoever; if only he can satisfy the Supreme Lord, then his existence is crowned with success.

The material universe is created to give souls embodied and conditioned by matter the opportunity to return to the kingdom of God, but most of them do not take advantage of this opportunity.

The Lord recommends us: "Go beyond the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance, which are the original primary scriptures. Free yourself from duality, abandon all desire for possession and material security, be firmly united with the Supreme".

The true principle of religion is to surrender to and love God, and the main concern of human beings must be to increase their attachment to God, the Supreme Person, as well as their love for Him.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person encourages us in these terms: "When they reached Me, the transcendentalists imbued with devotion, these noble souls, having

thus risen to the highest perfection, never again return to this transitory world (the material universe) where suffering reigns”.

We are to serve the Supreme Lord, Krishna, in a way that pleases Him, with purely spiritual love and devotion. By refraining from mixing motives which relate to personal interest or intellectual speculation, and thus to seek some material reward. This is pure service, perfect devotion, the sublime expression of love for God.

Our main concern must be to escape the cycle of repeated births and deaths, and to achieve the supreme perfection of existence by living with the Supreme King, God, in the spiritual world. Whatever we do and whatever our occupation, our first objective must be to satisfy Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, to always please Him.

Human life, divided into stages, must be devoted to spiritual development.

According to spiritual principles, the first part of existence must be devoted to the development of character and spiritual qualities. Then, whoever wants to can take a wife and father children, but not like animals do. We must indeed father children who can accomplish the mission of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, otherwise it is futile to procreate. There are two kinds of children born of a virtuous father: one will be educated in Krishna consciousness so as to be free from the traps of maya (the energy of illusion) in this very life, and the other is a ray of light from the Sovereign Lord and appearing to teach the world the ultimate purpose of existence. Noble heads of families pray to God to entrust one of his envoys to them, so that a favorable influence can be exerted on society. Here is a first valid reason to procreate.

Another motive, for highly enlightened parents, will be to raise a child in Krishna consciousness, so that he does not have to return to this miserable world. Parents must ensure that the child they father does not have to go back into a mother's womb again. Unless one can lead a child to liberation in this life, no one should marry or procreate. If human beings father children like animals, thereby increasing disorder in society, the world becomes hellish, as it is today. In the present age, neither parents nor their children are educated; both live like animals and only know how to eat, sleep, mate, defend themselves and satisfy their senses. Such disorder cannot bring peace to humanity. In other words, sex should only be used for the purpose of fathering good children, and for no other purpose. Human life must be especially dedicated to the service of the Lord in total devotion. This is the philosophy of Lord Chaitanya the Golden Avatar.

After discharging the responsibility of fathering a valuable son, one must accept the order of renunciation by becoming a hermit, and rise to the level of the perfect being, the highest perfection of the existence. There are four orders of renouncement, and the perfect being is the highest. The perfect being is free from all desire. On other levels, such as family life, competition and envy are present, but because at the level of perfect being, man's activities are entirely devoted to Krishna consciousness, in devotional service, there is no room for envy. The universe, or material existence, is bathed in suffering in its three forms: that which comes from the body and the mind, that which comes from natural disasters and that which comes from other beings. Mankind must create a spiritual atmosphere by spreading the spirit of the conscience of God. Indeed, the sufferings linked to material existence cannot affect the consciousness of Krishna or consciousness of God. Not that material suffering disappears completely when one adopts Krishna consciousness, but it has no effect on one who becomes effectively aware of God. We cannot put an end to the suffering inherent in the material atmosphere, but Krishna consciousness is the "antiseptic" method which allows us not to be affected by the miseries of this world. To be Krishna conscious, therefore, living in heaven or hell makes no difference.

Man is in fact destined to realize himself perfectly in Krishna consciousness. It is not forbidden to live with a wife and children, but one must conduct one's existence so as not to oppose the principles of religion, prosperity, regulated satisfaction of the senses and, lastly, liberation putting an end to material existence. The spiritual principles are designed so that the souls conditioned by the matter come in this world can simultaneously be guided in the satisfaction of their material desires, reach liberation and return to God, in their original home. Those who fail to perfect the principles of the service of love and devotion offered to God during their present life obtain to be reborn in a rich family, or in a family whose members are devotees of God. Whoever is fortunate enough to be reborn in one of these families can easily enjoy the benefits of an atmosphere imbued with Krishna consciousness. And a child born in such an environment is guaranteed to develop his awareness of God.

The three forms of destiny.

The three forms of destiny are those reached by beings who are under the influence of the three gunas, the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance. They are sometimes defined as waking, dreaming and unconsciousness states. They are those which are reached respectively by beings dominated by virtue, passion and ignorance. The beings under the influence of virtue get to live in better conditions, on the higher planets, and those dominated by

passion remain in the material universe, on earth or on the Edenic planets, as for those covered by the ignorance, they are degraded at animal level on planets where life takes forms lower than those of humans. But being aware of Krishna transcends the three gunas. Anyone who dedicates himself to the service of devotion offered to the Lord transcends the three forms of destiny linked to material nature and establish himself at the level of spiritual achievement.

Human life is intended to rekindle our relationship of eternal love with the Lord, and all religious injunctions serve to awaken this drowsy nature. Developing love for God is the highest perfection of existence.

God is One, Unique and without second. No one equals or surpasses it, no one is superior to Him.

We appreciate it from different points of view. He is unrivaled, there is only one God. This is the definition of God. Blessed are those who submit to sacred vows, for God will bless them. May they now worship the Lord with immense faith, mastering their senses, observing religious practices, practicing austerity, penance, repentance, and giving their wealth in charity. Whoever wishes to progress spiritually or obtain the mercy of the Lord must control himself by restricting his sensory pleasures and by adhering to the rules and principles of religion. Unless you practice austerity and penance and sacrifice your wealth, no one can get mercy from the Supreme Lord.

The simplest way to achieve spiritual perfection is to seek refuge with an authentic spiritual master, true servant of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul. By serving the spiritual master or receiving his grace, one receives that of the Supreme Lord, and one obtains all the mercy of the Lord and the spiritual master simultaneously. This is the secret of success.

Devotional service is the basis of all philosophies. So there are three things to take into account, namely the Supreme Lord, the individual spiritual being distinct from God and the eternal relationship that unites them. The purpose of life is to observe the principles of devotional service, until you reach the planet of the Supreme Lord, infused with the most perfect devotion and complete love as the eternal servant of God. The words and teachings of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person are especially intended to enlighten humanity about the Absolute Truth, God, the Sovereign Being. In truth, it is impossible to reach true immortality without coming into direct contact with God, the Supreme Person, and the surest way to establish this contact is to

surrender to Him and to serve him. with love and devotion. Because it allows for this contact, the devotional service is true immortality.

When we define God, the Supreme Person, we say that He has in their fullness the six perfections, beauty, wealth, fame, power, influence and renunciation. It is said that He embodies renunciation, because nothing ties him in the material universe. It has no connection except with the spiritual world and the beings who live in it. Everything related to the material universe is directed by the material energy of God, who acts under the authority of the Supreme Lord. Everything in fact takes place there according to the uncompromising laws of material energy. The Lord therefore finds himself totally detached, and has no need to pay the least attention to the material universe. As the Lord always dwells on the spiritual plane, He is attached to those who serve Him constantly with absolute love. He is attracted by a life of integrity, true, and not only by spiritual qualities; in fact, it never attaches itself to a material quality. Although He is the Supreme Soul, the Soul of all beings, He shows himself more precisely to realized souls, and becomes particularly dear to the hearts of his unconditional devotees.

We must all obey God and do his divine will. No one can escape his authority and his order.

In truth, no one can deviate so little from the orders of the Sovereign Lord, even though they themselves are authorities, such as Brahma, the great sages and the heavenly beings. In fact, Brahma, as well as any other authority worthy of the name, never accomplishes anything without his permission. The Supreme Lord is in the heart of every being. The more a being is purified by the practice of the service of devotion, the more its contact with God, the Sovereign Person, becomes direct.

The Lord said, "Those who always serve Me with love and devotion, I give them the intelligence through which they can come to Me."

No one can disobey the orders of the Supreme Lord, even if he were to have the power of Siva, Brahma, Manu or the great sage Narada. All of these authorities are certainly very powerful, but it is not in their power to disobey the orders of the Sovereign Lord. No one can override the will of God, the Supreme Person, whether by the force of harsh austerities, great scholarship in the area of original holy scriptures, the supernatural powers of spiritualists, physical or intellectual power. No one can have recourse to the powers conferred on him by the practice of religion, his material opulence or any other means - whether by himself or with the help of others,

to defy the Lord's orders. Sovereign. Since Brahma the first being created and regent of our galaxy to the ant, no living being has the power.

Everything is under the dominion of God, the Supreme Person. Even the Sun, the Moon, as well as other masters and celestial beings, such as Brahma and Indra, owe Him obedience. An ordinary animal or man, having put on a material body, cannot therefore escape the jurisdiction of the Sovereign Person. Who says body of matter implies meaning. However, the sensory activities of so-called scientists seeking to break free from the laws of God, the laws of nature, prove to be useless. It is not possible to escape the grip of material nature, because it is God, the Supreme Person, who works behind it. We are sometimes proud of our austere practices, our penances or the supernatural powers that we have been able to acquire through the practice of yoga; but no one can escape the laws and instructions of the Sovereign Lord, whether through supernatural powers, scientific knowledge, austerities or penances. The thing is simply impossible.

Material occupations must be accepted without attachment, and everything must harmonize with the service of the Lord. This is real intelligence. Accepting responsibility for a family or kingdom in the material world is not harmful to anyone who accepts everything for the service of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. This undoubtedly requires alert intelligence.

What is created by God, the Supreme Person, cannot be illusory; what is, however, is how it is used for its own pleasure. In truth, everything is for the pleasure of the Sovereign Lord. God, the Supreme Person, is the Absolute Master, and everything exists only for his pleasure, so that everything must be harmonized with his pleasure and his service. Whatever the circumstances, favorable or unfavorable, everything must be used to serve the Supreme Lord. This is how you can make perfect use of your intelligence.

Coming into this world, each being seeks material enjoyment; but according to his own karma, his past activities each one must accept the particular type of body which the material nature attributes to him on the order of the Sovereign Lord. Everything is accomplished by material nature, under the direction of the Supreme Lord. Scientists today do not know why there are eight million four hundred thousand (8,400,000) species. However, the truth is that all these bodies are designed for beings incarnated by God Himself, according to the desires of each. It leaves the living being free to act as it pleases, but it must then take on a certain type of body according to the acts it has performed. This is why there are a variety of bodies. Some live only for a moment, while others enjoy a fabulous longevity. But all of them, from

Brahma to the ant, they act under the direction of God, the Supreme Person, who is in their hearts.

The Lord said, "I stand in the heart of every being, and from Me come memory, knowledge and forgetfulness."

However, it is not true that the Sovereign Lord guides certain beings in a particular way and others in a different way. In fact, every being is animated by a certain desire, and the Lord gives him the possibility of satisfying this desire. The best course of action is therefore to surrender to God, the Supreme Person, and to act according to his will; whoever does so is released.

No material means can allow us to escape happiness and unhappiness, intended for our particular body. There are eight million four hundred thousand (8,400,000) kinds of bodies, and each is intended to experience a certain amount of joy and pain. There is nothing we can do about it, because happiness and unhappiness are ordered by the Supreme Lord, by whose will our body was given to us. Since we cannot escape his designs, we must accept to be guided by Him, like a blind man who is led by a person with the use of his eyes. If in all circumstances we remain faithful to the condition to which the Supreme Lord intended us while following his instructions, we will reach perfection. The primary purpose of existence is to follow the directions of God, the Supreme Person; these instructions constitute everyone's religion and state duty.

Lord Krishna said, "Leave all other forms of occupation there, just surrender to Me, and follow Me."

Our real duty is to carry out the supreme order of God. If we are firmly determined to do his absolute will in this way, we will always be safe, secure, whatever our situation, in heaven or in hell. The original and eternal position of every living being is to be the eternal servant of God.

Brahma advises us: "Remain in your position of eternal servant of the Lord. If you carry out his orders, you will never fall, even in the midst of material pleasures."

The material pleasures obtained through self-help differ from those enjoyed by the Sovereign Lord. A holy being sometimes seems to enjoy great opulence, but if he accepts this position, it is only to conform to the orders of God, the Supreme Person. As a result, a holy being is never affected by any material influence. When the time comes, he will find the refuge of the Supreme Lord, and will thus remain eternally in his company.

The Lord said: "Know that I am the Supreme Being, the Supreme Soul which penetrates everything and thanks to which the sleeping being can be aware of his dreams as well as of the happiness he experiences beyond activity material senses. In other words, it is I who is at the origin of the activities of being while sleeping."

When the embodied being frees itself from the false ego, from identification with the body, it perceives its higher position as a spiritual soul, a fragment of the blissful power of the Supreme Lord. So, thanks to the Supreme Lord, he can find pleasure even while sleeping.

Now the Lord declares: "I am the Supreme Impersonal Spiritual Being, as well as the Supreme Soul and the Supreme Person in their absolute original form."

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person controls everything.

The Lord said, "I control the heat, the rain and the dryness. I am immortality, as is death personified. Both being and non-being are in Me."

"Those who worship me with devotion, meditating on my absolute form, I fill their gaps and preserve what they have."

The more man departs from God, the more he will reject his precepts, his laws and commandments, and the more his mind will become clouded, clouded, and the more he will be carried away by hatred and violence. He does not know that in reality it is God who sustains this world, directs it, and that there can never be anything in it.

This is why God says; "This is what I will do. I will send terror, languor and fever upon you, which will make your eyes languid and your soul suffering, and you will sow your seeds in vain. If you don't listen to me, I will punish you seven times more for your sins. I will break the pride of your strength, I will make your sky like iron and your earth like brass."

The intelligent and sane human being is the one who renews the bond which unites him to God, who loves him, obeys him, does his divine will, abandons himself to him and serves him with love and devotion. God will then take him under his divine protection and all his suffering will disappear.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person rules all beings. He is the Master and the Supreme Judge.

Yes, there is a Supreme Being who rules everything. There are God-appointed heavenly beings who rule many areas of the galaxy, but Krishna, God, the Sovereign Person, the Supreme Master, is above them all. Every other celestial being, although he is master in his own domain and responsible for part of universal affairs, is insignificant compared to Krishna, the Sovereign Master, who declares “No one is superior to Me.”

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, governs all beings, celestial beings, human beings, animals and plants. In this material universe, every being, whatever it is, is conditioned. Whether human, celestial or animal, plant or tree, all are dominated by the laws of nature, and behind them stands the Supreme Lord. God specifies for this purpose:

“Material nature acts under My direction and thus generates all beings, mobile and immobile. I stand in the heart of each being, and from Me come memory, knowledge and forgetfulness.”

Krishna is therefore the operator of the machine of nature, which operates according to its will. Each living being acts under the direction of God, in his aspect of Supreme Soul, present in his heart. The incarnate cannot accomplish anything without the consent of the Supreme Soul.

God, the Supreme Person, observes the objectives of the sense activities of all beings. The incarnate living being cannot even take a step without God guiding it. Under the influence of maya, the energy of illusion, the living being wants to taste the pleasures of this material world, but unless the Lord directs it and gives him the memory of his past lives, he will not no progress towards the goal he pursues in existence, which is compared to a shadow. The soul embodied and conditioned by matter wrongly goes towards a wrong goal, life after life, and it is God who remembers this goal in memory. During a lifetime, the conditioned soul wants to progress towards a certain goal, but it forgets while changing its body. However, because she wants to enjoy something in this world, God reminds her of it in her next life. Because the conditioned soul sometimes wishes to forget God, by His grace, the Lord provides him life after life with the means to make it so, almost perpetually. God therefore eternally directs conditioned embodied souls. It is because the Supreme Lord is the original cause of all that IS that everything seems real. He’s the ultimate reality, God, the Supreme Person.

The Supreme Lord stands in the hearts of all beings and directs their wanderings to all, each one as on a machine, a body, made up of material energy.

External energy, illusory, Mayan energy, acts under the authority of God, and conditions embodied souls.

The present conditioning of the embodied spiritual being is due only to the influence of the illusory external energy; that is to say, it exercises this influence by itself. The Supreme Lord has nothing to do with this undesirable act. He has no desire to see individual beings distinct from his Person thus being allowed to play and be led astray by his external energy, which is akin to Satan. She herself is very aware of this fact, but nevertheless accepts the thankless task of maintaining by her influence the forgetful souls in the distraction, which is the center of fear. And the Lord in no way slows down his illusory energy in the accomplishment of this task, because it is necessary for the reform of souls embodied and conditioned by matter.

An affectionate father does not like to see his children punished by others; however, when they are rebellious, he does not hesitate to place them under the care of a strict tutor, for the sole purpose of putting them back on the right track. But the almighty father, in his infinite love, desires at the same time the deliverance of conditioned souls, their liberation from the clutches of illusory energy. The king threw his rebel citizens behind bars, but sometimes, preferring them to be free, he went to the prison in person and implored them to repent, so that they could be released.

Likewise, the Supreme Lord descends from his kingdom in that of illusory energy and personally offers to conditioned souls the remedy for all their ills by giving them the Bhagavad-gita, (Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person) where He teaches that the influence of illusory energy proves to be very difficult to overcome, but that whoever abandons himself to Him is, by his supreme will, immediately released.

Surrendering to the Lord is the surest way to free ourselves from the alienations of illusory energy. And to be complete, it must be practiced in the company of holy beings, for the Lord teaches that it is by the influence of the pure words of those who have fully realized the Absolute, his divine Person, that men are led to adopt his sublime love service. In contact with such souls, the conditioned being develops a taste for listening to what relates to the Lord, listening which is enough to gradually

generate respect, devotion, then attachment for the Lord. And it all culminates in the surrender of oneself to his Person. Now the Lord, in one way or another, constantly reminds Him of conditioned souls, as well by placing them under the severe yoke of external energy as by guiding them personally, from within or from the inside. outside, in the form of the spiritual master. Indeed, from the inside, in the form of the Supreme Soul present in the heart of each being, He holds the role of Intimate Spiritual Master, and from the outside, that of manifest guide, in the form of the scriptures , wise saints and the spiritual master giving initiation.

The eternal relationship uniting individual beings to the Lord is spiritual and absolute; otherwise, the Lord would not care to wrest conditioned souls from the clutches of material energy. As for them, rekindling their affection, their natural love for the Lord, such is their duty, because therein resides the highest perfection. And this perfection, the goal of existence, the teaching of Krishna enables them to attain it by offering them the remedy which will put an end to their material fever.

No one can change the rigorous laws of nature, since they act under the direction of God, the Supreme Person. In truth, individual beings distinct from God remain eternally subordinate to the Almighty Lord. All the laws which govern the existence of man, and which we generally gather under the name of religion, were established by the Lord; none other than Him is able to institute the ways of religion. True religion will therefore consist in responding exactly to the instructions of the Lord, as He clearly stated them in the Bhagavad-gita (Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person) that everyone follow the path laid down by Him, obey his orders. Adherence to this path brings satisfaction for all, material as well as spiritual. In other words, as long as we remain in the material universe, it is our duty to comply with the Lord's instructions, and if His grace allows us to be freed from the clutches of matter, then we will be able to the liberated state, continue to serve it with love. Our material condition does not allow us to see the Lord, or even to know our own identity, because we are deprived of spiritual vision; but that we break our bonds with this material condition, that we find our original spiritual form, and we can then see our own self, as well as the Lord, face to face.

Liberation is the return of being, once it has freed itself from all material conception of existence, to its original spiritual condition. Human life is precisely the opportunity to develop the qualities necessary to obtain this spiritual freedom. But alas, under the influence of illusory material energy, man most often identifies these few years of an ephemeral existence with his permanent condition. Thus misled, he deceptively accepts all the objects of attachment that Maya presents to him: his nation, his lands,

his home, his children, his wife (her husband), his wealth, etc. Always and only under the dictation of Maya, he enters hostility with others to protect all his so-called possessions. Conversely, cultivating spiritual knowledge, he will understand that there is no link between him and all these objects, and will therefore break his material attachments. However, this accomplishment becomes possible as soon as we come into contact with the devotees of the Lord, who alone have the power to inject the spiritual sound to the depths of the heart of the lost being, in this way they put an end to it to suffering and illusion. Such is, in short, the method which makes it possible to relieve the afflicted beings by the action of the intransigent material laws, such as they are manifested through the four relentless factors of material existence, that is to say the birth, illness, old age and death. It is the activities aimed at the satisfaction of the senses and whose sole purpose is to please the mind and the senses, which are the cause of the chain of matter. As long as the soul engages in these self-interested actions, it will not cease to reincarnate from one species to another.

God specifies for this purpose: “When someone considers the satisfaction of the senses as the goal of his life, he commits in material life to go mad and engages in all kinds of culpable activities . He does not know that it is because of his past misdeeds that he has already received a material body, which, despite its transient nature, is the source of his suffering. In truth, the distinct being should never have put on this carnal envelope, but it was assigned to him for the satisfaction of his senses. Also, I do not believe that it is right for an intelligent man to become entangled again in material activities which would force him perpetually to put on bodies, life after life. As long as the living being does not inquire into the spiritual values of existence, he must experience defeat and the evils of ignorance. Whether it is virtue or sin, karma pays off, and if a person is involved in one form or another of karma, their mind is called “tinged with the desire to enjoy the fruits of action”. As long as the mind remains unclean, the consciousness remains clouded, and as long as one follows the path of self-interested action, one has to put on a material body. When the living being is under the influence of ignorance, he cannot understand the nature of the distinct soul (distinct from God) and that of the Supreme Soul; his mind then undergoes the yoke of the interested action. Consequently, as long as he has no love for God, he will certainly not be exempt from putting on material bodies.”

The Lord says: “Under the influence of the three gunas (the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion, and ignorance), the soul led astray by the false ego (believing oneself to be the body) believes to be the author of his acts, when in reality they are accomplished by material nature”.

Nothing can happen without God's consent.

Materialists and bellicose beings want to commit all kinds of sinful acts, but nothing can be done without the consent of the Sovereign Lord. Why does God allow wrongdoing to happen?

In truth, Krishna, God, the Supreme Person does not want anyone to act guilty, and He even implores every living being, through his good conscience, to refrain from sinning. However, when someone insists on doing wrong, the Supreme Lord gives them permission to fulfill their desires at their own risk, because they will have to suffer the consequences. No one can do anything without the Lord's consent, but He shows such benevolence that when the conditioned soul persists in his desire, He allows him to act at his own risk.

Lord Krishna says, "Only those who surrender to Me can overcome the influence of material energy."

Consequently, no one should believe that he is a liberated soul, immune to the influence of maya, the energy of illusion. Each of us must perform devotional service with great attention by adhering rigorously to regulatory principles. This is how we can remain fixed on the Lord; otherwise, the slightest inattention will be disastrous. The Lord is always willing to excuse his devotees, but if one of them takes advantage of his indulgence to deliberately make repeated mistakes, the Lord will not fail to punish him by letting him fall into the energy traps illusory. In other words, the theoretical knowledge acquired by the study of the sacred scriptures is insufficient to protect us from the hold of maya. We must hold fast to the Lord in devotional service if we are to maintain a secure position.

All living beings are under the domination of God, the Supreme Person. However, out of false pride, there is a certain class of women who wish to remain independent. Not only women, but in fact all living things, are feminine in nature. They therefore depend on the Supreme Lord. The incarnate is never independent; in all circumstances, it depends on the mercy of the Lord. All members of society remain constantly under the dominion of the Supreme Lord. And yet there are fools to deny the existence of God. Spiritual realization consists in understanding the subordinate position that one occupies in relation to God. Once enlightened by this knowledge, the being surrenders to the Supreme Lord and is freed from the grip of material energy. In other words, if we do not surrender to the Lord, material energy in all its aspects will continue to dictate its law to us. No one in this world can deny that he is dominated. The Sovereign Lord, Krishna, who transcends material existence, reigns

over the destiny of all beings. God remains the Supreme Master who dominates all beings; spiritual realization consists in understanding this well. We sometimes wonder why the Supreme Lord created this material universe, where the living beings who are retained there must know so much suffering. In truth, God, the Sovereign Person, does not wish to create this material universe simply to inflict suffering on conditioned beings; He creates it only because they want to know the pleasures that this world can offer them.

Nature does not work automatically. It is only because the Lord looks at material energy that it performs all kinds of wonders. Atheist philosophers believe that it is the global material energy that generates the cosmic manifestation, but they are mistaken. Inert matter has no active power, so that it cannot act independently. It is the Lord who infuses his own creative power into the components of matter. Only then, by the will of God, the Supreme Person, does the matter come alive and transform under the effect of various interactions. God is the source of everything that happens in nature. Material nature being inert and lifeless, it cannot be the cause of creation. Krishna, God, shows his mercy by infusing his energy with this inert and inanimate matter. Thus, material nature becomes, by the energy of the Lord, the secondary cause of creation. Krishna is the original cause of the cosmic manifestation. Materialist men therefore make a gross mistake in thinking that matter moves independently, independently.

No one can act without God's approval.

Just like ether, which however penetrates everything, never mixes with anything, the living being, although it is now imprisoned in a material body of which it is the origin, remains distinct from it. We transmigrate from one life to another in bodies that are the product of our illusion, but as a spiritual soul, we have an existence eternally distinct from this material, conditioned existence. At the end of the existence of the body, the spiritual soul continues to exist without changing.

God, the Supreme Person, explains that both material and spiritual energies emanate from Him. Material energy is described as formed by all of the eight distinct elements of the Lord. But, though these eight gross and subtle energies, earth, water, fire, air, ether, mind, intelligence and false ego - are defined as separate from the Lord, they are not not actually. Just as fire seems to be distinct from wood and air circulating in the nostrils and the mouth seems to be separated from the body, so the Supreme Soul, the Supreme Lord seems to be separated from the embodied being, when He is in fact at both separate and not separate from Him. Because of his karma, the living

being seems to be separated from God, the Supreme Person, but in reality, he remains very intimately linked to Him.

In the body, the main substance is the vital breath, but this breath is not the being that hears or speaks. The soul also, however beyond the vital breath, can do nothing, because in truth it is the Supreme Soul which directs everything, in collaboration with the individual soul. This Supreme Soul, directing the activities of the body, differs from it as from the breath which animates it.

The Supreme Lord said, "I stand in the heart of every being, and from Me come remembrance, knowledge and forgetfulness."

Although the soul is present in every material body, it is not really the most important person who acts through the senses, the mind, etc. The individual soul can only act in collaboration with the Supreme Soul, because it is the latter which gives it directives in order to act or not. No one can act without the approval of the Supreme Soul, because it is the witness of the acts and it is she who consents or not to their accomplishment. One who studies carefully, under the guidance of an authentic spiritual master, can grasp the truthful knowledge that God, the Supreme Person, is in fact the one who directs all activities of the individual soul, as well as the one who commands their consequences. Although the individual soul is in possession of the senses, it is not really its master; they actually belong to the Supreme Soul. The Supreme Soul advises the individual soul to surrender to it in order to find happiness.

By doing so, she can become immortal and join the spiritual world, where she will experience the highest achievement in the form of an eternal existence, all of knowledge and bliss. Let's say in conclusion that the individual soul is different from the body, the senses, the vital force and the airs that circulate inside the body; in addition, above it is the Supreme Soul, which provides it with all the facilities. Now, the individual soul which gives everything back to the Supreme Soul, the Holy Spirit, lives very happily inside the body.

It is God who gathers or disperses beings.

All living beings and their leaders, to be covered by his protection, worship God. It is still He, and He alone, who gathers beings and disperses them, unites them or separates them.

Our entire existence down to the smallest detail is governed by the supreme will, based on our own past actions. The Supreme Lord is indeed present in the heart of

every living being, human, animal and vegetable, as the Supreme Soul. The Lord, who is in us, knows the details of our activity, at every moment of our existence. So it is He who grants us the fruits of our actions, He who places us in this or that situation. It is He, for example, who, according to their respective merits, makes a man born rich and another poor; He again who, when the time comes, and by his supreme will, will tear them both from their midst, even if neither of them wishes to be separated from his own, nor them to be separated from him, or see the soft bonds in which they lived broken. Rich or poor, no one has the slightest power to decide on the meeting or separation with other beings. The Lord is supreme in his will, and no law compels him. Thus, the law of karma generally makes us suffer all the consequences of the least of our acts; but it is possible, in some cases, to see their effects modified. Such a change in the laws of karma can only be done by the will of the Lord, and no other, because He has absolute freedom and can therefore do as he pleases. We are all dominated by higher wills, which act under the authority of God. Our efforts and personal strength are not always the determining factor. We must therefore accept the position assigned to us on the order of the Supreme Being.

The Lord can modify the fruits of our past acts, because He is Absolute. For this we must surrender to Him, serve him with love and devotion, and do his divine will.

God manages our existence, grants our wishes and grants us many benefits.

He alone is at the origin of our material opulence, of our faithful husbands or wives, of our existence, of our descendants, of our victories, of our strength, of our wealth and of our future transfer to the higher heavenly planets. Of all these goods, the only source is his unmotivated mercy for us.

Material prosperity translates into a faithful wife, a comfortable home, sufficient land, good children, advantageous relationships, victories over its competitors, through the acquisition, through acts of piety, of a place on the Edenic planets, where one enjoys material conditions of life much more favorable still. These pleasures, hard work or questionable maneuvers cannot suffice to procure them: they are only offered by the mercy of the Supreme Lord, just as the prosperity acquired by our work depends on them. It is understood that personal effort must always be present, but without the Lord's blessing, no one can be successful, no matter how much effort is put into it.

The Lord says: "Whoever shines and excels in wealth, power, beauty, knowledge, or any other desirable material perfection, must be seen as the expression of a tiny fragment of the total deployment of My energy".

No one can enjoy excellence, power, to any degree, unless it is given by the Lord. When God descends on earth with his eternal companions, all souls forever liberated, He not only manifests his own divine power, but He also shows that which He attributes to his devotees so that they may carry out their respective mission of Avatars . Rather, every sane man should feel obligated to the Lord for having blessed him with such favors, and will make it his duty to use them for the sole service of God. All the excellences that God bestows on us, He can take them away from us at any time, and the best use we can make of them is to hire them in His sole service. By this word, Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, proves that He directs and controls well the life of all living beings, celestial beings, human beings, animals and plants.

The Supreme Lord said, “I stand in the heart of all beings, and direct their wanderings to all, each one as on a machine made up of material energy (the body)”.

Everyone is free to desire what they want, but it is the Supreme Lord who fulfills all desires. In other words, each being has the independence to think or desire what they want, as they want, but the satisfaction of their desires depends on the supreme will of God. The proverb “Man proposes and God disposes” illustrates this law perfectly well. In truth, only a pure being can know, by the mercy of God, that the personal companionship of the Lord is the highest perfection of existence, and only Krishna, God, can fulfill our desire. The companionship of the Lord is truly precious.

The Lord said, “All of them follow My way in one way or another, and according to whether they surrender to Me, in proportion I reward them.”

“I stand in the heart of every being, and from Me come memory, knowledge and forgetfulness.”

No one can act independently of the will of the Supreme Lord. Nothing happens that has not been consented to by the Lord. The Lord’s will is done in all circumstances. We identify God, the Supreme Person, with sovereign Will and, as such, He governs all things. As a result, it is said that not a single blade of grass moves without the intervention of the Supreme Will. Generally, those who perform acts of godliness gain access to the higher planetary systems. Devotees of the Lord reach the Vaikunthalokas, the spiritual planets. It is the Supreme Will that has the ultimate judgment, no one can dispute this fact. Knowing this, a pure devotee of the Lord submits in all circumstances to his supreme will, recognizing him as an absolute beneficial character. In truth, when a holy being finds himself in a difficult situation, he sees it as a blessing from the Supreme Lord and takes responsibility for his past faults. Placed in such a situation, he intensifies the devotional service which he offers

to the Lord and is not troubled. One who lives in this state of mind, absorbed in devotional service, is the candidate most apt to return to the spiritual world. In other words, this holy being acquires the legitimate right and the assurance to return to the kingdom of God, whatever the circumstances.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person controls everything.

Physical elements, nature, original cause, culture, destiny and the time factor are all material causes. Under the influence of these different factors, the eleven functions of the mind multiply into several hundreds, then thousands, even millions. However, not all of these transformations happen by themselves, through a process of combination. They arise under the direction of God, the Supreme Person. We must not believe that all the interactions which occur between the physical elements, of dense and ethereal matters, and which are at the origin of the transformations of the mind and consciousness, occur autonomously; they all depend on the Sovereign Lord. God resides in the heart of each being in his form of Supreme Soul also called Holy Spirit. The Supreme Soul directs everything. The individual being distinct from God, which each of us is, is also an embodied spiritual soul, but the Supreme Spiritual Being is God, the Sovereign Person. He is the witness and the one who dictates his will.

It's under his leadership that everything happens. The different inclinations of the distinct being come from his own nature or from his aspirations, and it is according to these that the Sovereign Lord guides him through the medium of material nature. The body, nature and physical elements are also under the direction of the Lord; they don't act by themselves. Nature is neither independent nor automatic as to its functioning. The Supreme Person is behind her. In all spheres of existence, the supreme will of the Sovereign Lord is fulfilled. All material nature obeys its orders. Nevertheless, we foolishly contemplate the activities of the latter without understanding the supreme will and the Divine Person who direct them. Indeed, material nature acts under the direction of the Lord, and this is how all things are kept in order.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, manages our senses under his aspect of Supreme Soul.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, the Sovereign Lord stands deep in the heart of every being as a Supreme Soul also called Holy Spirit, whether it be moving or immobile beings, celestial beings, men, animals or plants. Consequently, we should consider each body of matter as the place of residence of the Lord, a temple; it is

with such a way of seeing that we will satisfy the Lord. This is the spiritual and absolute position of God, the Supreme Person. It cannot be perceived by embodied souls, used to looking with material eyes and incapable of understanding that the Sovereign Lord actually exists in his kingdom, which escapes their sight. Even if a materialist could count all the atoms in the universe, he would still be unable to know God, the Supreme Person.

Individual souls, embodied and conditioned by matter may well seek for billions of years to understand God by using their speculative methods, traveling for that at the speed of the wind or the mind, but the Absolute Truth, God, will remain with them inconceivable, because no materialist can measure the extent of his unlimited existence. God exists by his own spiritual power.

Just as the objects of the senses [the forms, the flavors, the objects of touch, the smells and the sounds] cannot understand how the sense organs perceive them, the conditioned soul, although it rubs shoulders with the Supreme Soul in the body, cannot understand how the Supreme Spiritual Being, the Master of material creation, directs its senses. The individual soul and the Supreme Soul live together in the body. It is indeed the Supreme Soul which directs its senses when it seeks to enjoy the various material pleasures, but, just as the objects of the senses cannot see the senses, the conditioned soul cannot see the Supreme Soul which directs it. The conditioned soul experiences desires and the Supreme Soul grants them, but the former remains unable to see the latter. If conditioned souls cannot see their Supreme Friend who is in their own body, they must offer their respectful homage to Him.

The living being, the incarnated spiritual being, because it is spiritual in nature, can understand what relates to all material objects. He can even, once he realizes his true spiritual identity, know the Supreme Soul. However, even if he is very far advanced, he cannot fully grasp the Supreme Being, the Person of God, because He is unlimited, and He enjoys in their fullness and endlessly the six perfections; beauty, wealth, fame, knowledge, power and renunciation.

Concerning all beings, the Lord says: "All follow My way, one way or another, and according to whether they surrender to Me, in proportion I reward them".

On all the planets of our galaxy as of all the galaxies of the material cosmos, all living beings, including the master deities, are entirely subordinate to the will of the Lord. They struggle like birds caught in a net, unable to move freely.

The difference between believers and atheists is that the former know that nothing can happen without the will of the Sovereign Lord, while the latter cannot understand anything about the supreme will of God. No one can act independently; on the contrary, everyone acts under the direction of God, the Supreme Person. As a result, victory and defeat occur according to the consequences of the karma or act concerned, and the Supreme Lord is the sole judge in the matter. Since we act under the dominion of the Supreme Being according to our karma, nobody, since Brahma, the first created and regent being of our galaxy, up to the insignificant ant, is independent. Whether we are beaten or victorious, the Supreme Lord is always victorious, because all beings act under his direction.

The power of our senses, our mental power, our physical vigor, our life force, as well as immortality and mortality are all subject to the supreme authority of God. Fools who ignore this fact believe that the body, material and inert, is behind their actions.

Krishna, God, the Sovereign Person is the Supreme Master, known as Govinda: His form is all of eternity, knowledge and bliss. He is the origin of all that is and has origin only Himself, because He is the Cause of all causes.

Since everything depends on the will of God, the Supreme Person, our one and only duty is to surrender to Him and seek His divine protection. The entire cosmic manifestation is formed as soon as God looks at material energy. Nothing can exist without his supervision and consent.

The consequences of acts committed in the past life are visible in front of us, the evidence is there.

We count three types of existence according to the influence exerted by the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance. Thus living beings can be classified as peaceful, feverish and dizzy, or as happy, unhappy and in between, or even as virtuous, impious and half religious. We can deduce that in the next life these three kinds of material influences will continue to act in a similar way. The influence of the three attributes of material nature and its consequences are visible in today's life. For example, some feel very happy, others very unhappy, and still others in between. However, this is the result of past contact with the three attributes (virtue, passion and ignorance). Since these differences are manifest in the course of our current life, we can assume that depending on their relationship to the different attributes, living things will also be happy, unhappy or in between in their next life. The best will therefore be to dissociate from the three

attributes of material nature and to transcend forever their contaminating influence. However, this is only possible when we dedicate ourselves entirely to the service of love and devotion offered to God. This is confirmed by Krishna, God, the Supreme Person:

“Whosoever is completely absorbed in the service of devotion, without ever failing, transcends the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature and thus reaches the spiritual level.”

Unless fully absorbed in the service of the Lord, one remains exposed to the defilement of the three attributes of material nature, so that one must undergo the sufferings related to unhappiness or a mixture of happiness and unhappiness.

A life of happiness, unhappiness or mixed feelings makes it possible to determine the proportion of virtuous and ungodly acts in past and future lives. It is not very difficult to know its past and its future, because time reflects the contamination of the three attributes of material nature.

Currently, most embodied spiritual entities identify with his present body, the fruit of his past virtuous or ungodly acts, and remain incapable of knowing his past or future lives. Man indulges in sin because he is unaware of the acts of his past life which have earned him his present condition, in a material body exposed to the three forms of suffering. He is seized with a desperate need for material pleasures, does not hesitate to sin and commits reprehensible acts for the sole purpose of satisfying his senses. All this is harmful, because because of his sins, he will have to receive another body in which he will suffer just as he now suffers from the consequences of his past faults.

It must be understood that a person deprived of spiritual knowledge acts constantly in ignorance of what he has done in the past or his previous life, what he is doing now and the way from which she will suffer in the future; she is plunged into darkness. This is why it is written: “Do not stay in darkness” “Strive to reach the light.” This light is the spiritual knowledge diffused by Krishna, God, which one can understand once one has reached the level of virtue, or when one transcends virtue by adopting the practice of service of devotion offered to the spiritual master and the Supreme Lord. The meaning and scope of spiritual knowledge is revealed in all its fullness, and suddenly, only to great souls endowed with faith without reservation in God.

According to its relation to the attributes of material nature (virtue, passion and ignorance), the embodied being obtains a particular type of body. Thus, a spiritual guide worthy of the name is the example of a person living in virtue. He knows the past, the present and the future because he consults the Vedic texts. He can

understand what his past life was, why he is in his present body, and how he can free himself from the grip of maya, the energy of illusion, so that he no longer has to put on other bodies materials in the future. All this is possible when one establishes oneself in virtue. Nevertheless, the generality of beings remains deeply rooted in passion and ignorance. In any case, it is according to the judgment of God, in the form of the Supreme Soul also called “Holy Spirit”, that we receive bodies of a lower or higher nature.

It all depends on God, the Unborn. Why then not satisfy God in order to receive a better body. Anyone who is in total darkness cannot know what his past life was or what his next life will be; he’s only interested in his current body. Even if he has a human form, he who is influenced by ignorance and who is only concerned with his material body is hardly better than an animal; indeed, the animal trapped in ignorance believes that the greatest happiness and the ultimate goal of life is to eat as much as possible. Man must be educated so that he understands his past life and how he can improve his future condition. One who is only interested in his present body and who seeks to enjoy his senses as much as possible can reveal that he is overwhelmed by the influence of ignorance, and his future will be bleak. In fact, the future is still bleak for those who fall prey to gross ignorance. Especially in the era we live in, society is influenced by ignorance, so that everyone views their present body as the only important thing, regardless of the past or the future.

Beyond the five organs of perception, the five organs of action and the five objects of the senses is the mind, which is the sixteenth element. But beyond the mind is a seventeenth, the living being itself, the soul, which, in collaboration with the sixteen others, alone enjoys the material universe. He thus knows three kinds of situations, happiness, unhappiness and a mixture of the two. Everyone acts with their hands, legs and other organs of action for the sole purpose of achieving a certain goal, which is the culmination of their personal conceptions. Man thus tries to enjoy the five objects of the senses, the forms, the sounds, the flavors, the smells and the affected bodies, ignoring all of the real purpose of existence which consists in acting for the satisfaction of the Supreme Lord. For disobeying God, he is immersed in material conditions of life, after which he strives to improve his situation, but always according to his own arbitrary conceptions, without any desire to obey the instructions of the Sovereign Lord. Nevertheless, He is so benevolent that He personally comes to this world to instruct lost souls on how to act in accordance with his will, so that he will gradually return to the spiritual world, their original home, where they will enjoy eternal life, full of knowledge, peace and bliss.

The conditioned being has a body, which is a very complex mixture of material elements, and in this body it struggles alone. Despite his efforts to create social bonds, friendships and loves in this world, no one can help him except Krishna, the Supreme Lord. His only concern should therefore be to act for the satisfaction of Krishna. This is, moreover, the desire of the Lord. Men deluded by the material conditions to which they are subjected seek to unite, but all their attempts to unite men and nations prove futile. To lead his life, everyone must fight alone against the elements of nature. As Krishna recommends, therefore, our only hope lies in surrender to His Person, because He can help us out of the ocean of ignorance. We must remember that each individual is responsible for his own life, and that only he who becomes a pure devotee of Krishna is then freed from the ocean of ignorance.

The ethereal body which contains the soul is covered by sixteen elements, the five organs of perception, the five organs of action, the five objects of the senses and the mind. This ethereal body is a product of the three attributes of material nature; it is made up of irresistible desires as they are so powerful, so that it leads the spiritual being to transmigrate, to be reincarnated from one body to another among men, animals, plants and celestial beings. When he obtains a celestial body, he is certainly very happy with it, but when he assumes the human form, he does not stop lamenting; and when he is born with an animal body, he constantly lives in fear. However, whatever his situation, he is in fact miserable because he must continue his material existence, transmigrating from one body to another. The incarnate being, the seventeenth element, must fight alone, life after life, and its combat is based on material condition. Material nature has an irresistible force. It harasses the incarnated being in various bodies, but if this one surrenders to God, the Supreme Person, he is released from this yoke. Thus, his life becomes a success. The selfish acts performed by the distinct being, whether virtuous or ungodly, are the invisible cause of how his wishes will be met. This invisible cause is at the origin of the different bodies coated by the conditioned soul. Because of her intense desire, she is born in a particular family and receives a body similar to that of her mother or that of her father. The bodies of dense and ethereal matter are therefore created according to his desire. The body of dense matter is a product of the ethereal body.

The Lord said, "It is the thoughts, the memories of being just leaving your body that determine your future condition."

The thoughts that inhabit the ethereal body at the time of death, result from the activities of the body of dense matter, the carnal envelope. Thus, the body of dense matter acts during our existence, and the ethereal body at the time of death. The

ethereal body also called desire body, serves as a backdrop for the development of a certain body of dense matter, which will resemble that of the mother or that of the father. If at the time of sexual union, the secretions of the mother are more abundant than those of the father, the child will receive a female body; on the contrary, if the father's secretions are more abundant than those of the mother, the child will receive a male body. This is how the subtle laws of nature work, in accordance with the desires of the incarnate. If a human learns to transform his ethereal body by becoming Krishna conscious, when the hour of his death comes, his ethereal body will produce a body of dense matter with which he will act as a devotee of Krishna; better yet, if he has reached a higher level of perfection, he will no longer take up a material body, but will immediately obtain a spiritual body and return to God, in his original home. This is how the transmigration of the soul takes place. Consequently, rather than seeking to unite men by means of covenants which are based on the satisfaction of the senses and which can never succeed, it is much better to teach them how to become Krishna conscious and return to God in their home. original. This is true now as at all times.

Being embodied in contact with material nature is in a difficult situation. But if, during his human life, he learns to live in contact with God, the Supreme Person, or his devotees, he will be able to overcome this situation.

In summary, the incarnate being is an eternal servant of God, but he comes into the material universe and finds himself subject to the conditions of this world as a result of his desire to dominate matter. Liberation is the abandonment of this misconception and the resumption of its original activity, which is to serve the Lord.

Let's free ourselves from material slavery, and get real freedom.

All the great sages have engaged in the service of the Supreme and Absolute Lord, located beyond the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion, ignorance, to obtain the greatest benefit, to become themselves free from material conditions. Anyone who follows in their footsteps qualifies to obtain in turn liberation from the world of matter. The ultimate goal of the practices of religion, or spirituality, is not to obtain any material benefit, any more than to acquire the simple knowledge which makes it possible to discern the spiritual from the material. It consists of freeing oneself from material slavery and finding an existence of pure freedom in the spiritual world, where God reigns in Absolute Master. This is why the Lord Himself enunciates the principles and laws of religion, of which only great souls and great masters, learned in the science of God and in the spiritual domain, know

the purpose. The great saints, qualified agents of the Lord, all practice devotional service; thus, those who desire their own good will follow in the footsteps of these sages, for they will thus obtain the ultimate benefit.

Material slavery comes from the fact that one places oneself under the domination of matter because of the false ego (of the identification of being with its body), or the desire to dominate material nature. There are two trends in being. The first corresponds to the desire to dominate the material nature, or to become as great as the Supreme Lord, because everyone in this world wishes to be the greatest, and when one becomes envious of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, one he then wonders, "Why should there be only for Krishna? I am worth as much as Krishna".

Now, these two factors, the desire to become the Lord and the envy of the Lord, represent the primary cause of material slavery. As long as a philosopher, a nihilist or a man seeking salvation has some desire to become supreme, to be everything or to deny the existence of God, the cause of his chain remains, and there can be no question for him of release. The spiritual being embodied and conditioned by matter can claim, through the theoretical analysis that it is liberated by the power of knowledge, but in truth as long as the cause of imprisonment persists, there can be no question of freedom. Atheists can make great material progress and create a situation of extreme comfort for their senses, but because they remain dominated by them, they cannot be satisfied. This is the result of current civilization. Materialists have become very adept at obtaining money, power, fame, women for their pleasure, and yet discontent is general in society, because man cannot be happy or peaceful without being aware of Krishna. They can certainly increase their material enjoyment to the limits of their imagination, but without being satisfied, because beings thus conditioned by matter are slaves of their senses.

Relations between individuals seeking the satisfaction of the senses certainly lead to slavery. But the same type of relationship with a holy person, even if it takes place unconsciously, leads to the path of liberation. The company of a holy man, in one way or another, always bears the same fruit. Anyone who is not led by his acts to turn to religion, who is not led by his ritual religious practices to choose renunciation of material nature, or whose renunciation does not lead to the service of devotion offered to the Supreme Lord, must be held dead, even if she is breathing.

We should never want material pleasures to multiply. On the contrary, they must be accepted only according to the basic necessities of existence, no more, no less. To increase material pleasure, we increase the chains which bind us to the sufferings of material existence. If more wealth, women and aristocratic relationships are among

the major aspirations of the materialist, it is because he ignores all the benefits that would be conferred on him by the worship of God, which benefits its author in this life as after death . Thus oblivious of these truths, the foolish wishing to increase his wealth and to multiply his wives and children pays worship to various celestial beings. Now, the purpose of existence is to put an end to all material suffering, not to increase it. Even to obtain material pleasures, there is no need to approach celestial beings. The latter are mere servants of the Lord, who have a responsibility to Him to provide the embodied beings with all the elements necessary for life, such as water, light, air, etc. It is only to work without reserve within the limits of our abilities and to adore the Supreme Lord by offering Him the hard-earned fruits of our labor. This should be our motto. Whoever takes care to properly fulfill his duty, his occupation, by having faith in the Lord will be led to progress gradually on the path of return to God.

He who is attracted only by the satisfaction of his senses, will not be able to free himself from material slavery, his life will only be a waste of time. Indeed, any action which does not raise its author to the level of piety proves useless. By nature, everyone has an inclination for this or that form of activity, and when this activity leads to piety, this in turn leads to renunciation, and the latter to devotional service; we then reach the perfection of the act. Any action that does not ultimately lead to the service of love and devotion offered to God is a cause of chaining in this world. Unless the being rises gradually to the level of devotional service from its natural activity, it is little better than a corpse. Action which does not promote the development of Krishna consciousness must be held to be useless.

In truth, material success is by no means a blessing, because as soon as we are deluded by the gifts of nature, we enslave ourselves more and more with material energy, without any hope of being liberated, we become slaves of material energy, through its form of “matter”. You need to have enough intelligence to know how to use these material assets for spiritual realization. Everything we have should be used in the service of the Supreme Person. You have to strive to worship God, the Sovereign Lord, with everything you have. There are many forms of service offered to the Supreme Lord, and each being can serve him to the best of his ability. After indulging in speculative activities over the course of many lifetimes, one who effectively awakens to his true conscience and surrenders to the Supreme Lord, Krishna, sees his quest for knowledge truly achieve his goal. There is a gulf of difference between theoretical freedom and the real liberalization of material slavery. Anyone who turns away from the auspicious path of devotional service to seek to know the truth through speculation only wastes their precious time. The fruit of such

an effort is only the effort itself; there is no other gain. Speculative efforts always end in exhaustion. It is sometimes explained, by way of example, that there is no point in beating the rice bale since the grain has already been extracted from it. Likewise, the mere practice of speculation is not enough to free us from material slavery, because the cause of it remains. We must first neutralize the cause; only then will the effect be wiped out.

The Lord gives us the solution: "It is possible to attain liberation if one seriously performs the service of devotion and if one listens for a long time to words about Me or emanating from Me. Whoever fulfills his prescribed duties in this way will not be affected by any of his actions, and will be freed from material defilement."

Listening to the glories of the Sovereign Lord cleanses the heart of all defilement caused by the influence of the three attributes of material nature. Regular and continuous listening (to the words and teaching of God) reduces the effects of contamination from lust and greed, that is, from the desire to dominate material nature, and when lessen these defilements, one establishes oneself in virtue. This is the level of spiritual realization. Thus we can establish ourselves at the absolute level, which amounts to freeing ourselves from the chains of matter. To be free from material slavery, it is enough to surrender to God, and to take the firm resolution to serve him with love and devotion, for eternity. The key to liberation is love for Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

In the Bhagavad-gita (Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person), the Lord teaches that whoever knows the absolute of his coming and his deeds will return to him, to his kingdom, when the time comes. leave his material body. So just really understanding the mystery of the Lord's appearances in this world is enough to free us from material bondage. His advent and his actions, which He manifests for the good of all, cannot therefore be ordinary. Their character is mysterious, and is only revealed to those who take the time to examine the subject in depth with a very spiritual devotion. This is how we free ourselves from the bondage to matter. Covered by darkness (ignorance of all data relating to God and absolute truth), the conditioned soul forgets his relationship with the Supreme Lord and becomes overwhelmed by attachment, hatred, pride, ignorance and the mistaken conception of his identity, the five forms of illusion that lead to material slavery.

The human form allows the soul embodied on earth to escape from material slavery.

This birth as a human being is the best of all. Even a birth among celestial beings on heavenly planets is not as glorious as a human birth on this earth. On the planets of heavenly delights, the very numerous material advantages make it impossible to frequent the holy sages.

A birth as a human being is an exceptional opportunity to achieve spiritual realization. One may be born into a higher planetary system among celestial beings, but given the many material advantages that such a situation offers, it is impossible to escape from material slavery. Even on this earth, those who live in opulence generally do not care to adopt Krishna Consciousness. An intelligent man who truly desires to be delivered from the threads of matter must seek the company of pure beings. By their contact, he will gradually be able to detach himself from any material attraction for money and women. This attraction is the fundamental principle of material attachment. This is why Lord Chaitanya Mahaprabhu, the Golden Avatar, recommended to all those who seriously wish to return to the spiritual world to renounce these two aspects of material life, so as to become worthy of entering the kingdom of God. Money and women can, however, be devoted entirely to the service of the Lord, and he who knows how to do it can be freed from bondage to the matter. One can only taste the glorification of God, the Supreme Person, in the company of holy beings. Even a short time spent in contact with a pure being can allow us to return to God.

Let us wake up because we are asleep.

In truth, our life force and our actions are dormant. Until the incarnated living being has reached the spiritual level, the various parts of his body, his thought and the other functions of his organism are considered asleep. If the man has not reached the spiritual level, all that he accomplishes is equivalent to the activities of a dead man or a ghost. This is why, considering the attitude of certain iniquitous spiritual guides, Jesus said of them: "These are corpses that nothing points to."

Likewise, the original sacred scriptures also called "The true gospel" specify: "Wake up! Wake up! You have the chance, the privilege, to have the human form; you must now access spiritual realization." We need to rediscover our true spiritual identity, and know that we are truly a spiritual entity, a spiritual soul. The spiritual awakening of the senses and the mind is due to the action of the internal power of the Lord, which can only be achieved by the unmotivated mercy of God. It is by the grace of this energy that one can achieve spiritual enlightenment. This acts on the living being

which surrenders completely to the Lord and accepts its position of eternal servant. Putting oneself at the disposal of the Supreme Lord, being ready to do his will; it is then that He is gradually revealed to us by spiritual energy. Without this help of spiritual energy, it is impossible to glorify the Lord with prayers.

When the individual being distinct from God is truly revived by spiritual energy, all of his senses become purified, and he dedicates himself exclusively to the service of the Lord. At this stage, his hands, legs, ears, tongue, mind, genitals, in short his whole body, actively participate in the service he offers to the Lord. Thus illuminated, the holy being no longer has material activities; nor does he have the slightest desire to engage in such activities. This way by which the distinct being purifies his senses and uses them in the service of the Lord is none other than the service of devotion. At the beginning, the activities of his senses will thus be regulated by the spiritual master and the holy scriptures, and when he has reached the level of spiritual realization, when these same senses are purified, he will continue to act on the same path. In other words, in the beginning the senses are used mechanically in the service of the Lord, but after the stage of spiritual realization, they are used with full knowledge of the facts.

Lord Krishna teaches that from within, He gives those who continually work to serve him with love and devotion, the intelligence that enables them to progress in the path of devotional service. Thus encouraged, the holy being can never forget the Divine Person, not even for a moment. He always feels indebted to Him for having attained, through his grace, an increased power in the service of devotion. Thanks to this knowledge of the Lord, holy beings like Sanaka, Sanatana and Brahma, were able to see the entire galaxy, through his mercy. Even if a man seems to stay awake all day, until he has developed a spiritual vision in himself, he is only sleeping. It doesn't change the fact that he sleeps at night and does his homework during the day. As long as he does not come to act in full spiritual light, he is considered to be continually asleep. So a saint never forgets all that he owes to the Lord. The Lord is called "the friend of the poor". After spending countless lives engaging in harsh austerities to gain knowledge, man comes to true knowledge and real wisdom when he surrenders to God, the Supreme Person. Thus, the holy being who has come to perfect knowledge cannot, at any time, forget what he owes to the Lord.

Let us wake up and resist "Maya" the illusion energy of the Lord, which is akin to Satan.

Under the influence of material energy, embodied beings conditioned by matter become entangled in a thousand difficulties for the sole purpose of tasting paltry

material happiness. They engage in the interested action without knowing the implications, effects and consequences that will follow. Animated by the mistaken feeling of being the body in which they reside, conditioned beings stupidly surround themselves with innumerable attachments, all illusory. They thus believe that they can live perpetually in this material environment. This gross mistake exerts on them such a grip that they suffer from it continuously, life after life, prisoners of the external energy of the Lord, in its aspect of energy of illusion, which thus seeks to oblige the beings to turn towards the Supreme Lord, so that they will eventually obey Him and do His divine will.

Only the wealthy man who comes into contact with a spiritual master, a true servant of God, and who wishes to read the books which retransmit the teaching of the Lord; “Let us get to know the Lord”, “Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person”, “Pure spiritual science”, “La bhagavad-gita”, “Le Srimad bhagavatam” is able to escape the labyrinth equipment.

To surrender to God, to love and serve Him with love and devotion, allow us to put an end to the misfortunes and sufferings that we suffer in this world, to approach the Supreme Lord and to enter his eternal kingdom.

Let us all realize that all bodily conceptions of pleasure are only products of illusory energy and realize that everything in this world is only the creation of material energy in its aspect of illusory energy. Also, if we somehow become aware of Krishna, God, no matter what our initial motivations, we will end up realizing the Truth as it is, by the grace of the Lord.

We will then lose all interest in material pleasures. Only holy beings, devotees of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, are only given access to the perfection of existence. As for the one who takes only the first steps on the path of devotional service and who, without being yet ripe, falls from his position, he is nevertheless superior to the man who devotes himself entirely to the acts concerned with this world.

God is the sole, ultimate goal of existence.

Our goal in this world is to seek progress in the spiritual life. Truly, one who seriously desires to progress in the spiritual life must be careful not to cling only to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and to no one else. In the course of our spiritual journey we sometimes have to agree to indulge in all kinds of material activities, but we must always remember that we act only for Krishna, God. If this thought stays on our mind, we run no risk of becoming a victim of these material activities. We now see how

affection for an animal is increasing around the world. Thus, even a person as high as a holy being, having developed feelings of love for God, can fall from his position because of his attachment to an animal, in this case a fawn. For this reason, he had to be reborn like a little fawn. Now, if a holy devotee of God could have known such a fate, what about all those who are not spiritually advanced and who are attached to a dog or a cat?

Their affection for these animals will force them to be reborn in similar bodies, unless they appreciably increase their affection and love for the Sovereign Lord. Indeed, unless we increase our faith in Him we will become attached to a thousand other things, and therein lies precisely the cause of our subjugation to matter. We need to make sure that every moment of our lives is devoted exclusively to the service of the Lord. This is the safest position for those who wish to return to God, in his absolute kingdom.

Lord Chaitanya Mahaprabhu, the Avatar of Gold says:

“I brought the remedy to the perpetual sleep in which all beings are plunged. Accept, please, the Holy Name of the Lord, the song Haré Krishna, and wake up”.

You sleep in this world; wake up, and take advantage of your human existence. Sleep implies the loss of all consciousness. What is night for all beings becomes, for the man who has mastered his senses, the time of awakening. Even on the higher, heavenly planets, all of the beings that live there experience the charm of the Mayan illusion energy. No one is really interested in the real values of life. Deep sleep, which is called “the time facto”, keeps the soul conditioned in ignorance, so that its pure consciousness is lost.

The Lord advises us to always think of Him, and thus put it in our mind. God advises us to practice yoga, the bonding method that unites with Him. Perfect yoga consists in always thinking of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, constantly absorbing us in his service of devotion, always worshiping him and constantly offering our homage to Him. Unless we practice this yoga, it is impossible for us to break the illusory attachment that we feel for the miserable body, which serves as our clothing. The perfection of yoga (yoga = way of union with God) consists in giving up all attachment for the body and for what is attached to it to transfer our affection to Krishna. We are very attached to material pleasures, but when we transfer this same attachment to Krishna, God, we advance on the path of liberation. This is the only yoga you have to practice.

Here's how to break free from the bondage of matter and the chains of material existence.

The age of discord, quarrels, hypocrisy and sin, the current age, is marred by endless flaws. In short, it is a veritable ocean of faults, but it nevertheless has an advantage: it is enough to recite or to sing the holy Names of God; Haré Krishna, haré Krishna, krishna Krishna, haré haré / Haré Rama, haré Rama, haré Rama, haré haré, so that the stain of this dark age disappears in us, thus allowing us to find our original spiritual body and return to God , in our real home located in his eternal kingdom.

When Krishna appeared, He made known his instructions, and inaugurated the era of chanting his holy Names for the benefit of all living beings. It is also said that this era will continue for ten thousand years. This means that simply by chanting the anthem Haré Krishna, fallen souls from this age of sin will be delivered. The age of sin began just after the Lord's departure 5,000 years ago, and continues for 432,000 years, of which only 5,000 have passed. There are therefore 427,000 years to come. And of these 427,000 years, the 10,000 years inaugurated by Lord Chaitanya Mahaprabhu the Golden Avatar 500 years ago provide the fallen souls of this dark era with the possibility of regaining Krishna Consciousness and of singing the anthem Haré Krishna ; so they can be freed from the grip of material existence and return to their original home with God.

Although the age of sin is full of faults, this age has a great advantage: it is enough to sing or recite the hymn Ha re Krishna to free oneself from the slavery of matter and to be brought up to spiritual realm. Spreading God's instructions all over the world is the best charitable activity for bringing peace and prosperity among men. Through the chanting of the holy Names of God, Haré Krishna, the heart is purified. All the difficulty in this Iron Age comes from the fact that there is no virtue and no purification of the heart; because of this, people make the mistake of identifying with their bodies.

It means that the conception of existence is based on the body. We find this misunderstanding everywhere. As soon as a being has a bodily conception of life, he is reduced to the rank of an animal. Thus, the most dangerous impurity which defiles the heart remains this erroneous identification of being with its body. Under the influence of this mistake, a person will think, "I am the body. I am English", or "I am Indian. I'm American. I am Hindu. I am Muslim." This misconception remains the major obstacle and must be cleared up. It's God's instruction. Each of us is a spiritual soul embodied in a human body. Although the soul is in the body, due to a false understanding and animal tendencies, the incarnate being considers the body as the

true self. Only the chanting of the holy Names of God, haré krishna, can purify the prisoner heart of this false concept.

The material world is characterized by the struggle for life. Survival of the fittest, or natural selection, is a well-known principle, but the poor souls of this material world do not know what true survival is or who is truly fit to live. Survival cannot go hand in hand with death; on the contrary, this word indicates that one should enjoy eternally a life full of happiness and knowledge, without ever knowing death. This is the real survival. The teaching of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, is aimed at raising each person to this level of existence, and thus, stopping the struggle for life. He gives specific instructions on how we can end this fight and survive forever. Just listen to or read the Bhagavad-gita, Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person, and sing the anthem Haré Krishna to become completely pure. Thus the struggle for existence ceases, and the being can then return to God, in his original abode, located in his eternal and absolute kingdom.

Any act offered to God through the service of love and devotion is pure.

Any act for the pleasure of the senses, the action interested and performed outside the devotional service dedicated to God is made unclean by the influences of material nature and has good and / or bad consequences. All material activities intended for the satisfaction of the senses are impure. As long as the living being does not seek the spiritual values of existence, he must experience defeat and the evils of ignorance. Whether it is virtue or sin, karma (action-reaction law or self-interested action) bears fruit, and if a person is involved in one form or another of karma, one qualifies his mind as “tinged with desire to enjoy the fruits of the action”. As long as the mind remains unclean, the consciousness remains clouded, and as long as one follows the path of self-interested action, one has to put on a material body.

On the other hand, the activities linked to the service of love and devotion offered to God and accomplished for the sole satisfaction of the Supreme Lord are pure and free from the influence of the gunas, the three attributes and modes of influence of the material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance. They have no consequences.

The Lord says: “Of all beings who have taken on material bodies in this world, those who have been granted human form should not toil day and night for the sole pleasure of the senses, accessible even to dogs and pigs who feed on excrement. Rather, they should practice penance and austerity to reach the divine level of

devotional service. Thanks to this practice, the heart is purified and one discovers an eternal existence, all of bliss, which transcends material happiness and lasts forever”.

The Lord adds: “When someone considers the satisfaction of the senses as the goal of his life, he commits in material life to go mad with it and engages in all kinds of culpable activities. He does not know that it is because of his past misdeeds that he has already received a material body, which, despite its transient nature, is the source of his suffering. In truth, the individual being distinct from God should never have put on this carnal envelope, but it was assigned to him for the satisfaction of his senses. Also, I don’t think it is right for an intelligent man to become entangled again in material activities which would force him perpetually to put on bodies, life after life”.

The Lord condemns begging, borrowing or stealing for the satisfaction of the senses, because doing so leads us into a darkest hellish condition. The four sinful activities are illicit sex, consumption of meat, fish and eggs, use of stimulants and toxic substances, and gambling. These are the four paths that lead to being towards a new material body subject to all kinds of suffering. The living being has no real connection with the universe of matter; however, because of his tendency to enjoy the pleasure of the senses, he finds himself immersed in material existence. It is therefore necessary to perfect one's life by seeking the company of holy beings, and not to seek to overly satisfy the needs of the body.

We all undergo in this world the influence of the laws of material nature, which act under the authority of God.

Beyond the laws of material nature is the Supreme Lord, the Sovereign Master, and under his authority act the laws of nature. Therefore, whenever there is peace in the world, you should know that it is due to the good will of the Lord. Likewise, when society experiences some commotion, it must also be seen as the supreme will of the Lord. Not a blade of grass moves outside the will of the Lord.

Whenever there is a transgression of the order established by the Lord, conflicts and wars between men and nations arise. The surest way to achieve peace is the desire to satisfy the Lord. No one should do anything against their will. The value of an action is judged by the circumspection which one applies to it, therefore one must learn to distinguish acts pleasing to the Lord from those which cause his displeasure. The criteria for action therefore lie in the satisfaction of the Lord. No place for whim, the

Lord's only pleasure must dictate our conduct. All action must be performed in communion with the Supreme Lord. This is the art of acting perfectly.

Every incarnated spiritual being undergoes, at every moment of its existence, the influence of the laws of material nature, just as the citizens of a state obey the laws which govern it. The obligations to which the laws of the nation constrain us are immediately perceptible to us, while those of material nature, much more subtle, escape our direct perception. As the Lord teaches, every action accomplished in our lifetime brings about a consequence by which we are bound. Only those who act for the satisfaction of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, are free from the chains of karma.

The Lord said, "Action is to be offered as a sacrifice to the Supreme Being, lest it chase its author in the material world. Also, fulfill your duty in order to please Him, and you will forever be freed from the chains of matter".

Our actions are judged by the higher authorities deciding in the name of the Lord, who grant us according to these acts a particular body. So penetrating are the laws of material nature that all parts of our body are influenced by the stars. Each body, also called "field of action", that receives the spiritual being conditioned by the matter falls to him for a determined time of incarceration, under very precise astral conditions. The destiny of a man is therefore traced from the moment of his birth, according to the constellations which then predominate, and a learned astrologer can draw up at this very moment the horoscope in which the destiny of the newborn is registered. This is a great science, the scope of which we unfortunately miss today; but abuse in no way reduces the value of a fair app.

Great characters, especially the Supreme Lord, appear in this world while there are predominantly favorable star configurations in the sky, the happy influence of which relates to the appearance at such a time. The most auspicious of all appears in heaven when the Lord descends into the material universe. It only occurs for this event there. The coordination of these astral influences never depends on human will, but rests in the hands of higher authorities, agents of the Supreme Lord. And of course, the predominant influences at the time of birth are determined according to the past acts, good or bad, of the being who incarnates. Hence the importance of the virtuous and guilty acts performed by the being during his existence. Thus, it is only by pious acts that great wealth, good education or harmonious bodily traits will be obtained.

The embodied soul is dominated and conditioned by material nature.

The soul which is under the influence of material nature as well as the false ego and which identifies with its body, is absorbed in material activities and, under the influence of the false ego, believes itself to be the owner of everything what surrounds it. In fact, the soul conditioned by matter is forced to act under the pressure exerted on it by the three gunas, the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance. The individual and distinct from God has no independence. When he places himself under the tutelage of the Sovereign Lord, he remains free; but as soon as he engages in material activities with the impression of fulfilling his senses, he does undergo the spell of material nature. The Lord teaches in this connection that each one acts according to the particular material influences which condition him. We use the word guna to designate the attributes of nature. Thus, the being undergoes the influence of these attributes, but it does not believe itself less the master of everything. Nevertheless, it is enough to devote oneself to devotional service under the direction of the Supreme Lord or of the one who represents him in an authentic way, the spiritual master, to remove this feeling of illusory possession.

A conditioned soul may well have good nature and act in virtue, but it remains conditioned, dominated by material nature. The holy being, for his part, acts in everything under the direction of the Supreme Lord; therefore, even if his actions do not necessarily appear the highest in the eyes of men, he does not have to bear the responsibility. Thus, the conditioned soul is reincarnated through different species, sometimes superior, sometimes inferior, by the very fact of its contact with the attributes of material nature. Unless she is released from her material occupations, she must accept this position because of her guilty acts.

In this material world, every action, good or bad, must be considered as soiled or faulty, because of its link with matter. The conditioned being, deprived of reason, believes that he is carrying out a charitable action by opening for the material good of others hospitals or educational establishments providing material instruction, but he ignores that such enterprises are also faulty, because they will not allow him to escape the phenomenon of reincarnation. In truth, the so-called acts of virtue performed in the material universe can allow their author to be reborn in a noble family or on the higher planets, paradise, among the celestial beings. But such acts also prove to be faulty because they do not result in release. Being born in a nice place or in a good family in no way implies that we will escape material hardships, at birth, illness, old age and death. The conditioned soul, subject to the influence of

material nature, cannot understand that any action performed for the pleasure of the senses is impure, and that only the service of devotion offered to the Lord can free it from the consequences or consequences of such acts. . Thus, because she does not stop her illicit acts, she must pass from one body to another, within sometimes high sometimes low species. It is very difficult to escape from the material world. Whoever desires liberation (to be liberated from this material world) must direct his activities towards the service of devotion offered to God. No other alternative is available to him.

Although the soul is transcendent to material existence, its existence in this world continues endlessly because of its spirit of domination over nature. As in a dream, she experiences all kinds of annoyances. The soul has nothing to do with material nature, but because of its dominating mentality, it exposes itself to knowing the conditions of material existence. As long as the being continues to believe that he can enjoy the benefits offered by matter, he remains conditioned; but that he regains his senses and he immediately understands that the world is not made for his pleasure, because the Sovereign Lord is the one and only beneficiary of all that exists.

He is the beneficiary of the fruits of all sacrifices and all austerities, He the master of the three worlds. He's still the true friend of all beings. But rather than leaving these prerogatives to God, the Supreme Person, we imagine that everything belongs to us and exists for our pleasure, and that we are the benefactors of all. In this spirit, taking ourselves for the friends of humanity, we do philanthropic works. We can thus pretend to act for the greater good of the nation, and to be the best friend of the country and its people, but in reality, no one cannot be the greatest friend of all beings, except Krishna, their only friend. Rather, we must seek to raise the level of consciousness of conditioned souls to make them understand that Krishna is their true friend. Indeed, whoever befriends Krishna will never be deceived, and he will always get all the help he needs. To awaken the conscience of beings in this way represents the greatest service that one can render them, and not the fact of pretending to be the best friend of others. The power of friendship is limited; we can pretend to be a friend, sure, but how much can we be?

There are an infinite number of living beings, and our resources are very limited; so we cannot be of any real help to humanity. The best service we can do to man is to revive his consciousness of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. Everything belongs to Krishna, everything exists for his pleasure and He is the supreme friend of all beings. Then the illusory dream in which he sees himself dominating material nature will vanish. It is the duty of every soul conditioned by matter to direct its impure

consciousness, now attached to material pleasure, towards the service of devotion, by applying it with great seriousness and detachment. Thus the mind and consciousness will be perfectly mastered.

It is because being believes that it has a legitimate right of property and enjoyment in the world or because it believes itself to be the friend of all beings that it becomes conditioned by matter. And this illusory conception results from a meditation on material pleasures. Thus, whoever believes that he is the best friend of his fellow citizens, of society or of all of humanity, and who therefore devotes himself to various nationalist, philanthropic and altruistic activities, that one is really only looking for pleasure selfish. The so-called humanists or leaders of the nation are not at the service of men, they only serve their senses, this is a proven fact. But the conditioned soul, lost under the influence of material energy, is unable to understand this. This is why we must devote ourselves very seriously to the devotional service offered to the Lord. This means that one must cease to believe oneself the possessor or the beneficiary of anything or the friend and benefactor of anyone, and always be aware that everything exists for the sole pleasure of Krishna, the Sovereign Lord .

One must be firmly convinced of the following three truths and always keep them in mind: everything belongs to Krishna, his satisfaction is the ultimate criterion of all action and He is the friend of all beings. Not only must one understand these truths for oneself, but one must also seek to convince others and thus spread Krishna consciousness. As soon as one seriously turns to the service of devotion offered to the Lord, the illusory tendency to want to dominate the material nature disappears naturally. Rather than vainly trying to reign supreme over material energy, the being will devote himself to the consciousness of God, therein lies the true mastery of consciousness. Since the senses are always active, they must be used in devotional service. No one can, in fact, stop the activity of the senses. Anyone who tries to do it by some artificial means would see their efforts doomed to failure. Unless the mind and consciousness are fully absorbed in the service of devotion, there is always a risk that they will be taken over by desires for material satisfaction.

In truth, the mind is always attracted to material, transitory existence. Because we have lived in contact with material nature since time immemorial, we have grown accustomed to our attachment to it. The mind must therefore be fixed on the Supreme Lord. If you bring your thoughts to Krishna in this way, everything will be fine.

We all undergo in the material universe the influence of the three gunas.

As long as one is in the material universe, one must undergo the influence of the three gunas, (the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance). On our material galaxy as in all the others, the richest as the poorest undergo the yoke of the matter, because the wealth as the poverty are creations of the gunas. According to the gunas who influence us, material nature allows us to enjoy this world in more or less favorable conditions. The progress made in this direction has nothing to do with the real problems of the individual being distinct from God, the embodied soul, entangled in this world. Unfortunately, modern man is not aware of the gear that holds him captive, any more than he knows what form of body he will take in his next life. From a spiritual point of view, a vast kingdom, a beautiful woman and extraordinary exploits are all obstacles to the elevation of a man. In general, when a man is powerful, or if he has a lovely wife and a beautiful house, or enjoys a certain material popularity, he gets bogged down more and more.

The Lord said, "For anyone who walks on the path of devotional service, no effort is in vain, no blessed gain is ever lost; the smallest step is enough to free us from the most formidable danger."

The next existence of thieves, looters and animal-like men is determined by their thoughts.

As soon as the heart is purified, the blaze of material existence stops burning. Our hearts are intended to serve as a place of entertainment for God, the Supreme Person. This means that we must become fully aware of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, absorbed in the thought of his Person, as He himself recommends. The men who belong to the race of thieves and plunderers, receive for place of residence part of the forest. Just as animals are given territory in the forest and in the mountains, animal-like men are also destined to live in such places. No one can access civilized life unless he adopts Krishna consciousness, the consciousness of God, because according to the laws of nature each person is granted a particular situation according to his karma (action-reaction law or self-interested action) and his relationship with the gunas. If men desire to live in harmony and peace, they must opt for Krishna consciousness, because as long as they remain absorbed in a bodily conception of existence, they will be unable to rise to the highest level of existence.

Materialists who remain attached to the pleasures of the senses, to material goods, to material comfort, and to their privileged positions until death, generally never wish to leave honors and family charm. Those who are attached to the honors and sweets of the home are forced to be reborn among the lowest species because of their guilty acts committed in their last existence and throughout a lifetime of sins. The holy being enjoys such a high position that he has no consideration for any material benefit. There are different forms of wealth on earth, on the Edenic planets and even on the lower planetary systems, hell, known as Patala. Nevertheless, the pure being knows that they are all material, so that he has no interest in them. One must develop in oneself a taste for spiritual life, superior to the material model, it is only then that one can give up all material good. If a person's thoughts are relentlessly focused on a single object, the body they will get after death will undoubtedly be a function of those thoughts.

The Lord said, "It is the thoughts, the memories of being just leaving the body that are sure to determine its future condition."

We can naturally conclude from this that if we always think of Krishna, God, or if we become fully aware of him, we will reach the planet of Goloka Vrndavana, where Krishna lives forever.

At the end of life, the components of the body are stored in various areas of material energy.

The Lord said: "My dear gopi friends (Young village women, Krishna's companions in Vrndavana. They incarnate, because of their pure love for Him, the highest devotion to the Lord.), Learn from My lips that these are My energies alone that act everywhere. Take a pot of earth: you have nothing more than a combination of earth, water, fire, air and ether. And whether the pot is new, old or broken, the same elements always make it up. When created, the pot is just a combination of earth, water, fire, air and ether; throughout its existence, its components remain the same, and when it is finally destroyed, annihilated, its ingredients will be preserved in various sectors of material energy. In the same vein, during the creation of this cosmos, all the time that its manifestation lasts, as well as after its destruction, it is My energy, always the same, which takes on different aspects. And because My energy is not separate from My Person, it must be concluded that I exist in all things."

The body of matter is an amalgam of elements from the material earth.

We who live on the surface of the globe are all individual beings distinct from God in different forms; some gifted with movement, others immobile. We all come into existence, we live for a while, then disappear when the body returns to the earth. We are only various transformations of the earth. Indeed, the various bodies, with their respective abilities, are only transformations of the earth. They only exist by name, because everything comes from the earth and everything returns to it once destroyed. In other words, we are just dust, and we will become dust again. Everyone is able to consider this point.

The cosmic manifestation is a mixture of matter and spirit (souls), but the cause is the Supreme Being, the Sovereign Lord. The entire cosmic manifestation is just a transformation of the energy of God, the Supreme Person. However, under the effect of illusion, no one can understand that God is no different from the material universe, although this is a proven fact: this material universe is only a transformation of its various energies. Matter and spirit both participate in the Supreme Being. Material energy comes from Krishna, God, but it is separate from Him. On the other hand, the spiritual energy, which also belongs to Him, is not separated from Him. When material energy is used in the service of the Supreme Spiritual Being, it is then transformed into spiritual energy, just like an iron bar becomes like fire when left in contact with it.

When a deep study allows us to understand that God, the Supreme Person, is the cause of all causes, then our knowledge is perfect. The only understanding of transformations of different energies is only partial knowledge; we have to come to know the ultimate cause. There is nothing in the phenomenal world that is not produced by the supreme energy of the Sovereign Lord. The scents of the earth are so many different smells created and used for different purposes, but the original cause is the earth, and it alone. Likewise, you can use an earthen jar to carry water for a while, but in the end, that jar is just earth; so there is no difference between the pot and its original constituent, namely the earth. It's just a transformation of that energy. From an absolute point of view, the original cause, or the primordial constituent, is God, the Supreme Person, and the various existing manifestations are only its by-products.

If we study the earth, we will naturally know its by-products. That is why it is enough to know the original cause, Krishna, God, the cause of all causes, to immediately know all the other things, even if they come in various forms. By grasping the root cause of the various manifestations, one can know everything. If we understand who

God is, the original cause of all that is, we do not need to study the various subsidiary manifestations of this primary substance separately. This is why we must focus our understanding efforts on the Supreme Truth, Krishna, the Supreme Person, Vasudeva. The Name Vasudeva designates the Sovereign Person as the cause of all causes. The world of the phenomenon, the material cosmos, rests on the existence of the noumene, of what is understandable, the intelligible reality. Likewise, everything exists by virtue of the power of the Supreme Lord, even if, because of our ignorance, we fail to perceive it in all things.

We can say that the multitude of forms created comes from planet Earth itself. However, although the universe may temporarily appear to be a tangible truth, in the final analysis, it has no real existence. Earth was originally created by the combination of atomic particles, but these particles are themselves ephemeral. In fact, contrary to what some philosophers claim, the atom is not the foundation of the universe, and it would be wrong to believe that the many varied forms which one can see in the material universe result from simple juxtapositions or combinations of atoms. Supporters of atomic theory believe that everything in this world comes from a certain combination of protons and electrons within atoms. However, scientists fail to discover the source of the existence of the atoms themselves. Under these conditions, we cannot accept the theory that the atom represents the foundation of the universe. This kind of theory is proposed by men without intelligence: true intelligence allows us to understand that it is the Supreme Lord who serves as the real foundation for cosmic manifestation.

Lord Krishna is the original cause of all creation, He is the primary cause. He is the Cause of all causes, the origin of atoms and of material energy. The root cause is therefore God, the Supreme Person, and only ignorant beings attempt to seek other causes by advancing various theories. The varied manifestations found in this world are nothing but creations of material nature accomplished under various circumstances. Works of material nature are sometimes regarded as inventions of science; so we claim the creation of it and deny the existence of God. Covered by the energy of illusion, the incarnate being seeks to take credit for the various creations that surround him in this world. But in fact, all of these manifestations are created automatically by the force of material energy set in motion by the power of the Sovereign Lord. It is therefore the Supreme Person who is the fundamental cause. In fact, the root cause of all that exists is God but in their ignorance, people believe that it is matter that is the source of everything.

We consider the question externally, or fleeting, but in fact the truth is not there. The true protector and refuge of all beings is the Supreme Spiritual Being, Krishna, God. The true protector is material nature, but Krishna is his Lord and Master; he is the sovereign of all that exists. The Supreme Lord directs everything, both externally and internally. It is He who is at the origin of the function of words and of what all sounds express. Krishna, God, is the foundation of the whole creation, everything rests on Him. All galaxies rest on the radiance that emanates from the body of the Lord, and all planets depend on the universal atmosphere. On every planet are oceans, mountains, states and kingdoms, each of which gives refuge to a multitude of living things. They all rest on the terrestrial manifestations of their feet, their legs, their torsos and their shoulders; but in reality everything ultimately rests on the powers of God, the Supreme Person. This is why, in the final analysis, He is known as the Cause of all causes

The embodied spiritual entity is in this material world, conditioned by matter, and prey to illusion.

What connection do we have with our family members; father, mother, brothers and sisters?

Certainly we can say that right now we are all related as father and son, mother and daughters, but do we believe that this kinship existed before?

Does it really exist at the moment?

Will it continue in the future?

The spiritual instructions given by Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, are perfectly suited to the embodied soul conditioned by deluded matter. Our galaxy is temporary, nevertheless, as a result of our previous karma, we come here to receive various bodies there; this has the effect of creating ephemeral bonds born of social relationships, friendship, love, nationality, etc., which all end with death. These temporary relationships did not exist in the past, nor will they exist in the future. This is why, at the present time, the alleged links and relationships are only illusions, because they only concern the body and not the soul.

Just as small grains of sand are sometimes united sometimes separated by the force of the waves, the living beings which agreed to take on material bodies are sometimes united and other times separated by the force of time. The contempt of the conditioned soul comes from its bodily conception of life. The body is material,

but the soul inside is spiritual. This is what is meant by "spiritual understanding." Unfortunately, the one who is plunged into ignorance under the influence of material illusion regards the body as his true "self". Like small grains of sand, bodies come into contact with each other, then they are separated by time, and, in their illusion, people lament for matters of union and separation. There is no question of happiness for those who do not know that.

Here is the first instruction of the Lord.

"At the moment of death, the soul takes on a new body, as naturally as it passed, in the previous one, from childhood to youth, then to old age. This change does not disturb those who are aware of their spiritual nature."

We are not the body; we are spiritual beings trapped in a body of matter. Our real interest is to understand this truth; then we can make further progress in the spiritual realm. Otherwise, if we stick to our bodily concept of life, our miserable existence in this world will go on forever. The political arrangements, social charities, medical assistance and other programs that we have set up for the peace and happiness of mankind will be transitory. We will have to suffer the sufferings of material life one after the other. This is why it is said of this existence that it is a real reservoir of miserable conditions.

The seeds that are sown sometimes become plants, but sometimes it is not. Sometimes the soil is not fertile and seeding turns out to be unproductive. Likewise, a man, influenced by the power of the Supreme Lord, can father a child, but sometimes conception does not take place. So one should not lament the artificial kinship which, ultimately, is subordinated to the will of the Supreme Lord. It is by virtue of this that we are born in such and such a family, in such and such an environment, with a certain personality. All this is regulated by the Supreme Lord according to the desires suggested to us by Maya, illusion. Consequently, in the life of devotion, one should not desire anything, since everything depends on God, the Supreme Person.

It is written: "We must serve Krishna, the Supreme Lord, with absolute love and in a way that pleases Him, without any desire for profit or material gain, either through self-interested activities or conjectures. philosophical. This is what is called pure devotional service."

We should only act to develop our Krishna Consciousness. For everything else, you have to fully rely on the Supreme Person. We should not be planning projects that will ultimately lead to feelings of frustration.

All beings, mobile and immobile, living in this world, you, myself included, are in a temporary situation. It did not exist before we were born and, after we die, it will no longer exist. As a result, our present situation is only fleeting, although it is not unreal. The incarnate being has a very real existence, but its current situation within matter is false, without reality. However, her present situation is not unreal, but only temporary; we can compare it to a dream. A dream does not exist before you fall asleep, nor does it continue once you wake up. The dream period only exists between these two moments; it is therefore unreal in the sense that it is not permanent. Likewise, all material creation, including other creatures and ourselves, is transient in nature. We are not affected by a dream before it takes place or after it has passed; so one should not accept as real a dream or a situation analogous to a dream, and lament when one lives it. This is real knowledge.

God, the Supreme Person, is the Master and the owner of all that exists. He creates through a father who begets a son, He keeps through a government that looks after the well-being of his people, and He destroys through agents, whose mission is to kill. Agents to create, maintain and destroy have no independent power. However, under the influence of the energy of illusion, we imagine ourselves to be the creator, the one who maintains and who annihilates. Just as one seed produces another, a body [that of the father], through a second body [that of the mother], generates another [that of a son or a daughter.]. Just as the elements of the material body are eternal, the living being (the embodied soul), which appears within these elements is also eternal.

There are two energies, one higher and the other lower. The latter consists of the material elements, five coarse and three subtle. The living being, which represents the higher energy, manifests itself in different types of bodies made up of these elements, under the action or the direction of the material energy. In fact, material energy and spiritual energy, matter and spirit, exist eternally as powers of God, the Sovereign Being. The source of all power is the Supreme Person. Since the spiritual energy, the embodied being, which is an integral part of God, the Supreme Person, wishes to enjoy the pleasures offered by the universe of matter, the Lord gives him an opportunity to put on different types of bodies and to know the joys and sorrows inherent in different material situations. In reality, spiritual energy (the living being that wants to enjoy the goods of this world) is manipulated by the Supreme Lord. Those who are called “father” and “mother” have nothing to do with being alive. As a result of his own choice and karma, the individual and distinct from God receives different bodies through so-called fathers and mothers.

The divisions that result from generalizations and distinctions, such as nationality and individuality, are the product of the imagination of people who have made little progress in the field of knowledge. There are actually two kinds of energy, one material and the other spiritual. Both exist forever, for they are emanations of eternal truth, the Supreme Lord. Given that the individual soul, the distinct being, has felt since time immemorial the desire to act in forgetting its original identity, it accepts different situations within material bodies and we attribute to it various denominations corresponding to the innumerable nationalities, communities, social groups, species, etc.

The living being has many things in this world, a material body, children, a woman and so on. He may believe himself to be protected in this way, but all these possessions are in fact of no help to him: he is forced to abandon his present situation and to accept another. His new condition may not be favorable to him, but even if not, he must give it up and accept another body again. Thus continue the trials to which his material existence subjects him. A sensible man should be fully aware that these things can never make him happy. One must realize one's own spiritual identity and serve eternally God, the Supreme Person, with devotion. In reality, what we see has no permanent existence, sometimes we can see it and sometimes not. Only our past actions are the source of all these imaginative chimeras, and it is because of them that we engage in other activities. All that is material is a product of the imagination, because these creations are sometimes visible and sometimes not. At night, when we dream of tigers and snakes, these animals are not really present, but we still react to what we see in our dreams. Likewise, every material thing is like a dream because in fact it has no permanent existence. Likewise, the material world is a creation of our imagination. We came to this world in order to take advantage of the resources it offers us, and because our minds are occupied by material things, our imagination makes us discover many objects of enjoyment. This is the reason why we receive various bodies. According to the ideas suggested by our mind, we work in various ways, animated by various desires, and the benefits that we desire are granted to us by material nature on the order of God, the Supreme Person. We are thus more and more chained to material and illusory conceptions. This is the reason for our suffering here below. One activity breeds another, and all result from ideas from our mind.

The individual being with a bodily conception of life is absorbed by this body which is a combination of the physical elements, the five organs of perception, the five organs of action and the mind. He endures in his mind three kinds of trials or sufferings: those from the body itself and from the mind, those caused by other living beings,

and those which originate from celestial beings themselves and material nature in the form of extreme cold and heat, even lightning, earthquakes, hurricanes, drought, heavy rain, earthquakes, etc. So the body is the source of all kinds of misery. Although of limited duration, the body is the cause of all the miseries of material existence.

The incarnate being itself creates, through its thoughts, the material condition in which it finds itself. As matter is destructible, it must naturally suffer. Otherwise, the living being is detached from all material conditions. One who reaches the spiritual level and who fully understands that he is a spiritual soul, stops complaining or yearning for all kinds of things.

The Lord said, "He who is thus established in transcendence simultaneously realizes the Supreme Being and becomes fully joyful. He never laments or desires to have anything."

The Lord adds: "Beings, in the world of conditions, are eternal fragments of My Person. But because they are conditioned, they fight fiercely against the six senses, and among them, the mind."

In reality, the tiny fragmentary and integral spiritual being of God, the Supreme Person, is unaffected by material conditions. But, because the mind is affected, the senses are affected as well, and the being is fighting for life in this material galaxy. We must carefully consider the position of the soul. In other words, let's try to find out who we really are, the body, the mind or the soul. Let us reflect on our real origin, our destination once we have abandoned our body, and the reason why material pain sometimes overwhelms us. Let us try to understand our real position in this way, then we will be able to give up our vain attachment to materialism, to the pleasure of meaning and to the things of this material world. We may also give up the belief that our material galaxy, where anything that is not directly related to the service of Krishna, is eternal. So we will come to serenity. Let us naturally become aware of our true identity, because Krishna, the Lord, makes it so that we understand above all that we are not the body, but the owner of it. When one understands this simple truth, one can move towards the goal of existence. Since people are not educated for the real purpose of life, they work like crazy and become more and more attached to the material atmosphere. The misguided man accepts the material condition as if it were to last forever. He must, however, lose faith in material things and let go of the attachment he feels for them. It is then that he will find calm and peace.

In truth, the soul has no connection with its material body or with its parents, thanks to which it obtained this carnal envelope.

In truth, the soul enters a material body similar to a machine created by the five gross elements (earth, water, fire, air and ether) and the three subtle elements (the mind, intelligence and false ego) of material nature. There are two distinct natures, called lower and upper; both belong to God, the Supreme Person. The living being is forced to enter a body made up of material elements, following its past self-interested activities. According to the laws of nature, he obtains a body from a father and a mother. But in reality, he is not their son. The incarnated spiritual being is the son of God, the Supreme Person, and because he desires to enjoy the material universe, the Lord gives him the opportunity to enter various bodies. The soul itself has no real connection with the material body it obtains from its material father and mother. She is a tiny fragment, an integral part of the Supreme Lord, but she has the possibility of living in different bodies. The body created by the alleged father and mother therefore has nothing in fact to do with its so-called creators, they have no connection with each other.

In our material galaxy as in all the others, which like a river carries living beings, all become friends, relatives and enemies over time. They also sometimes take a neutral attitude towards some, act as intermediaries with others, scorn each other, and still have many other relationships with each other. However, none of these relationships are permanent. Experience has shown us that in this world whoever is our friend today may very well become our enemy tomorrow. Our relationships as friends or enemies, close or foreign, are really only the fruit of our various activities. In reality, everything that happens to us is due to our contact with the attributes of material nature. As a result, whoever is today my friend under the influence of virtue may very well become my enemy tomorrow under the influence of passion and ignorance. According to the attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance, we consider in our illusion, those around us as friends, enemies, sons or fathers, according to the different relationships that we have with them in different conditions.

The incarnate being, by the consequences of his past acts, wanders throughout the galaxy. Life after life, it is placed in various bodies within various species by different fathers. It is not thanks to a father or a mother that the living being is born. This being has an identity quite distinct from its alleged parents. It is by the laws of nature that it is forced to enter a father's seed and then be introduced into a mother's womb. He has no power to choose who will become his father. The laws of nature force him to

go to different parents. The alleged kinship between a father and a son therefore only exists by an arrangement of the material nature which acts under the authority of God, it has no real meaning and that is why it is said to be illusory.

The same living being will get a father and a mother sometimes belonging to the animal kingdom and sometimes to the human species; sometimes his parents will be birds, and other times they will be celestial beings. This is why Lord Chaitanya Mahaprabhu, the Avatar of Gold, says:

“Harassed life after life by the laws of nature, the incarnate being wanders through the entire galaxy on different planets and within various species. If, in one way or another, he is fortunate enough to meet a sage who will change his whole life, he can then return to God, in his original home.”

During the transmigration or reincarnation of the soul through different bodies, each one, whatever it is, a human being, an animal, a plant or a celestial being, obtains a father and a mother. So there's nothing difficult. What is, is to get an authentic spiritual master and Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. This is why the duty of the human being is to seize the opportunity to come into contact with the representative of Krishna, the authentic spiritual master. Under the direction of this spiritual father, he can then return to God, in his original home, located in the eternal kingdom of the Lord.

Some beings are born among human species, and others are born in animal forms. Although both are living beings, spiritual souls, their relationships are fleeting. An animal can live under the protection of a human being for some time and then belong to other men. As soon as he leaves a master to join another, his former owner ceases to regard him as belonging to him. As long as the animal is in his possession, the man does not fail to become attached to him, but as soon as he sells it, this attachment is broken.

Aside from the fact that the soul transmigrates from one body to another, the relationships uniting beings in the same lifetime are temporary. Being incarnate is certainly eternal, but because a temporary garment, the body, covers it, it cannot realize its real eternity. The soul passes, in a body, from childhood to youth, then to old age. So the body garment is transient, while the soul is eternal. Like an animal passing from one master to another, as soon as it is transferred to another body, this parental relationship based on affection is broken. Although one being can be linked to another by virtue of a relationship based on perishable bodies, the soul remains eternal. It is in fact the body that is born or dies, not the soul, and one should never

think that it is born or dies. In truth, the living being has no connection with its alleged fathers and mothers. But as long as he lives like the son of a certain father and a certain mother as a result of his past acts, he is linked to the body that these parents gave him. In his illusion, he considers himself as their son and shows them affection. After his death, however, their relationship ends. Since this is so, no one should indulge in the illusion of intense joy or deep sorrow. When the soul lives in a material body, it mistakenly believes that it is this body, although in reality it is not so. His relations with his body and his so-called father and mother result from false and illusory conceptions which continue to exist until the being is enlightened on the real situation of the soul.

The incarnate living being is eternal and imperishable, because it has in reality neither beginning nor end. He is never born or dies. It constitutes the fundamental principle of all bodies, and yet it does not belong to any bodily category. The living being is so sublime that in quality it equals the Supreme Lord. Nevertheless, because it is extremely small, it is a spiritual spark or spiritual atom, it tends to fall under the influence of the external energy of God; he then creates various bodies according to his multiple desires. The living being is eternal like the Supreme Lord, but there is nevertheless a difference: God is the greatest of all, no one equals or surpasses him, while the distinct being is extremely small. The size of the soul is that of the ten thousandth of the point of a hair. The Supreme Lord, on the other hand, is omnipresent, absolute and unlimited. Another characteristic characteristic of the spiritual being is that it allows itself to be covered with maya, the illusion energy of the Supreme Lord. The incarnate being is responsible for his conditioned life in the material universe, this is why he is designated here by the word "master". If he so desires, he can come into the material universe, and if he so desires, he can also return to God, in his original home. It is because he wanted to enjoy the material world that the Sovereign Lord gave him a body of matter, through the medium of material energy. The Supreme Lord stands in the hearts of all beings, and directs their wanderings to all. The Lord provides the incarnate being the opportunity to enjoy in this world as he wishes, but He openly expresses his own desire to see him renounce all his material aspirations so that he abandons himself entirely to Him and returns to his first abode with Him. Body and soul are two separate entities from each other.

The soul is the vital principle of the body.

The Lord God said, "Know that what penetrates the whole body cannot be destroyed. No one can destroy the imperishable soul."

In truth, the soul is by nature the vital principle of the body it inhabits. Everyone knows that what awakens the body on all sides is consciousness. We are all aware of the joys and sorrows our body experiences, but our consciousness does not extend to others, whose pleasures and sufferings are unknown to us. Each body is therefore the carnal envelope of a distinct soul, perceptible through individual consciousness, its external manifestation.

The distinct soul of God is therefore a spiritual atom, finer than the material atoms. And there are an infinite number of these spiritual atoms. This tiny spark is the life principle of the material body, where its influence is widespread. Consciousness manifests itself thereby exercising its influence throughout the body; it is proof of the presence of the soul, which is its source. Everyone is aware that deprived of consciousness, the material body is a lifeless object that nothing can revive. As a result, it is clear that consciousness comes from the soul, and not from some combination of material elements.

The man with perfect intelligence can perceive the soul, the measure of which is in the infinitely small. It floats, carried by the five kinds of air. Located in the heart, it dispenses its energy to the whole body. Once purified from the contamination of these five kinds of material air, it reveals its spiritual power. Hatha yoga is used to control, through various postures, the five breaths enveloping the pure soul. Its practice is not to derive any material benefit from it, but to free the tiny soul from the matter that traps it.

The infinitesimal soul resides in the heart of each being, from where its influence spreads throughout the body. There is no doubt that if the energy necessary for the functioning of the organism comes from the heart, it is because the distinct soul and the Supreme Soul are both present there. Blood cells, which carry oxygen stored in the lungs, get their energy from the soul. This is why the blood stops circulating and fulfilling its functions as soon as the soul leaves the body. The soul supplies the body with its vital energy, and the heart is the seat of all bodily energies.

The individual and distinct souls of God, part of the spiritual whole, of Krishna, can be compared to the innumerable luminous molecules composing the rays of the sun: spiritual sparks, they compose the radiance of the Supreme Lord and constitute his higher energy.

The soul is indestructible, eternal and without measure, only the material bodies which it borrows are subject to destruction. The material body is, by nature, perishable. Whether in a moment or in a hundred years, he will die; it's just a matter

of time; it is impossible to keep him alive indefinitely. But the soul, so thin, how could an enemy destroy it, if it cannot even see it?

The soul is so small that you can't even measure it. Seen from one angle or another, the loss of the body is not worthy of tears, lamentations or afflictions, since one cannot kill the being itself, that is to say the 'soul. As for the body, it is anyway impossible to protect it and keep it indefinitely. And it is essential for man to observe religious principles during his earthly life, because the material body in which he will be reincarnated will be the fruit of the acts accomplished in this life.

The original sacred scriptures call "light" the living being, the soul, a piece of the supreme light, God. The "light" of the soul keeps the material body alive. As soon as the soul leaves it, the body decomposes; he cannot live without it. The body in itself therefore matters little.

Ignoring one who believes that the soul can kill or be killed; the wise man knows that she neither kills nor dies. Understand that the spiritual being is not destroyed when deadly weapons strike the body. The soul is so small that no material weapon can reach it. Of a spiritual nature, it cannot die. Only the body dies, or at least is said to die. But beware, such knowledge should in no way encourage murder. God, through the original scriptures enjoins us to never use violence against anyone. Knowing that the real being never dies does not allow the slaughter of animals either. Destroying the body of any being is an abominable act, punishable by human law as well as that of God.

Krishna, God said, "The soul knows neither birth nor death. Alive, it will never cease to be. Unborn, immortal, original, eternal, it never had a beginning, and never had an end. It does not die with the body".

As a quality, the infinitesimal soul is one with the Supreme Soul, of which it is a tiny part. It does not undergo changes like the body, and that is why it is also called "unchanging". The body goes through six stages during its existence: it appears in a mother's womb, remains there for some time, then is born, grows, produces descendants, finally weakens and dies, only to disappear into oblivion. But one cannot say of the soul that it is born and undergoes these transformations; on the contrary, it is because it must take on a carnal envelope that the body is born. It is therefore not created at the moment when the body is formed, any more than it dies at the moment when it breaks down. Only what is born. must also die; the soul therefore knows neither past, nor present, nor future. It is eternal and original. The soul does not age like the body either. Body changes do not affect the soul: it does

not wither away like a tree or any other material object; nor does it generate offspring. Indeed, a man's children are also separate souls; if they seem to have been born of him, it is only because of the bodily bonds which unite them. Their bodies only develop in the presence of the soul. The soul, subject to no change, source of no descendants, does not obey any of the six laws of evolution of the body. The soul is always fully aware and knowing. Now consciousness is the perceptible manifestation of the soul. If we cannot perceive the presence of the soul in the heart, where it lives, we can always apprehend its existence by the consciousness which emanates from it.

Since a consciousness animates all bodies, humans, animals and plants, it must be present in everyone. The consciousness of the individual soul, however, differs from that of God, in the sense that the latter is supreme and has integral knowledge of the past, present and future. The consciousness of the tiny being, on the contrary, is limited and subject to oblivion. When he forgets his true nature, Krishna, who does not have this weakness, instructs him, enlightens him by his teaching. Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the source of the Supreme Soul also called the Holy Spirit, and each of us is an infinitesimal soul, oblivious of its true nature.

All created things are originally unmanifest. They manifest in their transient state, and once dissolved, are found unmanifest.

There are two kinds of philosophers: one who believes in the existence of the soul, and one who does not believe in it. But neither have reason to mourn. Men who follow the principles of spiritual wisdom call those who deny the existence of the soul "atheists." Now suppose for a moment that we accept atheistic philosophy; what reason could we have for complaining?

Before creation, in the absence of the soul, the material elements already existed, in an unmanifested state. From this subtle state comes later the manifested state, just as ether generates air, air fire, fire water, and water earth, which, in turn, gives birth so many phenomena. Take the example of a skyscraper, an assembly of earthly elements, which we demolish: from manifested as it was, it becomes unmanifested again, and finally decomposes into atoms. The law of conservation of energy continues to act; the only difference is that objects are sometimes manifested, sometimes not manifested. However, whether they are in one or the other state, what reason to lament could we have?

Even once again unmanifest, they are not lost. At the origin as at the end, everything is unmanifested, the manifestation only appears at the intermediate stage. However, even materially speaking, this difference is of no real importance. In reality, the

material body deteriorates over time, while the soul remains eternal. Anyone who understands this must remember that the body is only a garment, that there is no need to moan over a change of clothing. Before the eternity of the soul, the existence of the body passes like a dream. In a dream, we may believe that we are flying in the sky or sitting on a king's chariot, but when we wake up, we must return from our illusions. Spiritual wisdom encourages us to spiritual realization by showing us the precariousness of the material body. Whether one believes in the existence of the soul or not, there is no reason to lament the loss of the body.

God reveals the splendor of the soul to us.

The Lord said, "Some see the soul, and it is an amazing wonder for them; so also are others talking about it and still others are hearing about it. However, there are some who, even after having heard of it, cannot conceive of it".

That the infinitesimal soul occupies the body of a gigantic or tiny animal, or that of a large banyan tree or a blade of grass, as well as those of the billions of germs contained in each cubic centimeter of space, is undoubtedly something extraordinary.

The Lord adds: "He who sits in the body is eternal, he can never be killed".

The Lord shows us that the soul is eternal, and the body, ephemeral. Thus enlightened, let us continue to fulfill our duty as a human being according to the social class to which we belong, without letting ourselves be stopped by the fear that a member of our family or acquaintance would die. Likewise, enlightened by the Lord, we must accept that there is without a shadow of a doubt a soul distinct from the material body and refuse to believe that the signs of life appear at a certain stage in the evolution of matter, by a simple combination of chemical elements. However, although the soul is immortal, violence need not be encouraged, except in wartime, when it is really necessary. And when we say "really necessary", it implies that it is applied with the sanction of the Lord, and not capriciously.

The time element is at the origin of the appearance and the disappearance of the material body.

Since it is certain that the material body will be destroyed and that the duration of our existence is not assured, we must not praise neither death nor life. We should rather observe the eternal time, within which living beings manifest themselves and then disappear. Historically, living beings in the material universe have sought to solve the problem of birth and death. Some focus on death by emphasizing the illusory nature of all that is material, while others turn to life, striving to perpetuate it

and enjoy it to the fullest. But these two attitudes are the work of dishonest and unintelligent individuals. It is recommended to become aware of the eternity of the time element, which is at the origin of the appearance as of the disappearance of the material body, and to see how living beings are prisoners of this element. We must observe the activities of eternal time, at the origin of birth and death. It is because it undergoes the domination of time that the living being is born and dies, life after life. This time element is the impersonal representation of God, the Supreme Person, who gives living beings conditioned by material nature a chance to escape his grip by surrendering to Him.

The Lord said: “The Supreme Lord stands in the hearts of all beings and directs their wanderings to all, each one as on a machine (a body), made up of material energy”.

According to his material desires, the incarnated living being receives various kinds of bodies, which are none other than vehicles offered by material nature, through specific parents, on the order of the Sovereign Lord. It is therefore by the will of the Supreme Lord that we must put on different bodies and sleep in different conditions.

In truth, we are neither white nor black, nor yellow, nor red, nor mixed, nor American, nor Caribbean, nor European, nor Asian, nor African.

A civilization gradually degrades and condemns itself to damnation, since it neglects spiritual education, encourages the slaughter of animals to eat their flesh, and does not protect women and the vulnerable or in distress. A civilization which allows hatred, racism, to settle under the pretext of freedom of expression, weakens the intellect, the moral sense and the psyche of its citizens, and forces them to be reborn, in their next life among animal species, does not deserve the name of human civilization. Turn to the Lord, ask the servant of the Lord to offer you the conscience of God, and you will avoid the worst dangers and be saved. Virtue is born true knowledge, and passion for the senses, greed. Ignorance causes behavioral madness, foolishness and delusion. The pure spiritual vision is the one that makes it possible to understand that beyond the material universe is the spiritual world, a true wonder. The material universe is a distorted reflection of it. The Supreme Lord is so good to all beings, that as the Supreme Soul or the Holy Spirit, he always accompanies the embodied soul, whatever the circumstances. The Lord remains with them in their hearts as a witness, a guide, a friend, for the sole purpose of helping them to return to his eternal kingdom. He wants them to permanently leave this world of suffering.

The human being is, in truth, a spiritual entity or spiritual soul, and not the body of matter which has covered it. The day when all human beings become aware of this truth, they will understand that they are neither white, nor black, nor yellow, nor red, nor mestizo, nor American, nor European, nor Asian, nor African, but the members united from the same divine family, that of God, and that they are not of this world. Then hatred, racism, discrimination, inhumanism, indifference, lust, envy and pride will disappear, and love, harmony and peace will appear. It is everyone's responsibility, and God commands us, to spread this truth to the whole world.

The so-called "modern" society, having materialism and the pleasure of the senses as its essence, totally neglects spiritual education which is practically nil, and prefers to do without real food, the word of God.

Hence the disturbing emergence of atheists, unbelievers, satanists, who lead men astray and incite them to violence. This is why the Lord asks you to listen to his servants, realized souls, because they have knowledge and are there to reveal to them God as he is, the absolute truth, to teach them what relates to spiritual realization and the lead to the Supreme Lord.

Being spiritual souls, bodily conceptions do not concern us.

Body, thinness, physical and mental suffering, thirst, hunger, fear, disagreement, the desire for material enjoyment, old age, sleep, attachment to material goods, anger, affliction, illusion and identification with the body are only so many transformations of the material envelope which covers the spiritual soul. Anyone caught up in a material conception of existence, focused on the body, is affected by these phenomena, but the soul is in no way affected by this bodily conception. So she's not fat, skinny, or anything like that.

the spiritually evolved being has no connection with the body or with its acts and their consequences. When we come to understand that our own existence differs from that of the body, and that we are therefore neither fat nor lean, we reach the highest level of spiritual realization. On the contrary, the one who is not aware of his real identity remains chained to the material universe because of his bodily conception of existence. Right now, all of humanity is living with this bodily consciousness. Spiritual intelligence makes it possible to understand this truth and at the same time raise society to the level of perfection. One who ceases to be affected by the bodily conception of existence in its various aspects can rise to the service of devotion offered to the Lord. The more we free ourselves from all bodily conception, the more firmly we establish ourselves in the service of devotion and the more we

become happy and peaceful. To be free from all bodily conception of existence lives separate from the body, even though it lives in this material world.

The way of satisfying the senses is paved with insurmountable difficulties.

The incarnated spiritual being wanders through the paths of the material universe, very difficult for him to cross, and he must be born and die without end. Subjugated by this world under the influence of the three attributes of material nature; virtue, passion, ignorance, there is only one thing in view: the three kinds of action fruits, good, bad and mixed. He thus attaches himself to pious acts, to the pursuit of riches, to the satisfaction of the senses and to the monist theory of liberation which consists in merging into the Absolute. He struggles day and night like a merchant who goes to the forest to exploit the riches which he then sells for a profit. However, he cannot really find happiness in this material world.

It is very easy to understand that the way of satisfaction of the senses is paved with insurmountable difficulties. However, the one who is not aware of it falls into the cycle of death and rebirth and must successively take on many different bodies, human, animal, vegetable, material existence plunges him thus into suffering. Perhaps a person now believes that he is enjoying life as an American, Indian, English or German, but in his next life he will have to put on a body belonging to one of the eight million four hundred thousand (8,400,000) cash. She must immediately accept this new body according to her karma; she will be forced to enter it, and there will be no point in protesting it. These are the uncompromising laws of nature. Because it ignores its eternal, blissful nature, the distinct soul becomes attached to material acts under the spell of maya, the energy of illusion. Although she can never experience happiness in this world, she continues to painstakingly labor to that end. This is what is called maya, the illusion.

It is now, in our present life, that we must prepare for our next existence.

The intelligent man prepares for it and seeks to obtain in his next life the best possible body, that is to say a spiritual body, as those who return to the kingdom of God possess. But let's be clear, when it comes to reincarnation, we must prepare for our next life now.

Bounded minds, such as impersonalists who claim that God has no form, place greater importance on present existence despite its fleeting nature, and so we see

irresponsible leaders emphasizing the body and what attached to it. This design attaches not only to the body, but also to loved ones, wife, children, friends, homeland, and so many other things that die out when present existence ends. When death occurs, the whole context of this life sinks into oblivion. Sleep offers itself as a very apt example in this regard. Indeed, when we sleep, we lose all notion of the body we have and what is attached to it, even if it is only a sleep that lasts only a few hours. Likewise, death comes down to a few months' sleep, the time required to shape a new body cage, offered according to our wishes by the laws of nature through a particular mother. It is therefore simply a question of changing the nature of our desires during this existence, in this very body, and this requires training during our human life. This training can be started at any stage of life, even moments before death, but the normal procedure is to be trained in this way from very early childhood. The institution that provides such training is called the natural organization of society, created by God Himself. This organization aims at the material but also spiritual well-being of all human beings, and it is the best way to make human life perfect. It is therefore recommended that man sever the ties that hold him back to his family, with social or political implications, at the age of fifty, if not sooner, and to prepare for his future life by adopting the order of renunciation.

The materialists who occupy the post of so-called leaders in society remain stubbornly riveted to family life without even making the slightest effort to break these ties which keep them chained to this world. Victims of the laws of nature, they will have to put on according to their actions a new material body of which they ignore the nature and the form, and the place where they will reincarnate. At the end of their existence, these foolish leaders may have won the respect of the masses, but this glory will be of no help to them before the natural laws which keep all beings, feet and fists linked under their sway. It is therefore preferable to give up voluntarily family, social and other ties, to focus instead on the service of love and devotion offered to the Lord.

Man must be offered higher aspirations, otherwise he can never free himself from these unhealthy desires. Desire is inherent in the embodied spiritual being. Since he has an eternal nature, it is natural for him to experience desires, these have an eternal character. But if it turns out to be impossible to put an end to desires, the fact remains that one can modify the object. We must therefore nurture the desire to return to God, in our original home located in his absolute kingdom so that naturally decreases, in the measure of our devotional development, the desire for gain, honors and material popularity. Living beings are made to engage in acts of service, and their desires revolve around this same attitude of service. Thus, from the last vagabond to

the head of state, all serve others in one way or another. But the perfection of such an attitude can only be achieved by diverting the desire centered on the service of matter or Satan, towards the spiritual service, offered to God.

To prepare for a better future, you must first leave your so-called home. Whoever has passed the milestone of fifty years must free himself as soon as possible from all family responsibilities. Because our civilization is based on a life spent at home enjoying maximum comfort, everyone expects a retirement from the sweetest life, in a pleasantly furnished house, sheltering beautiful children and pretty ladies, and that he won't have the slightest desire to leave. So it is with men who remain attached to their privileged positions until death and who never wish to leave, even in dreams, the charms of the home. Prisoners of such chimeras, materialists elaborate a thousand projects with the aim of making their existence even more comfortable, but suddenly, death occurs. Cruel and unforgiving, she takes our scaffolder of big projects against her will and forces her to abandon her body to put on a new one. According to the acts that he has performed in this present life, he will be forced to take a body from one of the 8,400,000 living species. Generally, those who are too attached to the sweetness of the home are forced to be reborn among the lowest species because of the guilty acts which have accompanied a long life entirely devoted to sin; so they waste all the energy that the human form had given them.

To avoid the danger of spoiling human life and becoming attached to illusions, one must at the age of fifty, if not earlier, be aware of the approaching death. It is important to understand that death can happen at any time, even before the age of fifty, and that it is therefore necessary to prepare for a better future life. The way of the natural organization of the society created by God is thus traced that it directs the one who adopts it towards a next better existence, without the least risk of seeing the human form wasted. Holy places around the world offer themselves specifically as a refuge for those who have left working life to prepare for a better future existence. Beings with intelligence must indeed go there when they are over fifty and approaching death, in order to devote their time to a spiritual rebirth and thus free themselves from the family ties that keep them prisoners of material existence. If it is advisable to leave the home to get rid of material attachments, it is precisely because those who cling to it until death cannot, themselves, free themselves from any material attachment, and that thus bound, they cannot conceive of spiritual freedom. However, one should not be infatuated with having left one's home or having founded another in holy pilgrimages, whether legal or not. Many people who give up their homes and go to holy places, but who because of bad relationships, establish illicit relationships with the opposite sex and fall again in

family life. So powerful the illusory material energy that it is able to exert its charm at all stages of existence, even if we had renounced the happiness of the home.

It is therefore essential to practice self-control by celibacy, excluding the slightest sexual desire. To tell the truth, for those who aspire to perfect their existence, sex life is synonymous with suicide, or worse. To give up family life is therefore to master all forms of desires relating to the pleasure of the senses, and in particular sexual desires. To achieve this, one must settle in a sacred place, on a straw mat covered with deer skin, then with a cloth, and recite the Holy Name of the Lord without committing any offense. In other words, it is about wresting the mind from material concerns and fixing it on the Lord. Only this path, simple moreover, can lead us to the highest stage of spiritual perfection.

The highest perfection of man is to remember the Supreme Lord at the end of his life. In other words, you have to shape your existence in such a way that the memory of the Supreme Lord gradually marks each stage of your life.

It is identification with its body, which involves the soul in conditioning by matter and in enslavement to material existence.

The introverted material ego (identification with the body) is thus transformed into three aspects, namely virtue, passion and ignorance, which in turn produce the triple manifestation of the powers that generate matter, of knowledge relating to creations. and the intelligence that guides these material activities.

The material ego or the feeling which pushes the soul to identify with matter, is roughly centered on itself, deprived of any precise knowledge of the existent of God. This introverted selfishness of materialistic beings is at the very source of their conditioning by all that surrounds them, and perpetuates their enslavement to material existence. The introverted impersonalist, without any precise notion of the Supreme Person, concludes by himself that the Lord manifests a material form from his spiritual existence, originally impersonal, in order to accomplish a particular mission. The impersonalist persists in this deceptive conception of the Supreme Lord. His ignorance of the personal aspect of the Lord comes from the ignorance that arises from the combined influence of the three gunas. The spiritual and eternal form of the Lord, which is pure knowledge, bliss and existence, therefore remains veiled from him. If this is so, it is because the Lord reserves the right not to reveal himself to unbelieving atheists who, even after a thorough study of writings such as the Bhagavad-gita (Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person), persist in

retaining their impersonal views. Truthfully, this stubbornness comes from the action of the energy of illusion, a personal energy of the Lord acting as an “aide-de-camp” by veiling the vision of the obstinate impersonalist. We also qualify as grossly ignorant, a man thus misled because it is impossible for him to understand that the all spiritual form of the Lord was born and immutable. If the Lord covered in a material form the impersonality of its original aspect, it would indeed suggest that He is born and that he is transformed from the impersonal to the personal, thus losing his immutability. But this is not the case. Nor does He have to be born as a conditioned soul does. The Lord living in the heart of each distinct being knows well the past, present and future aspirations of conditioned souls but these, in their confusion, can hardly conceive of its eternal form.

The darkness of the false ego generates ether, the first of the five elements, and sound represents its subtle form. Sound is to ether what the object of vision is to the one who sees. The five elements, ether, air, fire, water and earth are all manifestations of the darkness of the false ego. This amounts to saying that the false ego, in the aggregate of material nature, was born from the marginal energy of the Lord and that from this false ego which wants to dominate material creation come the elements necessary for illusory pleasure living beings. The latter practically reign over the material elements as masters and beneficiaries although the Supreme Lord dominates them all. Truth be told, none other than the Lord can be called a beneficiary, but in their illusion separate beings aspire to take on this role themselves. Thus is born the false ego. With these aspirations of illusioned beings are also born, by the will of the Lord, the deceptive elements which they can covet greedily, but in vain.

The sound is first created, then comes the manifestation of the ether. Sound is the subtle form of ether, from which it is distinguished just as the observer of a given object is distinguished from the object itself. Indeed, sound is the representation of the real object, and the sound produced by describing this same object gives a precise idea. Thus sound characterizes an object in a subtle way. Likewise, the sound manifestation of the Lord, like that which describes its characteristic features, is equivalent to the very form of the Lord. Nothing distinguishes the Lord from his sound manifestation because both are absolute. Lord Chaitanya taught us that in the sonic representation of the Lord, his Holy Name, are invested all his powers. We can therefore directly taste the presence of the Lord through the pure vibration of the sound manifestation of his Holy Name. Also, the Lord manifests Himself without waiting for his pure devotee, who will never be separated from it, even for a moment. Whoever aspires to remain in constant contact with the Sovereign Lord must

therefore constantly chant his Holy Names, as recommended in the original holy scriptures:

hare krishna hare krishna krishna krishna hare hare

hare rama hare rama rama rama hare hare

This song of the Holy Names of the Lord in Sanskrit means; “O energy of the Lord, O Lord Krishna, allow me to serve you. Anyone who can taste the company of the Lord in this way will be freed without the slightest doubt from the darkness of the created world, born of the false ego.”

The transformation of ether generates air, accompanied by the sense of touch and the attribute specific to its original elements, namely sound and the fundamental conditions of life, sensory perception, psychic faculties and physical strength. When the air is transformed in turn, by the effect of time and nature, it generates fire with form, accompanied by the sense of touch and sound. Then the fire changes and manifests water, liquid and tasty. Like the elements that preceded it, it is endowed with form, tact and abundant in sounds. Finally, water creates all the variety on earth with its odors and, of course, taste, touch, sound and form. The whole process of creation progressively evolves from one element to another until it produces variety on the earth with its trees, flora, mountains, rivers, reptiles, birds, animals and human races. Evolution also applies to sensory perception: sound generates the sense of touch, which then manifests the form ... Taste and smell also come from the gradual development of ether, air, fire, water and earth. Each represents the effect of one element and the cause of another, but the Lord Himself is the primary cause, manifested in the form of his full emanation, Maha-Visnu, lying on the causal waters of material creation . Lord Krishna is the Cause of all causes.

The various kinds of sensory perceptions are contained in their entirety in the element earth, and partially in the other elements. Ether, for example, has only sound as its attribute, while air contains sound and touch. In fire, we also find sound and touch, but also form. Water contains taste in addition to sound, touch and shape. The earth, however, includes all of these attributes, plus smell. Therefore, the earth, therefore, contains the whole variety of existence, which originates in the fundamental element that is air. Diseases are most often caused by a disruption of air circulation in the terrestrial body of separate beings. Psychic disorders, more particularly, have their origin in a particular dysregulation of the air in the body, and yogic exercises have a remarkably beneficial action on the balance of these subtle airs and allow to eradicate the disease in almost all . When these yogic exercises are

practiced properly, they have the effect of increasing the duration of existence and conferring control over one's own death. Thus, a perfect spiritualist can dominate his death and leave his body at the right time, when he is able to rise to the planet of his choice. However, the devotional service offered to God is superior to any other spiritualist because, by the force of his devotional service, he is promoted to the world which extends beyond the material galaxy, and transported on one of the planets of this spiritual world, by the supreme will of the Lord who directs all things.

It is the interest of the soul that must be sought, not that of the body.

Whoever accumulates goods in this material world such as wealth, land, houses, relationships, friends and children, never possesses them for a time. No one can keep eternally all these illusory treasures, creations of Maya, the energy of illusion of the Lord, which are all factors of error in the path of spiritual realization. It would be better to be content with less, or even own nothing at all, and thus remain free from inappropriate pride. By the influence of the gunas, of the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance, the being knows the defilement within the material universe. As a result, the more one progresses spiritually on the path of devotional service offered to the Lord, the more one frees oneself from the attachment to material illusion. A firm conviction as to the spiritual life and its permanent effects is however necessary to achieve this goal.

To be able to truly realize the permanent nature of spiritual existence, one must voluntarily learn to suffice the minimum so that one can easily provide for all his needs. By avoiding the creation of artificial needs, man will more easily manage to be satisfied with the minimum. By “artificial needs” we mean activities aimed at the pleasure of the senses, on which, moreover, the current evolution of civilization is based. Now, a perfect civilization finds its foundation not in the pleasure of the senses, but in the soul. So-called civilized men, but who live only for the pleasure of the senses, are hardly better than animals; indeed, the latter cannot rise beyond the activity of the senses. Although the mind is superior to the senses, a civilization based on speculative thinking is by no means a perfect society. Beyond the mind is intelligence; Now, it is from the civilization of intelligence that the word of God maintains us. The Bhagavad-gita (Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person), because it deals essentially with human intelligence, traces the evolutionary path of a civilization centered on the spiritual soul, and the pure spiritual science will describe this civilization in its full development. The man who has reached this stage then

enters the kingdom of God. The kingdom of God: the sun, the moon or electricity, although essential in this world of darkness, is in no way required there (see “The spiritual world”). Whoever bases his life on the principles of a soul-oriented civilization, or, in other words, who takes the path of devotional service, then finds himself able to access this kingdom of God, and thereby reach the highest perfection of existence. He will thus live eternally on the soul level, with a perfect knowledge of the service of absolute love offered to the Lord.

It is therefore by sacrificing his vast material possessions for the benefit of this civilization of the soul, that the holy being qualifies to gain access to the kingdom of God, in comparison with which the paradise kingdom of our galaxy seems insignificant. Those who enjoy the material benefits of a sense-oriented civilization should strive to reach the kingdom of God by following in the footsteps of his holy servant. This path is advocated by the Lord.

Neither Brahma the demiurge, the first created and regent being in our galaxy, nor all the wise truly know the omnipotence of God, the Supreme Person. The Supreme Almighty Lord has three main energies, internal, external and marginal, which in turn unfold endlessly. No one can therefore ever assess the extent of these powers since even the Lord in person, in the form of Sesa, cannot estimate them, He who, however, has always described the glories of the Lord forever, from his thousand mouths.

However, whoever receives the special favor of the Supreme Person for having completely abandoned himself in the service of love and devotion offered to the Lord, will be able to cross the insurmountable ocean of illusion and realize the Lord; but certainly not the one who remains attached to the body, which will eventually fall to dust and return to the earth.

Pure beings know the glories of the Lord, in that they can perceive his greatness as well as the extraordinary display of his various energies. Those, however, who remain attached to the perishable body can hardly have access to the science of the Divine. Indeed, the materialistic world, which is based on the identification of the self with the material body, ignores everything of the science of God. Thus, the materialist devotes all his energy to the well-being of the material body, his own, that of his children, those around him, his compatriots ... He must therefore design for this many forms philanthropic activities at a political, national and international level; but all of them are part of the illusion of confusing the material body with the true self, the spiritual soul. And unless you are freed from this false concept relating to body and soul, there can be no question of knowledge of the Divine, and in the absence of

such knowledge, all the progress of a materialistic civilization, despite its brilliance, nonetheless remains a failure.

Only those who unreservedly surrender themselves to the Lord have access to them. We must stop wasting our energy in vainly following the path of materialistic experimental knowledge. Surrendering to the Lord and serving Him with love and devotion is what gives true knowledge. The Lord is limitless, and by his internal power, He helps the submissive soul to know him according to his abandonment.

Lord Krishna says, "As they surrender to Me, in proportion I reward them."

The false ego is the force which connects the incarnate to material existence.

The ultimate totality of matter from which all beings are going to be manifested, is differentiated into many varied forms. The incarnate is above all influenced by ignorance and produces the false ego.

The ultimate totality of matter acts as an intermediary between the pure spiritual element and material existence. It is situated on the border between the material and the spiritual, the source of the false ego of being conditioned by matter. All beings are separate souls emanating from the Supreme Lord, but under the pressure of the false ego, conditioned souls, although they are an integral part of the Sovereign Being, claim to be masters and beneficiaries of material nature. This false ego is the force which links distinct being to material existence. The Lord offers again and again to conditioned and lost souls the possibility of freeing themselves from this false ego, and it is for this purpose that material creation occurs at regular intervals. It is true that He places at the disposal of conditioned souls all the means required to rectify the activity of the false ego, but He does not interfere in any way with the tiny independence which they enjoy as partial emanations of his Person. .

The false ego is also wanting to dominate matter, or identify with its material body. It is this spirit of artificial domination that is called the false ego.

The main function of the false ego is to foster atheism. When a being forgets his natural position of spiritual soul, of divine spark eternally subordinate to the Supreme Lord, and seeks happiness independently of Him, he broadly develops two attitudes: first, he indulges in action for a long time interested in order to gain some personal advantage or to satisfy his senses, then, after having exhausted himself and frustrated with this kind of pursuit, he takes the path of philosophical speculation,

and he comes to believe himself the equal of God. This mistaken feeling of being one with God is the last trap of illusory energy, which keeps the prisoner in the chains of oblivion, and places him entirely under the spell of the false ego.

The best way to break free from the grip of the false ego is to give up speculative habits with regard to Absolute Truth, God. It must be known without question that Absolute Truth cannot be realized through the philosophical conjectures of a selfish being and subject to imperfection. The Absolute Truth, or God, the Supreme Person is realized by the being who listens with submission and love to the words of an authority on the matter, the authentic spiritual master servant of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. By this effort alone he can overcome the illusory energy of the Lord, which for everyone else will remain insurmountable.

The Lord says: "The energy which constitutes the three gunas (the three attributes and modes of influence of the material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance), this divine energy, Mine, one cannot, without evil, exceed it. But who surrenders to Me easily crosses its limits."

The false ego, or identification with matter, is ruled by the celestial being by the name of Rudra, which is a manifestation of Siva. Rudra is the emanation of the Supreme Lord who controls ignorance in the material universe. The activities of the false ego are all based on the body and the mind. Thus, most of the beings dominated by the false ego are under the tutelage of Siva. When a man reaches a more refined level of ignorance, he comes to take himself for the Supreme Lord. This selfish conviction of the conditioned soul is the last trap of the illusory energy which rules the whole material universe.

Strict law governs the struggle for survival.

Handless beings fall prey to those who have hands. beings without legs prey to those who walk. Thus the weak feed the strong, and universal law requires that each species be the food of another.

There exists, by the effect of the supreme will, a rigorous law governing the struggle to survive, and no one, whatever project he forms can escape it, because beings who, against the will of I 'Being Supreme abound in the material universe, are subject to the sovereign power of the energy of illusion, mandated by the Lord to harass conditioned souls by means of the three forms of material suffering. One of these sufferings is that each being must serve as food for a stronger. And no one is so

powerful that he does not have to undergo the domination of a more powerful, because the Lord wanted that the beings are divided so that each always has weaker than him, but also more strong. Thus, when a tiger devours an animal of lesser strength, be it a man, he cannot incur any reproach, since his act falls within the framework of divine law. But man has a special status: although the law of the strongest is still applicable, and that he must subsist at the expense of inferior beings, he can, and must, use common sense, and respond to his nature particular by obeying the scriptural precepts, which other beings do not have access to. Thus, destined to undertake the work of spiritual realization, man should not eat anything that was not first offered to the Lord. He accepts from his devotee various dishes based on vegetables, fruits, leaves, cereals and milk, after which the saint can share the reliefs of the offering, called sanctified meal; thus the sufferings linked to the struggle for existence are gradually alleviated.

God says: "Let me be offered with love and devotion, a leaf, a flower, a fruit, water, this offering I will accept it"

Even those who eat the flesh of animals can offer their food, not directly to the Lord, but to one of his agents, and under certain ritual and religious conditions. However, the scriptures never encourage the consumption of meat food, but rather aim to restrict it according to certain regulatory principles. The original holy scriptures also called "The true gospel", say that all action must be performed according to regulatory principles. They give instructions concerning the sacrifices of animals, like the goat or the buffalo, in front of the goddess Kali. Even today, many sacrifices are made around the world without taking into account the sacred scriptures. In Calcutta, for example, there was a recent advertisement for a slaughterhouse saying it was a temple of the goddess Kali. In their stupidity, those who eat meat and buy their food in these kinds of shops, think that this is the meal sanctified in honor of the goddess Kali, and that this food differs from ordinary meat. Certainly the scriptures mention a sacrifice in which a goat or similar animal is slain before the goddess Kali, but it is for the sole purpose of preventing people from eating butcher's meat and thus become responsible for the killing of the animal whose flesh they will consume. The soul conditioned by matter has a propensity for carnal pleasures and the consumption of animal flesh. The scriptures therefore grant certain concessions.

In truth, the holy scriptures only aim to put an end to all these execrable activities. But to gradually reform meat-eaters and womanizers, they subject their practices to certain regulatory principles. Another example, animal sacrifices offered to celestial beings are allowed to those who eat meat, but it must be understood that these

sacrifices are only used to restrict the consumption of animal flesh. In other words, the original scriptures also regulate the slaughter of animals, stating that outside of these practices, the consumption of animal flesh is strictly prohibited. Each species of being provides the livelihood of another, more powerful. Under these conditions, no one should be too concerned about their food, because there are living beings everywhere, and nowhere do they lack the necessary. Man must live on milk, cereals, leaves, fruits, vegetables which material nature offers him everywhere on earth, which he will offer to the Supreme Lord before consuming them, and thus walk the path of salvation.

The exploitation of the weak by the strong is carried out according to a natural law, which we find, always the same, within all species of beings. There can be no question of putting an end to this tendency which attaches to the material condition by any artificial means; only it will be able to stop the awakening of the spiritual nature of the man, according to regulated spiritual practices. However, the regulatory principles of spiritual life do not admit that a man who massacres the lower animals teaches others at the same time peaceful coexistence. How can we in all conscience wage war on animals, massacre them, make them horribly suffer, and believe that peace will be possible between men?

Blind rulers must first learn to understand and know the Supreme Being, and then strive to recreate the kingdom of God on Earth. Only such a kingdom makes possible the awakening of divine consciousness among the masses.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person fulfills the desires of all beings.

Whether we desire material enjoyment, liberation or the sublime love service of the Lord, everyone must offer his homage to the Supreme Lord, because He can fulfill the desires of all beings. Whoever desires material happiness in this world obtains this blessing from the Lord. Thus, whoever desires liberation will obtain it through the care of the Lord, and whoever desires to absorb himself without respite in his service, in full awareness of Krishna, will also find himself blessed by Him. God has prescribed many rites and sacrifices for those who aspire to material happiness, and men can take advantage of these instructions to enjoy material existence on higher planets or in a noble and aristocratic family. And it is the same for those who desire to be liberated from this material universe. These ways are indicated in the Vedas, the original holy scriptures, and everyone can benefit from them.

Unless you are disgusted with the pleasures of this world, no one can aspire to liberation. This is indeed only intended for beings disgusted with all material enjoyment. Those who have given up on seeking happiness in this world can inquire of the Absolute Truth, God. In light of God's teaching "Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person", one can access true knowledge. Then, this acquired knowledge, the being theoretically becomes One with the Absolute, and when he adopts the service offered to God in Krishna consciousness, not only does he achieve liberation, but he establishes himself more in his life spiritual. For those who wish to dominate material nature, there are many forms of material enjoyment, such as through knowledge and secular science, and the Lord fulfills those who desire to derive happiness from it. In short, whatever the coveted blessing, you have to worship God, the Supreme Person.

The Lord satisfies the desires of everyone who turns to Him. However, one who nurtures a sincere love for Krishna and at the same time covets material pleasure will become perplexed. But Krishna, showing kindness to him, will give him the opportunity to dedicate himself to his service of sublime love, so that he gradually forgets his hallucination.

The material sound vibration is totally different from the spiritual vibration.

When glorifying Lord Visnu or Krishna, He smiles affectionately, and the slow dance of his eyebrows enlivens his sweet look. When the Lord speaks, his words belong to the spiritual world, not to the material world. And as Himself transcends matter, the same goes for his Words as well as for his Acts; all that relates to his Person is pure transcendence, because He is immortal. Indeed, the Words and Acts of the Lord are immortal; they did not come from this world. The nature of its material sound differs completely from that of spiritual sound. The sound from the spiritual world is eternal and like nectar while the sound from the material universe is dull and will disappear. Take, for example, the sound of the Holy Name,

hare krishna hare krishna krishna krishna hare hare

hare rama hare rama rama rama hare hare

It arouses constantly renewed enthusiasm in those who sing it. If we repeat some monotonous material word, we will quickly get tired of it, but no one will ever tire of chanting Haré Krishna, even twenty-four hours a day; on the contrary, he will feel encouraged to continue always more. When a holy being exalts the glories of the Lord, He is very satisfied, and it is without reserve that He covers him with his divine

blessing, because He always shows an unspeakable grace towards his devotee. God, the Supreme Person, is found in the heart of each being as a Supreme Soul also called the Holy Spirit. This is why He knows the past, the present and the future of each being as well as their desires, their activities and everything that concerns them. He sits in the hearts of all beings like a witness. The Sovereign Lord therefore knows all of our desires, such that we have barely formulated them, that the Supreme Lord has already done what it takes to fulfill our aspirations. He never disappoints a sincere holy being, however he desires, unless he seeks something that might interfere with his devotional service.

The Lord grants every blessing to a holy being, according to the desire of his heart. It is only by the grace of God that you can have your desire for anything fulfilled. Also, if we pray to the Supreme Lord for every step we have to take during our material existence, everything will be for the best and the desires of our heart will be fulfilled. In other words, we must seek refuge with the Sovereign Lord in all circumstances and depend entirely on his will. Man proposes, God disposes. The satisfaction of our desires must be entrusted to the Divine Person; this is the best course of action. If we depend on the choice of the Supreme Lord, we will always receive blessings that will go beyond what we wanted.

If we want to sanctify our deeds and their fruits, we must offer everything to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

the Lord said, "Whatever you do, eat and sacrifice, let it be offered to Me. I am the beneficiary of all the sacrifices, all the austerities and all actions done for the well-being of humanity."

Any action aimed at the good of the family, the community, the nation or all of humanity, must be done in full awareness of Krishna or conscience of God. This is the instruction of the Lord.

God is the source of all blessings.

Anyone who aspires to the fruits of religion, prosperity, satisfaction of the senses and, ultimately, liberation, must serve the Lord with devotion, because worshiping God makes it possible to satisfy all these desires. Heavenly beings can only grant blessings with the consent of God, the Supreme Person. In fact, celestial beings cannot grant the least blessing without the consent of the Supreme Lord. Also, if we have desires that fall within the framework of religion, prosperity, satisfaction of the senses or liberation, we must address ourselves to God, the Supreme Person, offer Him prayers

and solicit the satisfaction of our desires to his Divine Person. That's what real intelligence is. An intelligent man never turns to celestial beings to get anything; he turns directly to God, the Supreme Person, who is the source of all blessings.

True religion does not consist in celebrating ritual ceremonies, but rather in surrendering oneself to the Lord. For one who is truly subject to the Lord, there can be no question of any other effort, distinct from this path, for material prosperity. A holy being who serves the Lord has no disappointment in the satisfaction of his senses. If he has a desire to fulfill, Krishna, god, the Supreme Person, fulfills it. As for liberation, every holy being who consecrates himself fully to the service of the Lord is already liberated. It is therefore unnecessary to take any other route to obtain release. Let us seek refuge in Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and let us serve Him with love and devotion, this will help us to satisfy our desires. In truth, the service of love and devotion offered to the Lord is the only way. In other words, even if one is full of material desires, one can continue to serve the Lord with devotion, and all our desires will be fulfilled.

Lord Krishna is the refuge and protector of all submissive souls.

In the material universe, in contrast to the absolute realm, there is duality. Indeed, it rests on both the material and the spiritual, while the absolute kingdom is purely spiritual, without there being any trace of material influence. In one, everyone strives, driven by illusion, to take control of the world; in the other, the Lord is unanimously recognized as the Supreme Master, and all act as his absolute servants. So everyone in the world of dualities is envious of others; finally, death is inevitable, since the spiritual lives there surrounded by matter.

The Lord is the only refuge for the submissive soul wishing to be freed from dual existence and the fear that accompanies it. And in fact, no one in the material universe can escape the cruel hands of death unless he abandons himself to the Lord. The Lord is equal to all beings, but his devotee, to always live in contact with the infinitely great, God, obtains more glory. the Lord distributes his mercy in equal shares to all beings, but the entire holy beings dedicated to his service fully enjoy it. The Lord always shows himself equal towards all beings. Nevertheless, He shows particular kindness towards his devotees, because He thus promotes the good of all beings.

The unfortunate, the needy, the intelligent, and the inquiring mind, when they have performed acts of piety, generally begin, if they have not already done so, to worship the Lord. The others, whose existence is a series of misdeeds, cannot, whatever their

position, approach the Supreme Being, because the illusory energy misleads them. Now, when misfortune arises, the pious man has no choice but to take refuge with the Lord, because to keep constantly in his mind the thought of the Lord is to walk on the path of birth liberation and repeated deaths. For those who developed this attitude, the misfortunes disappear. Truly they are welcome, since they allow him to cultivate the memory of the Lord, that is to say, to escape material existence. Anyone who has taken refuge with the Lord rather than with great authorities in spiritual matters, can obtain liberation without more harm than if he jumped over the water contained in the imprint left on the ground by the hoof of a calf. This one is called to live in the kingdom of the Lord, and has no place in the material universe, where new dangers await us with each step. The material cosmos is a place of dangers, strewn with pitfalls. The mediocre intelligences strive, by a thousand means, to circumvent these obstacles, or to want to derive pleasure from material existence in spite of the misfortunes which it imposes, but remain ignorant of the fact that this universe is, by nature, source of constant suffering.

They also have no knowledge of the kingdom of the Lord, all of happiness and no trace of unhappiness. On the contrary, it goes from the duty of man to sure intelligence not to be troubled by the cruelties of fate, which are moreover inevitable in this world, but rather to take to heart, in spite of all the evils which cannot fail to reach him, to progress on the path of spiritual realization, aware that this is his mission as a human being. In fact, the spiritual soul is located beyond all material suffering, so that all the evils we face are only in name, and therefore without foundation. In a dream, for example, a man can be devoured by a tiger, and howl in fear, but in reality, there is no tiger, and therefore no reason to be afraid; all is chimerical. Likewise, the evils of existence are like dreams. If, however, we have the fortunate fortune to put an end to our “hallucinations” by entering into contact with the Lord through the service of devotion, this union will bring us only tangible gains; any action performed within the framework of the nine devotional practices. This service offered to the Lord consists of nine different practices:

- 1) listen to what concerns the Lord,
- 2) glorify him,
- 3) Keep him present at his memory,
- 4) serve his lotus feet,
- 5) worship him,

- 6) Send prayers to him,
- 7) to comply with his commandments,
- 8) befriend Him, and
- 9) surrender fully to Him; represents a step forward on the path of liberation from the material universe, of return to God.

This is the respectful way of looking at Lord Krishna.

When we are before the Supreme Lord, Krishna, we must first look at his lotus-like feet, then gradually raise his gaze from his legs to his waist, to his chest and, finally, to his face. One should not try to contemplate the face of the Lord without first being familiar with the vision of his lotus feet.

This is how to modify and master the action of the mind.

The syllable Om formed from the three absolute letters [A-U-M], is the sound form of Lord Krishna, the key and the first germ of spiritual realization.

The Lord said, "I am the syllable om, the supreme covenant of letters."

This means that the syllable Om is identical to Krishna.

The syllable Om allows us to control our mind. For that, we must settle down comfortably, bring our thoughts back to the three absolute letters [A-U-M] and, by regulating our breathing, control our mind so as not to forget this spiritual key. The syllable formed of the three absolute letters, A, U and M, forms the key, the first germ of spiritual realization. Mentally reciting it, while regulating one's spiritual "technical" breathing, conceived and practiced by great spiritualists, thanks to which one reaches a state of deep meditation, allows one to master a mind dominated by matter. So we can change the habits of the mind, because it is not about "killing" it. Indeed, mental activity and desire cannot be curbed, but it is however possible to cultivate the desire to act with a view to spiritual realization, and for that, it is necessary to transform the very nature of what makes the object of thought. Since the mind is the pivot, the axis which directs the organs of action, if we transform the nature of mental functions, to think, to feel and to want, the activities of the senses will then be modified. Now, only the spiritual sound is capable of bringing about this desired transformation of the mind and the senses, and the syllable Om forms the

first germ, the key to all sound, spiritual vibration. The power of spiritual sound is such that it can heal even those who suffer from mental imbalance.

The syllable Om is the direct literal manifestation of the Supreme and Absolute Truth, Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. Anyone who cannot sing the Holy Name of the Lord directly, as recommended to all those who want to achieve perfection, will therefore be able to sing the syllable Om, without difficulty, which is a form of invocation addressed to the Lord.

“Om hari om”, for example, means: “O Lord, God, Supreme Person”.

In truth, the Holy Name is identical to the Lord, and likewise for the syllable Om. Some neophytes, however, show themselves incapable of realizing the sublime and personal Form or Name of the Lord because of their imperfect senses; these receive spiritual training based on this technique of respiratory mastery that accompanies the silent, inner recitation of the syllable Om. Since it is impossible to understand the Name, the Form, the Attributes and Entertainment of the Sovereign Person through our current senses, soiled by matter, it is therefore necessary to give birth to these spiritual realizations in the mind, seat of sense activities. Holy beings directly fix their thoughts on the very Person of Absolute Truth, Krishna. But whoever fails to accept these personal traits of the Absolute will have to follow an impersonal discipline so that, later, he will rise to a higher level. Gradually, as the mind becomes more and more spiritual, detaches itself from sensory activities, and by the force of intelligence the senses will be mastered. Thus, the mind too absorbed in material action can embrace the service offered to the Supreme Lord and establish itself fully in a spiritual and absolute consciousness.

We call discipline of breath, this first way of spiritualizing the mind which consists in submitting it to the technique of singing the syllable Om, and to the perfect mastery of breathing. Establishing yourself in perfect ecstasy is the highest degree of this method of breath control. Now, experience has shown us that even the state of perfect ecstasy attained by total absorption in the consciousness of God turns out to be ineffective when it comes to mastering a mind absorbed in matter. The mind, although it temporarily ceases to think about the activities of the senses, remembers the actions of the past which spring from the subconscious and forms an obstacle for those who wish to dedicate themselves totally to spiritual realization.

The sages recommend a second, safe way, which is to absorb the mind in the service offered to the Sovereign Person, Krishna. Krishna, the Supreme Lord, also stresses the importance of this direct method. The mind thus purified, spiritualized, it is necessary

to engage without waiting in the service of absolute love offered to the Lord through the various devotional activities such as listening, singing, etc. Even a man with a turbulent mind will be sure to progress if he takes this path under the guidance of a qualified guide. Then meditate on the various parts of the Visnu Body (Krishna), one after the other, without losing sight of its entire form. Thus, our mind will detach from the sense objects. Let us not carry our thoughts anywhere else, for the Supreme Lord, Visnu, embodies the Supreme Truth; in Him alone the mind will find the perfect union. The mind is constantly troubled by passion and misled by ignorance. But it is possible to remedy this evil: by connecting everything to Visnu (Krishna), the impurities coming from material influences are dissolved, which makes it possible to find inner appeasement.

The wheel of material existence.

The material mind covering the soul takes it from one life form to another. This is called the wheel of material existence.

The activities of the mind under the influence of material nature are the cause of happiness and unhappiness in this world. Blinded by illusion, the soul eternally pursues its existence conditioned by matter under different names. We qualify those who find themselves in this situation, to be eternally conditioned. In short, the mind is at the origin of conditioned existence. This is why the practice of union with God as a whole aims to ensure mastery of the mind and the senses. Once the mind is mastered, the senses are automatically mastered, and the soul is saved from the consequences of virtuous or ungodly action. If the mind is placed at the feet of Lord Krishna, the senses will be automatically employed in his service; and when he absorbs his mind and his senses in the service of love and devotion which he offers to God, the individual being naturally becomes aware of Him. Whoever meditates on Krishna becomes a perfect transcendentalist spiritualist.

The mind is conditioned by material nature and given its great power, it covers the individual soul and immerses it in the waves of material existence. When the mind and the senses are purified, all of existence is purified, and one is freed from all material designation. We stop considering ourselves as a human being, a celestial being, an animal, a Christian, a Muslim, an African or a French. When the senses and the mind are purified and when one is fully absorbed in the service of Krishna, one can be released and return to God, in his original home located in the kingdom of the Supreme Lord.

Anyone who wants to progress in the spiritual life must master his mind and his senses.

Even one who has renounced the world to adopt the order of renouncing material life should not renounce chanting the holy Names of the Lord “Haré Krishna”.

Renunciation does not imply rejecting the song of the Lord’s holy Names. Likewise, we should not give up charity or penance. Yoga practices aimed at mastering the mind and the senses must be strictly observed.

By its very nature, the mind is very unstable, and no one should befriend him. If you trust him, you risk being cheated at any time. The first duty of anyone who wishes to progress in the spiritual life is to become master of the mind and the senses.

Although individual beings distinct from God, spiritual souls, are an integral part of the Supreme Lord and therefore are purely spiritual, they do not suffer less in this world, struggling against the vicissitudes of existence, because of the mind and senses. In order to escape this illusory struggle for existence and for happiness in this world, one must dominate the mind and the senses, and detach oneself from material conditions. At no time should we neglect the practice of austerity and penance, we must always apply it. If the spiritualist leaves the field open to his mind and does not control it, it will bow before enemies like concupiscence, anger and greed, which will not fail to destroy it.

The uncontrolled mind, with its procession of lust, anger, greed, madness, envy and illusion, can undoubtedly destroy the spiritualist. The latter, in fact, once dominated by his mind, falls back to the material level. So you have to be very careful with the mind. The mind is at the origin of lust, anger, pride, greed, affliction, delusion and fear; all these tendencies combine to enslave the being with the interested action. The mind is the original cause of subjugation to matter, and many of our enemies accompany it, such as anger, pride, greed, affliction, illusion and fear. The best way to always remain in control of the mind is to absorb it into Krishna consciousness. And since the bad tendencies which escort the mind chain us to the matter, we should be very careful not to put our trust in it, because it is both our best friend and our worst enemy.

All living things, humans, animals and plants interact with each other and with respect to each other.

Every member of each community, in human society, as well as in the animal and vegetable kingdom, each human being, cow, dog, goat, insect, grass, shrub, tree etc.,

has a role to play and acts for the good from all the others. Everyone must work in harmony with the others, for the benefit of society as a whole, which includes not only mobile beings but also still beings, mountains, hills, earth. The community of men made up of traders, farmers and businessman, by the production of cereals, the protection of cows, the transport of food when necessary, and the financial activity, is particularly responsible for the economic progress of society.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person teaches us that even cats and dogs, although of little importance, should not be neglected, the protection of the cow keeps the first place, however. Likewise, the most degraded of men who are called “untouchables” in India, must not be “forgotten” by the higher groups of society. Each being is important, some, however, are primarily responsible for the progress of human society, others more indirectly. When Krishna Consciousness, or God consciousness, reigns, everyone finds what will be of greatest benefit to him.

All of these elements are linked together and interdependent. But in the final analysis, the Lord is the ultimate bonum, and therefore the lifeblood of everything.

Whatever body it resides in, the soul is the same.

As pure spirits, all spiritual souls are equal and identical, whether they reside in the body of a celestial, human, animal or plant being.

This is why it is written: “Those who are truly enlightened do not see the external appearance of the living being, (the material body) whether it is a celestial being, an inhabitant of the planets paradise, of a human being, of an animal or of a plant.

Those who are enlightened with pure divine knowledge, no longer see the body of white, black, yellow, red, mestizo, or animal or vegetable material form, but only the spiritual entity which is there. Therefore they experience an equal love towards all human beings without exception. They go further still, because in all the bodies of animals and plants they also see only the spiritual soul which is there, and also do not make a difference between a man, a woman, a dog, a cat, an elephant or an ant, they love them all with equal love. Through the material envelope, they see only the embodied spiritual entity that resides there.

That’s really love. This is why God commands not to eat meat, fish and eggs.”

What is the true meaning of free choice and free will that God grants us?

Only pure natural and spontaneous love can satisfy God, an immaculate love, without traces of any personal desire. This is the main reason why God gives each living being the freedom to choose. This free will allows us to love or not to love the Supreme Eternal. The choice is left to each living being. The beings who dedicate their love to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person are in the spiritual world, while those who do not want to love him are relegated to the material universe. Those who do not love God or who are envious of his position as Supreme beneficiary cannot remain in the spiritual world. When this happens, they are immediately fallen from the spiritual world, because the Lord's envy does not exist there.

The choice to love the Lord or not exists in each of us from all eternity. The individual being distinct from God has no independence. When he places himself under the tutelage of the Sovereign Lord, he remains free; but as soon as he engages in material activities with the impression of fulfilling his senses, he does undergo the spell of material nature. It's up to us to choose.

To love God, to obey and serve him with love and devotion, and to live with him in his kingdom, or to choose not to love him, not to serve him with devotion, to satisfy our own senses, and to undergo in material world life after life, rebirth, death and suffering repeatedly.

Where do the “Messiahs”, the messengers of God, come from, and who are they?

Six perfections, namely beauty, wealth, power, fame, wisdom and renunciation, belong originally to the Supreme and Absolute Person. Separate beings from God, fragments and integral parts of the Supreme Being, can also have all of these material attributes, but only partially, up to seventy-eight percent of the Lord. In the material universe, these attributes of being distinct manifest to a lesser degree, veiled as they are by material energy. Do the attributes of having come into this world lose their original color and almost entirely die out.

We divide the planets into three systems of different levels: the lower worlds or hell, intermediary of terrestrial types and higher or paradisiac. The Earth and its human inhabitants is located at the beginning of the intermediate worlds, while Brahmā and his peers live on the upper planets, the highest of which is Satyaloka. The inhabitants

of the latter perfectly master spiritual wisdom, so that for them, the mystical cloud of material energy dissipates; they are therefore designated by the name of personified knowing. Fully awakened to material and spiritual knowledge, they pursue no personal interest, whether in the material or spiritual worlds. One can practically qualify them as holy sages without desire, because they have nothing to pursue in the material universe, and they find in themselves their fullness in the spiritual world. Why then, do they come here, we wonder?

The answer is that they descend to different planets in our galaxy “The Milky Way” at the behest of the Lord to fulfill the role of messiahs, and to release fallen souls there. They appear on earth in different places and in different circumstances, in different climates, they do good for men. But apart from their mission, to withdraw from the illusory influence of material energy souls embodied and conditioned by matter languishing in material existence, they have nothing to do in this world.

All the planets are inhabited.

Krishna, the Sovereign King of kings created the various planets and the various places where living beings live according to their occupation and the attributes of the material nature which act on them, and He also created their various monarchs and rulers.

Lord Krishna is the King who rules all other kings, and it is He who created different planets for different types of living things. Even on the planet we live in, there are different places of habitation for different types of people. There are deserts, icy lands, valleys in mountainous regions, and in each of these places live different kinds of men born under various material influences according to their past acts. Thus the nomads who populate the Arabian desert, the inhabitants of the Himalayan valleys and the inhabitants of the pole differ from one another. Likewise, there are a variety of planets, whose living conditions differ from each other. There are, for example, various planets located under the Earth, up to what is called Patala, and all of them are populated by different beings. Contrary to what modern scientists believe, no planet is uninhabited.

The Lord also affirms in this connection that living beings are present in all spheres of existence. There is therefore no doubt. The other planets are also inhabited and sometimes by beings more intelligent and better off than us, and the living conditions of these latter are more sumptuous than ours, on earth. But there are also certain beings who, because of their past acts, are forced to live on other planets located out

of reach of the sun's rays. The condition of each being is thus determined by the Supreme Lord, according to the particular atmosphere of the planet, a specific type of body is granted to the spiritual being who must be incarnated there. In truth, all the planets of our galaxy "The Milky Way", as of all the galaxies of the material cosmos are inhabited. There are countless rulers on the various planets that inhabit the galaxy: the celestial being master of the sun and that of the moon, Indra on the heavenly planets, Vayu, Varuna, as well as those who are on Brahmaloaka, the planet where lives Brahma. They are all obedient servants of the Lord, and whenever any trouble arises in the administration of countless planets in different galaxies, these leaders pray for the Lord to intervene. And that's when the latter descends into this world.

The Lord appears in every age, whenever the submissive leaders find themselves in difficulty. He also descends for the pleasure of his pure devotees. Submissive leaders and pure beings place themselves under his orders, never violating his will. This is why the Lord is always very attentive to them. Whenever demonic beings spread disorder across the galaxy, the Lord appears to protect his devotees.

It is sexual life and it alone which perpetuates life after life, conditioned existence in matter.

Only continence makes it possible to break the chain that keeps us prisoner of this material world, and to reach immortality.

The spiritual world, which represents three-quarters of the Lord's energy, extends beyond the material cosmos; it is particularly intended for those who must never be reborn again. However, those who remain attached to family life and who do not rigorously respect the vows of celibacy, must remain in the three spheres of the material galaxy.

The highest benefit that can be conferred on man consists in educating him so that he detaches himself from sexual life, because it is she alone who perpetuates, life after life, the existence conditioned in the material. Civilization which does not advocate any sexual restriction must be considered degraded because it thus creates a climate in which it will be impossible for the soul to escape from the confinement of the material body. Birth, old age, sickness and death are the property of the body of matter, and oppose the very nature of the spiritual soul. But as long as the attraction for the pleasure of the senses is nourished, the distinct soul is forced to perpetuate

the cycle of deaths and successive rebirths on behalf of the material body: a simple garment subject to the laws of usury.

The institution of social divisions gives man the highest benefits by educating him from childhood by a vow of continence. The order of celibacy, continence and the study of spiritual knowledge is intended for disciples who are instructed in the observance of a rigorous continence. Those who have adopted this phase of celibacy and continence from a very young age, when they have no attraction for sex life, will have no difficulty in respecting their wish; thus established on this path, they will reach the highest perfection, that of accessing the kingdom where three-quarters of the Lord's energy predominates, and where one finds neither death nor fear, but a blissful existence, all of knowledge and eternity. Those who are attached to family life will easily renounce sexual activity if they have been educated according to these precepts. The head of the household is advised to leave their home when they reach their fifties and go and live as a hermit. Then, when he is completely detached from the affection for the members of his family, he then embraces the order of renunciation to work fully in the service of the Lord. Any religious teaching in which the faithful is trained to make a vow of continence is beneficial, because only those who receive such education can put an end to this sad material existence.

Family people and those who have deliberately broken the vow of continence will not have access to the realm of immortality. Righteous heads of families, fallen spiritualists can be raised to the upper planets of the material galaxy, which accounts for a quarter of the total manifestation, but, let us repeat, they will not be able to reach the kingdom of immortality. The spiritualist who breaks the vow of continence can redeem himself by taking another human form within the virtuous family of a wise spiritual guide or rich merchants, and thus hope to rise again, but it is better to reach the highest perfection, or immortality, as soon as the human form is obtained; otherwise, the entire mission that is devolved to man will be a complete failure. For the spiritualist who aspires a little bit to rise above the material sufferings, it is less serious to commit suicide than to give up voluntarily in the sexual life, especially for the one who has embraced the order of renunciation. A holy man who indulges in the pleasures of the flesh, that is the vilest religious downfall. Anyone who experiences such a mistake can only be saved if he has the fortune to meet a pure being.

When Lord Krishna leaves a galaxy once his divine mission is completed, it is to appear immediately in another.

The appearance and disappearance of Lord Krishna is similar to that of the sun. The Lord appears and disappears in countless galaxies, and when He is present in a particular galaxy, it is bathed in spiritual light, while another, which He has just left, is then plunged again into the darkness. However, this entertainment takes place forever. Indeed, the Lord is always present in one or the other of the innumerable galaxies, just as the sun is always traversing one of the two hemispheres, sometimes in the east, sometimes in the west.

Just as the sun appears in the morning and gradually rises to the meridian and then sets even as it rises in another hemisphere, the disappearance of Krishna in one galaxy corresponds to the beginning of his many diversions in another. To be more precise, as soon as entertainment ends on earth, it begins to manifest itself elsewhere. And that's how his eternal entertainment continues unabated. We know that the sun rises once every twenty-four hours; similarly, the entertainment of Krishna becomes visible in a given galaxy once every day of Brahma; and today the Lord teaches us that it lasts four billion three hundred and twenty million (4,320,000,000) solar years. But wherever the Lord is, all of his wonderful entertainment takes place at regular intervals.

As the sun sets, the snakes gain power, the thieves feel more courage and the specters become active, but the lotuses wither and the cakravaki birds lament. Likewise, when Lord Krishna disappears, atheists feel invigorated but the holy beings are saddened.

Austerity, penance and repentance make it possible to purify the being from the consequences of its faults and sins.

There are two kinds of activities: pious and ungodly.

By performing virtuous acts, man obtains the power to experience high material pleasures, while ungodly acts condemn him to endure terrible suffering. However, a devotee of the Lord has no interest in material pleasures; likewise, suffering does not affect him. When it is given to him to live in prosperity, he knows that he thereby consumes the fruits of his virtuous acts, and when he experiences distress, he knows that the consequences of his ungodly acts are all the less diminished. A devotee of

the Lord is not concerned with pleasures or material suffering; he has no other desire than to practice the devotional service which he offers to God.

In reality, neither joys nor material sorrows can stand in the way of devotional service. Holy beings comply with certain principles of austerity: they observe the fast which marks special holidays. They renounce illicit sex (outside marriage), stimulants and toxic substances (drugs, alcohol, tea, coffee, cigarettes), gambling and the consumption of animal flesh (meat, fish, eggs). This is how they purify themselves from the consequences of the faults they may have committed in their past lives. Because they dedicate themselves to devotional service, the most virtuous activity there is, they enjoy existence without having to worry about anything other than serving the Lord.

According to the very words of the Lord, it is enough to know the spiritual and absolute nature of his entertainment (which takes place in our material galaxy or in the spiritual world), to understand in truth who He really is, how He appears and acts in this world, to be immediately recognized as worthy to return to the spiritual world.

This principle, which states Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, is verified in the holy king Dhruva. We see indeed that after having sought throughout his life to realize God, the Supreme Person, by austerity and penance, he obtains the fruit of his efforts, since he proved himself worthy of being taken to the spirit world by the personal servants of the Lord.

What happened to the holy king Dhruva, will also happen to all those who serve God with love and devotion, a total submission and who do all that the Lord will ask them immediately with deep joy.

Those whose hearts remain constantly attached to the service of devotion offered to God are immediately freed from all the consequences of their sinful lives. These reactions generally manifest themselves in four phases; some are ready to bear fruit, others are still at seed level, others are still unmanifested, and the last ones are already underway. However, devotional service immediately reduces to nothing all these reactions due to our faults. When devotional service is in the heart of a person, there is no longer any desire to act reprehensibly. The sinful life results from ignorance, that is to say, from forgetting our natural and eternal position as a servant of God; but as soon as a person becomes fully aware of Krishna, God, he realizes that he is the eternal servant of the Supreme Lord.

In the material universe, the notions of “good” and “evil” are just creations of the mind.

The Lord says: “Whoever duality (good-evil, happiness-unhappiness, hot-cold, true-false) leaves indifferent, that neither the joys nor the sorrows of this world affect, surrenders worthy of eternal life.”

Whoever is resolved to put an end to all material preoccupation, no longer cares about this material world where duality reigns. It is perfectly accomplished in Krishna consciousness, the consciousness of God, and does not care about good or evil, happiness or unhappiness.

In the material universe, the ideas of “good” and “evil” are just creations of the mind. Also, it is wrong to say this is good or this is bad. You have to understand that in this world of duality, believing that something is good or bad is only a matter of imagination. However, it is not a question of imitating the one whose conscience is beyond all duality; you have to really be on a spiritual level to acquire this neutrality. God being absolute, evil does not exist for Him, only good. Otherwise, it could not be called Absolute. What we think is wrong is good in his eyes, because the Lord has created everything in a spirit of goodness, good being the essence of all that is. God being infinitely good, evil operates under his direction. God governs both good and evil; Hence his title of Absolute Master. Nothing can limit it, because It is infinite. It is beyond all duality and as infallible as infinite. He who, free from all bond, does not rejoice more in happiness than he grieves over unhappiness, that one is firmly established in absolute knowledge, the conscience of God.

There is always some upheaval sometimes favorable, sometimes unfavorable, in the material universe. Not to be moved by these changes, to be affected neither by good nor by evil, it is by this sign that one recognizes a being conscious of Krishna, God. As long as he is in the material universe, everyone has to face good and evil, the innumerable dualities of which he is the seat. But he who is absorbed in the consciousness of God thinks only of Krishna, the absolute and infinite Good, and is not subject to these dualities. The living being conscious of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person enjoys a purely spiritual condition, which is called in technical terms, “spiritual ecstasy”. Both good and evil emanate from God. It is said that evil represents its back and good represents its front.

God being perfect and perfection personified, everything that emanates from perfection is also perfect. God being perfect, so is everything that comes from Him. If things are perfect in themselves, they will remain so as long as we maintain their

state of perfection. God only desires good. The living being found himself in this material Universe because he made a bad use of his will. Even if he wishes to enjoy this world of matter, God is so good that He grants him facilities and directives. Having given up the company of God to come into the material universe and have a good time, the Lord allowed it by saying, "Okay, enjoy the experience. When you understand that material enjoyment only brings frustration, you can come back." Thus the Supreme Lord guides the enjoyment of all beings, and especially humans, so that they can return to their original home, the kingdom of God. Nature is the agent who acts according to the Lord's instructions. If the living being is too prone to abuse their freedom, they will be punished. This punishment is the consequence of the desire to be it. God doesn't want to see a human being turned into a pig, but when you develop such a mindset by eating indiscriminately, He grants that facility in the form of a pig body. Present in the hearts of all, God notes from the inside the desires of the living being. Then, He orders the Material Nature to produce a body conforming to the desires of each one.

Evil was unquestionably created by God. But it was human abuse of free will that made it necessary. God gives humanity good directives, but when it disobeys, evil will naturally punish it. God does not desire evil, which is created out of necessity. We suffer because of our bad deeds. On the other hand, evil and suffering make it possible to reduce the consequences or consequences of acts or misdeeds that we have committed in the past or the previous life. This is why God, being supreme, punishes us. When you place yourself under the protection of the Lord, nothing is wrong; all is well. God does not want to create evil; rather, it is human wrongdoing that prompts the Lord to create a painful situation. As soon as one reaches the level of service of love and devotion offered to God, one fully understands that Krishna, the Supreme Person, is the goal of existence. There is no point in glorifying someone for their material qualities or criticizing them for their material defects. In the material universe, good and evil do not really make sense, since if someone is good, he can be elevated to the higher, heavenly planetary system, while if he is bad, he can fall to the lower planetary systems, to hell. Beings of diverse mentalities sometimes rise and sometimes are demeaned, but that is not the purpose of existence. Rather, this goal is to free oneself from these elevations and degradations by becoming aware of Krishna. This is why a holy man does not distinguish between what is supposed to be good and what is considered bad; rather, he wants to see all happy beings in Krishna consciousness, which is the ultimate goal of existence.

In truth, everything is good and good. Whatever the Lord creates is good, even if it appears to us to be evil. We can think that this or that is wrong, when it is actually

good. We are to blame if we do not know what it is good for. God cannot be subject to our judgment. In all circumstances, God remains good.

There are two places where, if you go there, you can't come back anymore.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person encourages us in these terms: “When they reached Me, the transcendentalists imbued with devotion, these noble souls, having thus risen to the highest perfection, never again return to this transitory world (the material universe) where suffering reigns”.

Whoever enters the kingdom of God does not return to the material universe. If he has reached a state of purity and chooses to serve God with love and devotion, he does not return here after having left his carnal envelope, but returns to God, in his original abode, to live there eternally in knowledge and bliss. The second place where no one comes out once they enter is hell. If the kingdom of God is a marvelous world, it is quite different from hell, which is a sinister place, of terrible suffering in which are locked up the demonic unbelievers, the evil beings, those who turn or lead men astray from the truth by their lies leading them to their ruin, and all who reject God and deny his existence.

The Lord said, “The envious and the wicked, the last of men, I immerse them in the ocean of material existence in the various forms of demonic life. These, being reborn life after life in demonic species, can never approach Me. Gradually, they sink into the most abominable condition.”

Whoever blasphemes the Lord will have to be reborn into a family of demoniacs, where he is likely to forget the service of the Lord.

The real resurrection.

As long as the incarnated spiritual being remains distant from God, breaks the link that unites him to the Supreme Lord and does not want to obey Him, seeking only the pleasure of his senses immersed in materialistic life, he will remain in ignorance of God, of his true existence and identity. He will only know death, even if he lives, because the change of material body plunges the embodied being into oblivion. In truth upon death, the material body is destroyed and the spiritual body remains at all times. The resurrection only applies to God and his representatives, because it does not concern the material body, but rather the spiritual body.

The resurrection of the dead corresponds, in reality, to the resurrection of the subtle body, it is the rebirth of the spiritual being to real life. It applies to the transformation of the mortal being into an immortal being, from a material being into a spiritual being, from a human being into a divine being. The spiritual body never dies, while the material body is subject to destruction. The spiritual body remains even after the destruction of the material body. We all have a spiritual body, which emerges or resuscitates for all who walk with God.

The resurrection of the dead corresponds, in truth, to the reappearance of the glorious, incorruptible and spiritual body which we had from the beginning, and which we lost by entering this material world, but especially by incarnating ourselves in a material body. There is no resurrection of the material bodies, it is a lie. On the other hand, those who turn to God, who choose to love him, abandon himself to him, obey him, do his divine will, and serve him with love and devotion without fail, will find at the death of their carnal envelope, their spiritual body which they will preserve for eternity, and thanks to which they will be able to enter the kingdom of God and live near him.

This is the real resurrection.

When natural disasters occur on a planet, it must be understood that a demonic being has just emerged there.

In the age in which we live, that of quarrels, discord, hypocrisy, indifference, and sin, the number of demonic and atheistic beings grows, and with it that of natural disasters. When natural disasters occur, such as strong-blown cyclones, excess heat or overwhelming snow or rain, hurricanes uprooting trees and houses in their path, earthquakes that destroy everything, droughts, devastating floods, fires and epidemics, it is clear that the number of demonic beings is increasing, that atheism is increasing, and that it is precisely because of them that these cataclysms occur. However, there are many countries on the surface of the globe where, today, such upheavals have become commonplace. In fact, this is true all over the world. There is not enough sun, clouds constantly cover the firmament, snowfall is abundant and the cold is pronounced. These signs indicate that such places are inhabited by demonic beings accustomed to all kinds of prohibited and guilty activities.

When incessant upheavals occur on the surface of the Earth, it is either that demonic beings have emerged or that the number of impious and atheistic beings increases. At the present time, especially as we live in the age of strife and discord, such

disturbances are still visible, which undoubtedly indicates that the number of demonic and ungodly beings has increased. Atheist demonic beings with a materialist spirit sometimes acquire great power and manage to establish their supremacy, as head of state throughout the world, creating discord everywhere. They are then feared by their people as well as the rest of the world, because they have no restraint on their ambitions and the damage they cause. Let's know that aggressive and war-thirsty materialists are punished by the Supreme Lord for their habit of disturbing world peace without reason.

Who kills a human being or an animal, will be killed in turn. Those whose job it is to kill thousands of animals in slaughterhouses, so that others can buy the flesh to eat them, should expect to suffer the same fate as these animals, life after life. Many scoundrels violate their own religious principles. The Judeo-Christian scriptures clearly say: "You shall not kill". However, even some religious leaders under various pretexts engage in the slaughter of animals, while posing as saints. Such a farce, such hypocrisy within society generates innumerable plagues, hence the great wars that break out periodically and the unleashing of the elements of nature. Masses of such individuals confront and then kill each other on the battlefield and / or suffer the consequences of the elements. Today, they invented the atomic bomb that threatens to destroy them.

God ordered: "You shall not kill". "He who lives by the sword will perish by the sword."

Those who are animated by hatred, these demonic disbelievers in the service of Satan who, having turned their backs on God and rejected his divine laws have decided to shed innocent blood, will suffer the same fate life after life and will have to suffer from it at present.

I address them and say to them: Obey God and take no life. Whoever takes life from a human being or an animal, will suffer the same fate from his next life, and life after life in proportion to the number of lives taken. The sufferings you will experience will be terrible. No one can escape the sanction of divine laws and divine justice.

We all owe a debt to God, the wise men, our ancestors and our parents.

The Lord specifies to this effect: "Each man owes a debt to those who fathered him, from whom he received human form, this body who can grant him all the benefits of

material existence". According to the original scriptures, "the true gospel", the human form allows for innumerable acts of religion. It makes it possible to fulfill a thousand desires, to accumulate great wealth. But above all, she, and she alone, offers to obtain the liberation of material existence. The body being the product of the combined efforts of the father and the mother, each man must feel indebted to his parents, and a debt that he will never be able to pay. If it happens, once grown up that the son neglects his parents, fails to satisfy them by his acts or by the gift of his goods, let us be certain that he will be punished for it after death by Yamaraja (the lord of death and judge of the guilty). If someone who is able to do so neglects to take care of and protect their elderly parents, as well as their children, their spiritual master, spiritual guides and others dependent on them, holds for already dead, even if he is still breathing".

In truth, all human beings from birth incur a debt to God, the great sages, the ancestors, men in general and many other beings for the various benefits they have received from them. Everyone is therefore obliged to pay their debts as a token of their gratitude.

As soon as it is born, the living being contracts three debts, towards the great sages, the celestial beings and his father. It is written, the son of a sage must go through a period of celibacy in order to settle his debts to the holy men, he must perform ritual ceremonies to fulfill his obligations to heavenly beings, and he must ensure his descendants in order to settle the debt he contracted with his father. Each of us has certainly contracted a debt to celestial beings, all living beings, family, ancestors, wise men, parents. But the one who surrenders completely to Krishna, the one who can grant release, is released from all these obligations, even if he makes no sacrifice. Even if he does not repay any of his debts, he is released if he renounces the material world for the love of the Sovereign Lord, who is the refuge of all beings. Whoever abandons all his material duties and takes full refuge with Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, the protector of all, no longer has any debt to heavenly beings, the great sages, ordinary living beings, parents, friends, humanity or even ancestors.

Avatar Rsabhadeva says: "The perpetrator of selfless acts must endlessly be reborn and die in this world, and until he has developed his affection for Vasudeva (Krishna), he will be unable to shake off the yoke laws of material nature".

Thus, the man who conscientiously fulfills the duties which fall to him according to the social class to which he belongs, but who fails to develop his love for the Supreme Lord, Vasudeva, that one only spoils his human life.

Krishna also confirms this point when He teaches: “Man of the first order is the one who finds refuge in Me, in total abandonment, and who, renouncing all form of material occupation, lives according to My teaching”.

These words of the Lord let us understand that men loving philanthropy, charitable works of a social nature, ethics, morality, politics, altruism are only praiseworthy on a material scale . Many Vedic scriptures, including the Srimad-Bhagavatam, teach us that a being conscious of Krishna, and practicing devotional service, far exceeds all of these “benefactors of humanity.” The man who abandons the duties proper to his social class to abandon himself fully to the Lord and take refuge at his lotus feet (formula of respect due to God), is no longer the debtor of anyone; he is freed from all duty to the wise men, the ancestors, the members of his family and of society. Nor does he have to worry about performing the five kinds of sacrifices, which allow one to escape the taint of guilty acts. The mere practice of the devotional service releases him from any obligation.

From birth, man becomes indebted to a multitude of beings. For example, he owes a debt to the great sages for the benefits he derives from reading their proven works on spirituality. Likewise, we owe a debt to our ancestors, because by being born into a family, we inherit its tradition and heritage; therefore we must offer them, after their departure from this world, a form of consecrated food. We are still indebted to all those who in one way or another do us a service, whether it be our relatives, friends, or even animals like the cow and the dog. And it is our duty to discharge all of these debts, to heavenly beings, wise men, ancestors, animals and society as a whole, by serving each one as it should be. Now, the mere fact of engaging in the service of devotion and surrendering oneself to God, the Supreme Person, abandoning any other form of occupation, erases all debt, and releases from any obligation towards any other source of benefits than the Lord Himself.

Lord Krishna teaches: “Leave all other forms of occupation there, and surrender yourself to Me. All the consequences of your faults, I will free you from them. Have no fear.”

It may be objected that by surrendering to the Supreme Lord, one will no longer be able to fulfill his other obligations. But the Lord insists:

“Don’t hesitate. Do not think that by abandoning any other form of activity your life will be incomplete, or that you will expose yourself to some failure. I will give you all protection; have no fear.”

This is the promise made by Krishna. Just as a liberated soul is not required to observe the regulatory principles given in the scriptures, so whoever duly serves Krishna does not have to bow to the rites prescribed by the Vedic supplements, the original scriptures. In other words, the devotees of God, who is none other than Krishna, are already liberated, and do not have to comply with all of the regulatory principles set out in the sections of the Vedas that deal with ritual. The Lord who ceases to worship heavenly beings is very dear to him in order to use all his energy to serve the Supreme Lord with love and devotion. And even if, by accident, he happens to commit a fault, or to breach a restriction, there is no need for him to submit to the rites prescribed for the purpose of purification. The Lord, seated in his heart, takes compassion for his devotee, and from within corrects him. Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, has a particular interest in his devotee. So He proclaims Himself that nothing will ever make it fall, because at every moment He protects it.

We must offer all our thoughts, words and actions to God.

Any action done in this world for a reason other than the pleasure of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, has the effect of ever more chaining its author. The embodied soul thus becomes the slave of its body. We must do everything in a spirit of sacrifice for the satisfaction of God and his devotees, the only way to bring peace and prosperity to the world.

The great sages are always eager to do good to all living beings. The forgotten man does not know the way to peace and prosperity; but the wise men, who know it well, are always eager to carry out, for the benefit of men of virtue, acts which will give peace to the world. Sincere friends of all beings, they constantly commit themselves to the service of the Lord for their own good, at the risk of imposing great privations on themselves. The Lord is comparable to a large tree whose branches and leaves would be all other beings, celestial beings, human beings, perfect beings, celestial singers ... Now, when we water the root of a tree, all parties are equally nourished. Only the branches and leaves detached from the tree will not be satisfied; much more, despite all our efforts to water them, they will gradually dry out. Likewise, when man separates from God, he becomes like a branch or leaf fallen from the tree, and he can no longer be fed; any effort to satisfy it becomes a waste of time and energy. Today's fully materialistic society has cut its relationship with the Supreme Lord, and all the plans erected by its atheistic rulers are certain to fail. But men do not know how to learn from it.

In our age, the collective and public chanting of the Lord's Holy Names is the recommended method of "awakening" people, of bringing them back to consciousness. This method was presented in a very scientific way, and in all its details, by Chaitanya Mahaprabhu, who is the Lord in Person, and every intelligent man must take advantage of his teaching if he wants to know true peace and prosperity and to share them with all of humanity. Whoever serves the Supreme Lord, Krishna, with love and devotion immediately acquires, by grace, knowledge and detachment from material existence.

Any material thing used in the service of God is spiritualized immediately.

The three sources of suffering that mark material existence, those caused by the mind and body, those caused by the elements of material nature, and those caused by living things, cannot be eliminated by the only material actions. These must be spiritualized through the practice of devotional service. Just as in contact with fire, metal acquires the same properties as fire, so all material things used in the service of the Lord spiritualize immediately. This is the key to spiritual success.

We must not seek to dominate material nature, but neither to reject all material things. The best way to make good use of our presence in the material universe, against good fortune, is to use everything in relation to the Supreme Spiritual Being, God. Everything comes from Him who, by his inconceivable power, can change the spiritual into material and vice versa. Thus, by his supreme will, any material thing qualified as such because covered with the material concept can be transformed into spiritual energy. Such a conversion takes place using what is called matter in the service of the spiritual. This is the remedy that will relieve us of all the material evils which we fall prey to, and the very means by which we can rise to the spiritual level where there is no suffering, no lament, no fear. And when we thus use all things in the service of the Lord, it is given to us to realize that nothing exists outside of Him. In truth, we can thus understand that everything is spiritual.

Any action done here in this life to satisfy the will of the Lord is part of his service of sublime love, and inevitable knowledge flows from it. It is generally believed that by practicing self-interest according to the directives of the original scriptures, "the true gospel," man becomes perfectly able to acquire the spiritual knowledge necessary for the attainment of the Absolute. In this perspective, some even go so far as to consider the service of love and devotion offered to God as another form of karma, or action-reaction. But in truth, the service of love and devotion is beyond karma and sacrifice, it is entirely independent of it. However, karma and sacrifice depend on the service of love and devotion.

In truth, the Lord has no desire that his sons, individual beings distinct from his Person, suffer the sufferings of the three sources that mark material existence. On the contrary, he wishes to see them all return to live with Him, but this return to God can only take place if one purifies himself from all material “infection”, or defilement. And to achieve this purification that directly accompanies spiritual knowledge, one must act for the sole satisfaction of the Supreme Lord. The knowledge that flows from such karma comes from actions done for the love of the Lord. On the other hand, no knowledge dissociated from the satisfaction of the Lord will make us join the kingdom of God. The holy being who devotes himself wholeheartedly to the service of the Lord, particularly with regard to listening and singing of his absolute glories, obtains at the same time, by divine grace, spiritual enlightenment.

Parents have a duty to raise their children in the consciousness of God.

God, through the Vedas, the original sacred scriptures also called “The true gospel”, teaches that parents are responsible for the reactions due to their children's karma. Karma, action-reaction law; law of nature according to which any material action, good or bad, necessarily entails consequences, which have the effect of ever more chaining its author to material existence and to the cycle of repeated deaths and rebirths.

In other words, if our child gets bad karma, we will have to undergo it ourselves. Our children should be taught that it is important to get to know God as He really is, to obey Him, to respect and apply divine laws and to avoid committing sins. We must also teach them how to develop in them their love for the Supreme Lord. As parents, we must familiarize them with the laws of karma and reincarnation, it will become painful for them or not. We must also pass on the knowledge concerning the Supreme Person, Krishna, God, his teaching and pure spiritual science not only to our children, but also to all our family, to all our friends and acquaintances, so that all may be saved, delivered from this world of suffering, and return to the kingdom of God, all of knowledge, bliss and eternity.

Attachment to the material world, to materialism and to the pleasures of the senses amounts to chewing on the already chewed.

Because they are not masters of their senses, those who are overly attached to material existence walk towards hellish living conditions and endlessly chew on what

has already been chewed. In other words, day after day they repeat the same gestures, the same actions, without realizing that they are going nowhere by behaving like this. They never develop in them an attraction to Krishna, whether through teachings received from others, through their own efforts, or through a combination of the two. In truth, only the service of love and devotion allows one to know Krishna as he really is, to approach him and see him face to face.

So-called impersonal spiritual guides (who believe that Krishna, God, is an uniquely spiritual, formless Divine Being) and all who share their impersonal belief, regard Krishna as a fictional character. The impersonal spiritual guide states that Krishna is different from that described in the original scriptures, "The true gospel". Even if he accepts Lord Krishna as the Supreme Person, he attributes an impersonal existence to Him, for he has no idea of what it is to serve God, nor of his real form. So his whole occupation can be summed up in these words: chewing endlessly what has already been chewed. The purpose of these impersonal spiritual guides, secular scholars, and impersonal believers is to enjoy the material universe through their senses. This is why it is clearly stated here that those whose sole purpose is to provide all possible comfort to their bodies in this world, cannot understand or know the Personality of Krishna. The materialist seeks to enjoy the pleasures of the senses in different body forms, life after life, but remains dissatisfied. In the name of personalism, or such or such other doctrine in "ism", these people remain forever attached to a materialistic way of life and ignore that happiness does not exist in this material world. Too attached to the pleasure of the senses, to wealth and glory, and led astray by these desires, no one ever knows the firm will to serve the Supreme Lord with love and devotion.

Beings attached to material pleasures cannot fix themselves in the service of love and devotion offered to the Lord. They can neither perceive the Supreme Spiritual position of Krishna, God, nor understand its teaching, the Bhagavad-gita, (Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person). The path they take leads them directly to an infernal existence. As Avatar Rsabhadeva confirms, "You must seek to know Krishna by serving one of his devotees."

Lord Krishna says, "Those who ignore straying, great souls, are under the protection of the divine nature. Knowing me God, the Supreme Person, original and inexhaustible, they absorb themselves in the service of devotion."

A great soul is a person who practices devotional service constantly, twenty-four hours a day. Unless you rely on such a noble person, no one can know Krishna, God as He really is. One can understand and know God only by serving a great soul, such

as the servant of the Supreme Person, Krishna. People who seek to improve their material conditions are said to chew on the already chewed. No one has ever succeeded in perfecting their material condition; however, life after life, from generation to generation, people apply themselves to it, and they repeatedly fail. Unless you are properly instructed by a great soul, a pure devout servant of the Lord, it is impossible to know and understand Krishna and his service of love and devotion.

The cosmic manifestation is dissolved in two ways.

One, the deluge or partial annihilation, occurs every 4 billion 320 million (4,320,000,000) solar years, when Brahma, regent of our galaxy "The Milky Way", takes his night rest. The other, the end of the world, where the entire galaxy is destroyed, occurs at the end of Brahma's life, which lasts a hundred years, i.e. 311 trillion 40 billion (311,040,000,000 000) of solar years, or 4 billion 320 million x 2 (one day and one night) x per 30 days x 12 months x 100 years. At the time of the final devastation of the entire galaxy, at the end of Brahma's life, a stream of fire emanates from Ananta's mouth from the bottom of the galaxy. All the planets are reduced to ashes.

When the time comes for annihilation, Siva, completely disheveled, pierces the masters of the different directions with his trident. He laughs and dances proudly, scattering their hands like flags, just like the storm scattered the clouds around the world. Siva uses its power and its force at the time of the destruction of the galaxy. At the time of dissolution, Siva, his trident in his hand, performs a dance above the leaders of the different planets, and his hair falls in disorder as the clouds are scattered in all directions, to flood the various planets under incessant torrents of rain. During the last phase of this apocalypse, all the planets are flooded, and it is the dance of Siva, known as the dance of dissolution, which causes this deluge.

¹ This is what happened somewhere in the cosmos see the article below.

¹ Scientists witnessed the destruction of an entire galaxy on October 1, 2014 at 7:04 a.m. God destroys a galaxy and ends the existence of the beings who lived there.

It is written: "At the end of time or the end of the world, the annihilation of the entire galaxy will occur. In all three planetary systems of the galaxy, all beings begin to suffer terribly from the heat produced by the energy of destruction released by the Supreme Eternal, which is the source of the annihilating fire. Everyone then thinks of the fire that, when it comes to annihilation, destroys the entire galaxy." In science and life N° 1199 we read: "Where does this strange X-ray flash detected by the Chandra telescope come from? One hundred and fifteen particles of light which testify that at the other end of

Either of these two annihilations, material energy and marginal energy, embodied spiritual beings, are absorbed into the body of the Supreme Lord. When the cosmic manifestation is dissolved all living beings re-enter the supreme body of the Lord, Garbhodakasayi Visnu, who Himself will melt into the body of Maha-Visnu. Living things (souls) remain there asleep, until the material galaxy is created again. These are the ways of creation, maintenance and destruction of the material world. This is so for all galaxies.

Material creation is produced by the interaction of the three gunas, the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance, set in motion by the Lord; therefore it is said that the Lord existed before the manifestation of material influences. Only Visnu, (plenary emanation of Krishna) the Supreme Lord, existed before creation, without Brahma, Siva, or any other celestial being. This Visnu is Maha-Visnu, lying on the ocean of causes or causal ocean. By the action of its only breath emanate from its body the innumerable galaxies in the form of seeds, which then develop gradually in gigantic spheres each containing innumerable planets, just as the seeds of banyan grow until forming immense trees, with innumerable branches. Maha-Visnu is a full emanation of Lord Krishna. All the Brahmas that govern the different galaxies only live for the time of one of its expires, after they have emerged from the pores of its spiritual body.

Living beings are automatically absorbed into the body of Maha-Visnu at the end of the hundred years of Brahma's life. But thus absorbed in Him, the individual beings distinct from Krishna, God, keep their own identity; and as soon as by the will of the Lord creation again joined the manifested state, all beings, until then inactive, and as if asleep, find themselves free to resume their various activities, in the thread of their conditions of past existence . This is called the principle of waking up after sleep and resuming your own activities. When a man sleeps at night, he forgets his identity, his homework and all of his waking activities. But as soon as he regains consciousness, everything he needs to do comes back to his mind, and he resumes his activities. Likewise, living beings as spiritual beings remain in the body of Maha-Visnu as long as the annihilation of the universe lasts; but as soon as creation comes again, they awaken, they resume their unfinished tasks.

Lord Krishna specifies to this effect: “With the day of Brahma are born all the varieties of beings; and let her night come, all are annihilated. Endless, day after day, is reborn, and each time, myriads of beings are brought back into existence. Endless,

the universe, an apocalypse took place, that a world ended in a gigantic explosion ... they even found the probable origin of the signal: a galaxy in the direction of the luminous point”.

night after night, night falls, and with it, beings, in annihilation, without their being able to do anything about it. There is, however, another world, which is eternal, beyond the two states, manifest and unmanifest, of matter. Supreme world, which never perishes; when everything in the material galaxy is dissolved, it remains intact”.

“At the end of an age, when the duration of Brahma’s life comes to an end, all material creations return to Me, and at the beginning of the following age, when again the time is favorable for creation, by through My external power, I create anew”.

“Material nature acts under My direction, under My direction it generates all beings, mobile and immobile. By My order again, it is created and then destroyed, in an endless cycle”.

The fact that the Lord existed before the creative energy of the three gunas was put into action shows that He was not produced by material energy. His body is entirely spiritual, and does not differ in any way from his Person, which is not the case for conditioned souls. Before creation, the Lord was in his kingdom, One and Absolute.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person used his external energy, which turns into material nature, to create the material cosmos with its countless galaxies.

He wanted each material galaxy to have a limited duration, and to be delimited in cycle by universal time which acts under its authority. A cycle is made up of four ages of different duration and spiritual level. First there is the golden, spiritual age, the silver age when men are immersed in the passion of the senses, the copper age where they are under the influence of ignorance, and finally the Iron Age, the present age, when they turn away from God and become wicked. This cycle of four ages lasts 4,320 million years, and ends with devastation also called a deluge. The last flood took place in the time of “Noah”, who was actually a king. God puts an end to materialistic society, atheism, obscurantism and wickedness. We are currently at the beginning of the Iron Age (only five thousand years have passed), which will end in 427,000 years, with the advent of the Supreme Lord who will come like the Messiah to destroy all demonic disbelievers, protect all saints and restore spirituality, then devastation or deluge will occur. The golden age will begin again with a new cycle, and spirituality will be the sign.

From the navel of Garbhodakasayi Visnu, the Sovereign Lord, sprouted a sparkling lotus like a thousand fiery suns. This flower shelters all conditioned souls, and the first being to leave it was the almighty Brahma.

All conditioned souls resting in the body of the Lord after the dissolution of the last creation return in the overall form of a lotus. And the first being to come out of this lotus is Brahma, who alone is capable of creating the rest of the manifested universe. This lotus is here described as as bright as a thousand suns. This indicates that living things are qualitatively identical in nature to the Supreme Lord, since they are tiny parts of them; indeed, the body of the Lord also diffuses a radiance. In Vaikuntha, in the spiritual world, there is no need for the light of the moon, that of the sun, electric force or fire; all the planets produce their own light there, like the sun.

When the Sovereign Lord, which rests on the ocean Garbhodaka, entered the heart of Brahma, the latter united all his intelligence, and with the intellect thus concentrated, he set out to create the galaxy as it was before. At one point, the Supreme Lord, Karanodakasayi Visnu, lies down in the Karana Ocean, and there, produces several thousand galaxies from his breath. As Garbhodakasayi Visnu, He then enters the interior of each of the galaxies, of which he fills the lower half with the water exuding from his body. The other half of the galaxy remains empty and becomes what is called space. Then, from the abdomen of this second Visnu sprouts the lotus, from which Brahma is born, the first to be created. The Lord then enters the heart of every living being, including Brahma, as Ksirodakasayi Visnu. Witnessing to the activities of all distinct beings, the Lord grants everyone the memory and the intelligence necessary to act according to the desires that he harbored when he was destroyed, during his last existence, in the previous era. This intelligence appears according to the personal aptitude of the being or by the law of karma.

The authentic spiritual master, pure devotee and true intimate servant of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

A great soul is a person who practices devotional service constantly, twenty-four hours a day. Unless you rely on such a noble person, no one can know Krishna, God as He really is. One can understand and know God only by serving a great soul, such as the servant of the Supreme Person, Krishna. People who seek to improve their material conditions are said to chew on the already chewed. No one has ever succeeded in perfecting their material condition; however, life after life, from generation to generation, people apply themselves to it, and they repeatedly fail.

Unless you are properly instructed by a great soul, a pure devout servant of the Lord, it is impossible to know and understand Krishna and his service of love and devotion.

The function of the authentic spiritual master consists in guiding the souls incarnated and conditioned by the matter towards God, to lead them back to their eternal original abode, located in the kingdom of Krishna.

Krishna, God, said, "Seek to know the truth by approaching a spiritual master; inquire of her with submission, and while serving him. The realized soul can reveal knowledge to you, because it saw the truth."

The path to spiritual realization involves many difficulties, which is why the Lord advises us to seek an authentic spiritual master, belonging to the spiritual sonship of which He is the source. It is the Lord Himself who traces the way of spirituality.

The Lord says that the realized soul (the authentic spiritual master) has seen the truth and can reveal true knowledge to us. That's right, he saw the truth and can reveal it to us too, so let's trust him, to progress spiritually. By accepting this authority we will one day be able to see Krishna face to face and return to his absolute kingdom. It is thanks to the authentic spiritual master that one can know Krishna, God, the Supreme Person as he really is, approach him, see him face to face, and remain by his side for eternity.

Let us surrender to God.

Meditation also called absorption of the mind, involves the concentration of thoughts on the supreme cause of all that is, that is Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, even if at that time we ignore its exact, personal nature, impersonal or localized. Such a focus on the Absolute (God) is a form of devotional service. Indeed, interrupting all sensory pursuit to focus on the supreme cause is a mark of self-abandonment, such abandonment is in turn a sure mark of devotional service dedicated to Krishna. Each being must dedicate himself to the service of love and devotion offered to Lord Krishna if he wishes to know the ultimate cause of his existence.

To surrender willingly to Krishna, to carry out all of his instructions, to obey Him and do all his will spontaneously, immediately, liberates from all the consequences of sin as numerous as they are, and offers liberation. To surrender to God is to have absolute confidence in Him, to the point of offering Him our life, our existence, everything we have and everything we do. To surrender to Krishna is to serve him with love and devotion, to enjoy it, and to love to satisfy him. Surrendering to Krishna

is synonymous with total purification. Thus, as soon as a being surrenders to Krishna, God, he surely becomes free from all defilement.

The Lord said, "Leave all forms of religion there and simply surrender yourself to Me. All the consequences of your faults (sins), I will set you free. Have no fear"

This is the secret of success, the perfection of existence.

Wherever Krishna is, God, the Supreme Person, the Master of all transcendentalists, there reigns opulence, victory, inconceivable power, morality, mercy, sublime beauty, infinite knowledge and absolute bliss.

The words of wisdom, the wisdom of God.

The Teaching of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

This sublime knowledge enunciated by the Supreme Lord Himself, possesses in its essence the purity of Absolute Truth. This is why it is said that it is *“beyond human knowledge”*.

The word of God is pure and saving. It is the heavenly food and the life-giving drink. It spreads the divine knowledge that opens the mind to the truth, and reveals God as he really is. She is the flaming sword that destroys evil, wipes out demonic unbelievers, and impurities. It pours blessings, and is the purifying essence. It is knowledge that shows the right path, sweeps away doubts, fears, and strengthens the mind. The essence of his word is love. Whoever listens to God will never be confused or lost.

The science of God or pure spiritual science is intended to elevate the human being from ignorance to virtue. He can then penetrate the knowledge of the soul, of the truth and know God as he really is. Thanks to her he can learn how to continue his spiritual evolution to the level of pure virtue, and under the aegis of an authentic spiritual master servant of God, to discover the secret of the service of love and devotion offered to the Lord, who alone can bring us closer to God, and allow us to live with him in his eternal kingdom.

This science is particularly intended to protect living beings, people around the world, and the leaders of each country have the duty to study it, to grasp its deep meaning, if they want to perfectly govern the state and save their fellow citizens of the concupiscence which connects them to the matter. The first mission of man is to cultivate spiritual knowledge, to rediscover his eternal relationship with Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. On all the planets and in each nation, it is incumbent on the leaders to share this knowledge, this science of the conscience of God, or conscience of Krishna, with their fellow-citizens; by providing education, culture and devotion to them, so that they all have the opportunity to lead positive lives and make the most of their human form.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person says:

“Of all that is luminous, the Supreme Soul (also called the Holy Spirit) is the source of light. It is unmanifest, It remains beyond the darkness of matter. It is knowledge, the object of knowledge and the goal of knowledge. It lives in everyone's heart”.

“I stand in the heart of each being, and from Me come memory, knowledge and forgetfulness. I am the goal of all. The Vedas [the original holy scriptures] is to know Me. In truth, it is I who composed the Vedanta [the summit, the conclusion of knowledge, the essence of Vedic philosophy (of the Vedas)], and I am the one who knows the Vedas”.

“Because you never envy Me, I will reveal to you the most secret wisdom, by which you will be freed from the sufferings of material existence”.

“This knowledge is king between all sciences. It is the secret of secrets, the purest knowledge, and because it directly makes us realize our true identity, represents the perfection of spiritual life. It is imperishable, and of joyful application”.

“What I reveal to you now is the most secret part of the Vedic scriptures. Whoever understands the content will know wisdom, and his efforts will lead him to perfection”.

“I gave this imperishable science, the science of union and communion with the Supreme (God), to Vivasvan, the heavenly being of the sun, and Vivasvan taught it to Manu, the father of the humanity, and Manu taught it to Iksvaku. Supreme knowledge passed from master to disciple, this is how the holy kings received and realized it. But over time the disciplinary succession has broken down, and this science in its state of purity, now seems lost”.

“Nothing in this world is as pure and sublime as absolute knowledge. Ripe fruit of union with the Divine Being. Whoever possesses it finds joy in himself at the right time. The man of faith bathed in absolute knowledge, master of his senses, soon experiences the highest spiritual peace”.

“Even if you were the vilest of fishermen, once you have embarked on the vessel of spiritual knowledge, you will cross the ocean of suffering. Similar to the blazing fire that converts wood into ash, the blaze of knowledge reduces to ashes all the consequences of material actions”.

“The knowledge that the scriptures reveal on My Person is most secret, and it requires to be realized by the simultaneous practice of the service of devotion. Lend

me an attentive ear, while I reveal to you all that is necessary to know for the accomplishment of this task”.

The Avatar Vyasadeva compiled, 5,000 years ago, all the spiritual knowledge originally emitted by Lord Krihna, God, the Supreme Person Himself, and transmitted until then orally. He is the greatest philosopher of all time, the one who had previously gathered in writing all the other Vedic texts (the Vedas, the original holy scriptures) the four Vedas, the Vedanta-sutras or Brama-sutra, the Puranas, the Mahabharata... The author of Srimad-bhagavatam, words of wisdom, answers directly in these pages to all existential questions. This teaching is the very essence of spiritual wisdom, and remains the eternal and absolute truth.

I pay my homage to Lord Krishna, who is God, the Omnipresent Supreme Person. I meditate on Him, sublime reality, primordial cause of all causes, from which emanate manifested galaxies, in which they rest, by whom they are annihilated. I meditate on Him, Lord with eternal radiance, who is directly and also indirectly aware of all manifestations, and yet He is beyond all of them. It was He, and no one else, who originally taught Vedic knowledge (the Vedas, the original holy scriptures) to the first created being, Brahma, at its heart. Through Him, this material world, which is a simple mirage, takes on tangible appearance, even for great sages and celestial beings. Through Him, material galaxies, illusory products of the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance seem to be the very image of reality. I meditate on Him, the Absolute Truth, living eternally in his spiritual kingdom, forever free from illusion.

This masterful work, Words of Wisdom, of which God is the author, opposed to any act of religion motivated by any material desire, reveals the highest truth, accessible to devotees and devotees whose hearts are pure. This highest truth is pure reality, which he distinguishes for the good of all, from illusion, and it puts an end to the three forms of suffering; those which come from the body and the mind, those which are caused by other living entities, and those which originate from the elements of material nature, cold or extreme heat, lightning, earthquakes, drought, etc. This magnificent work, compiled by the Avatar Vyasadeva, is sufficient in itself to confer spiritual realization, the realization of God, and whoever listens and / or reads his message attentively and submissively therefore attaches himself firmly to the Supreme Lord.

The 348 logos which I offer you below the content are from this masterful work, from the best of all the sublime books revealed, the cream of the creams. The immaculate essence of pure eternal knowledge, of which God Himself is the author.

Logos: Words of wisdom. Word allowing, like a vector, to transmit in a just, precise, truthful manner, all the data relating to God, to absolute truth, to existence, to the divine word, to the wisdom of God, to the teaching of Supreme Lord, to knowledge from the science of Krishna or pure spiritual science, to pure reason, to perfect intelligence, and to the essence of eternal knowledge.

Logos 1

In truth, to know God as He really is is to know all of existential truth at the same time, because the Supreme Lord, Krishna, is Absolute Truth.

In truth, to understand the original original scriptures, also called "*The true gospel*" is to understand and know Krishna, God, the Supreme Person and the relationship that unites us to Him. Who knows God knows everything, and who knows Krishna always engages in his service of spiritual and absolute love. What the Lord Himself confirms:

"Of all that is, I am the source; from Me everything emanates. So whoever knows Me perfectly engages fully in My service of transcendental love".

A master-servant relationship eternally unites Krishna and the living being, and as long as the latter's service leaves something to be desired, in other words, as long as the individual being is not fully established in the consciousness of God, understand that his spiritual study remains incomplete. Anyone who does not understand what Krishna consciousness is, God's consciousness, or does not serve Krishna with purely spiritual love, must be seen as hostile to the study of the true gospel and to the understanding of God, the Supreme Person.

The Lord specifies to us: "It is only by the service of devotion, and only thus, that one can know Me as I am. And the being who, by such devotion, becomes fully aware of My Person, can then enter My absolute kingdom."

Logos 2

Human beings suffer because they have forgotten God and no longer knows who He is.

The living being suffers because he is unaware of the existence of his Father's hidden treasure, Krishna. This hidden treasure is love for God that all the Vedic scriptures "*The true gospel*" invite the conditioned soul to discover. The conditioned soul does not realize that it is the daughter of the richest being, God. So the true gospel is

transmitted to him to help him find his Father and his heritage, love for God. It is thanks to the devotional service performed in full awareness of Krishna that this treasure can be found. Such is the hidden fortune which never dries up; so that by acquiring it, you become rich forever.

Who is poor in devotion and conscience of Krishna will always be in lack of material gains, sometimes suffering from the bites of poisonous creatures, sometimes undergoing failure, sometimes still adhering to the doctrine of monism to lose its identity or being devoured by a huge snake, the illusion. Only by renouncing all this to establish oneself firmly in the conscience of God, in the devotional service of the Lord, will one know the true perfection of existence. In truth, the practice of devotional service certainly makes it possible to approach the Lord. The Lord says:

“No one can, by philosophical speculation, yoga or austerity, give Me as much pleasure as by the practice of devotional service.”

The Lord is dear only to his devotees, and only devotional service can reach Him. Even if it were of the lowest condition, the devotee is automatically washed of all stains. Devotional service is the only way to God, the Supreme Person. This is the only perfection. The person who establishes himself in the practice of devotional service naturally sees his material torments vanish. By progressing on this path, she acquires love for God and, developing it, frees herself from all material enslavement. Our true occupation is devotional service, and our ultimate goal, the love of God.

Logos 3

Since no one can trace the origins of being stuck in material energy, the Lord says it is without beginning. That is to say, conditioned existence precedes Creation; it simply manifests itself during and after Creation.

Forgotten of its spiritual nature, the living being undergoes all kinds of sufferings within the matter. Let's understand that there are also beings who, free from all material chaining, populate the spiritual world. These freed souls still engage in Krishna consciousness, in the service of love and devotion they offer to God. The souls conditioned by the material nature engage in activities which are worth to them to cover various kinds of body with the wire of their successive lives. In the material world, these souls are thus entitled to various punishments and rewards. Their meritorious actions can elevate them to the higher planets, where they can join the ranks of the many celestial beings; their reprehensible acts can on the contrary

precipitate them towards various infernal planets to suffer there more the torments of the material life.

Maya, the illusion energy of God, is the source of forgetting our relationship with Krishna, God. In fact, maya means “*which is not*”, which has no existence. It is therefore wrong to believe that the living being has no connection with the Supreme Lord. He may not believe in the existence of God, or think that nothing connects them, but these are so many illusions, or maya. In the grip of this false conception of life, human beings mope with endless fears and anxieties. In other words, any conception of life without God is Mayan. This is why we must surrender to God with great devotion and recognize that He is the ultimate goal of existence. As soon as the being forgets the fundamental nature of his relationship with God, he succumbs to the material energy, hence his false ego, his identification with the body, which he takes for himself. His whole conception of the material universe is born from this false conception of the body. Attaching himself to the latter, he also attaches himself to everything he can produce.

To escape from this slavery, he has only to fulfill his duty in relying on the Supreme Lord with intelligence, devotion and a sincere conscience of Krishna.

Logos 4

We are all individual spiritual souls distinct from God, distinct from each other, and distinct from the bodies of matter in which we are embodied.

The Lord said: “By your intrinsic nature, you are a living soul of a purely spiritual essence. The material body cannot be equated with your true identity, any more than the mind, intelligence or false ego. Your true identity is to be the eternal servant of Krishna, the Supreme Lord. Your status is transcendental in nature. The upper Krishna energy is of spiritual essence while the lower external energy is of material essence. Located between these two energies, you therefore belong to the marginal energy of Krishna, which means that you are One with Him while being distinct from Him. Being of a spiritual nature, you are identical to Krishna; but because you are only a tiny fragment of it, you are at the same time different from Him.”

This simultaneous identity and difference has always characterized the relationship that unites people to the Supreme Lord. In truth, all cosmic manifestation is only the energy of the Supreme Lord. The entire creation is made up of various manifestations of its energy. Every living being, as a soul, participates in the spiritual energy of the

Supreme Lord. Material energy being of a lower nature, human beings have the power to escape from their grip to take full advantage of spiritual energy. The higher energy is veiled by the lower, which subjects the living being to the sufferings inherent in the material universe according to the thickness of the veil which covers it.

In truth, the conditioned existence in which we find ourselves results from our forgetfulness of the relationship that unites us to the Supreme Lord in the higher energy. It is only when human beings rediscover their true identity as the eternal servant of the Lord that they gain liberation, true freedom.

Logos 5

From birth, man becomes indebted to a multitude of beings. For example, he owes a debt to the great sages for the benefits he derives from reading their proven works on spirituality.

So we owe Avatar Vyasadeva all the Vedic scriptures, the original scriptures also called "*The True Gospel*". There are also several other wise men, including Sankaracarya, Gautama Muni and Narada Muni, who share their knowledge with us, and to whom we are therefore also indebted. Likewise, we owe a debt to our ancestors, because by being born into a family, we inherit its tradition and heritage; therefore we must offer them, after their departure from this world, a form of consecrated food. We are still indebted to all those who in one way or another do us a service, whether it be our parents, loved ones, friends, or even animals like the cow and the dog.. And it is our duty to pay off all of these debts to heavenly beings, wise men, ancestors, animals and society as a whole, serving everyone as it should be. Now, the mere fact of engaging in devotional service and surrendering oneself to God, the Supreme Person, abandoning any other form of occupation, erases all debt and releases from any obligation towards any other source of benefit than the Lord Himself.

The Lord teaches: "Leave all other forms of occupation there, and surrender yourself to Me. All the consequences of your faults, I will free you from them. Have no fear."

This is the promise made by God. Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, has a particular interest in his devotee; also He proclaims Himself that nothing can ever bring it down, because at every moment He protects it.

Logos 6

The soul embodied and conditioned by the matter which pursues with frenzy the pleasure of the senses, unaware that this path will never allow it to tear itself away from material defilement, obtains for all "*benefit*" only the renewal of the cycle of death and birth.

The Lord teaches: "The perpetrator of selfless acts must endlessly be reborn and die in this world, and until he has developed his affection for Me, it will be impossible for him to shake off the yoke of the laws of material nature."

Thus, the man who conscientiously fulfills the duties which fall to him according to the social class and the spiritual level to which he belongs, but who fails to develop his love for the Supreme Lord, that one only spoils his human life.

Krishna also confirms this point when He says: "Man of the first order is the one who finds refuge in Me, in total abandonment, and who, renouncing any form of material occupation, live according to My teaching."

These words from the Lord let us understand that men who love philanthropy, charitable works of a social nature, ethics, morality, politics, altruism... are only praiseworthy material scale. The Vedas, the original holy scriptures "*The true gospel*", teaches us that a being conscious of Krishna, God, and practicing the service of devotion, far exceeds all these "*benefactors of humanity*".

Logos 7

The Lord teaches that one can satisfy God, the Supreme Person, by applying the spiritual principles related to social divisions and that in return, the whole society will be filled with all the goods necessary for existence and all difficulties smoothed out. Isn't the Supreme Lord the support of all beings?

If each member of society devotes himself to his own occupation while cultivating the conscience of God, no doubt universal peace and happiness will reign. Free from the concern for vital necessities, the whole world will then transform into a vast spiritual space, into a spiritual abode. Without having to be transported to the kingdom of God. The whole of humanity, if only they apply the teachings of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person and fulfill the duties related to the development of the consciousness of God, will experience perfect happiness.

The Supreme Lord says: “Every man does various things, whether or not they conform to the scriptures revealed. Now know it, it is enough that one uses the fruit of such acts to worship Me in the consciousness of Krishna to be immediately blessed with a happiness which will be perpetuated in this life and in the next one, in this world as in the 'other. No doubt about that.”

Let us conclude, from these words spoken by the Lord, that the acts performed in the consciousness of Krishna, God, assure everyone the perfect satisfaction of their desires.

Logos 8

Whoever kills a human being or an animal will be killed in turn. Those whose job it is to kill thousands of animals in slaughterhouses, so that others can buy the flesh to eat them, should expect to suffer the same fate as these animals, life after life.

Many scoundrels violate their own religious principles. The Judeo-Christian scriptures clearly say: “*You will not kill.*” Nevertheless, even some religious leaders under various pretexts engage in the slaughter of animals, while posing as saints. Such a farce, such hypocrisy within society generates innumerable plagues, hence the great wars that break out periodically and the unleashing of the elements of nature. Masses of such individuals clash and kill each other on the battlefield and / or suffer the consequences of the elements. Today, they invented the atomic bomb that threatens to destroy them.

God ordered: “You will not kill”. “Whoever lives by the sword will perish by the sword”.

Those who are animated by hatred, these demonic disbelievers in the service of Satan who, having turned their backs on God and rejected his divine laws have decided to shed innocent blood, will suffer the same fate life after life and will have to suffer from it as soon as possible. present.

I address them and say to them: Obey God and take no life from anyone. Whoever takes life from a human being or an animal, will suffer the same fate from his next life, and life after life in proportion to the number of lives taken. The sufferings you will experience will be terrible. No one can escape the sanction of divine laws and divine justice.

Logos 9

Do not kill, do not make animals suffer, and do not eat their flesh, because they have a soul. Men are still unaware that divine laws prevail over human laws, and that they suffer the consequences of their actions according to the law of cause and effect and karma.

The original scriptures say: "All the animals that we have killed and caused needless suffering will kill us one after another in our next life and in all of our other lives."

Those who kill animals, make them suffer needlessly and eat their flesh, as is the practice in slaughterhouses, will be similarly killed in their next life and in many lives to come. There is no forgiveness for such an offense. One who kills thousands of animals by profession so that people can buy and eat their meat must expect to be killed in a similar fashion in his next life and many more. Many unscrupulous individuals even go so far as to violate their own religious principles. The Judeo-Christian Scriptures clearly give the following command: "*Thou shalt not kill*". Despite this, making all kinds of excuses, even the leaders of these religions kill animals while posing as holy men. This derision and hypocrisy of humanity are the cause of the calamities which overwhelm it, such as the periodic outbreak of wars, epidemics and various calamities. Killing animals will not only deprive us of human form in our next life, but will force us to put on an animal body and be killed by the same kind of animal that we killed. These are the divine laws. If the mass of people are to be saved from these chain reactions of killings life after life, they must devote themselves now to developing Krishna consciousness, the consciousness of God and to stop all sinful activity.

It is imperative to stop the consumption of animal flesh, the use of intoxicants, illicit sex and games of chance. Ending these sinful acts makes it possible to know God. Let us immediately stop committing these sins and chant the holy Name of God; Haré Krishna, haré Krishna, Krishna Krishna, haré haré / haré Rama, haré Rama, Rama Rama, haré haré, in order to free us from the cycle of successive deaths and rebirths and thus have all our sins erased.

Logos 10

The spiritual world is the real home of the embodied spiritual beings that we are all.

This eternal spiritual world is called Vaikuntha and, in Sanskrit it means “*the world without anxiety*”. Everything is effulgent and filled with conscience and bliss. The dimension of Vaikuntha, the spiritual world, is inconceivable, because in reality it is unlimited. The material world itself is of inconceivable dimension knowing that what we perceive in the cosmos is only one part of the closed universe in which we are and that it contains an inconceivable number of galaxies, all created by God on the same model as ours, “*the milky way*”. However compared to Vaikuntha, the material cosmos occupies only a quarter of the total creation of God, while the spiritual world occupies the other three quarters. The material cosmos which is the distorted reflection of the spiritual world, is in reality like a cloud, which floats in the spiritual sky of all of God's creation.

The Lord said: “My sovereign Abode is an absolute spiritual kingdom from which we no longer return to this world of matter. Anyone who reaches supreme perfection, busy serving Me personally with devotion in this eternal Abode, reaches the highest perfection of human life and no longer has to return to this world where suffering reigns”.

“It is said unmanifested and imperishable this Supreme Kingdom, ultimate goal; for whom it reaches, point of return. This world is My Absolute Abode”.

When the virtuous being, the great soul, enters the kingdom of God, he immediately feels himself swimming in the ocean of spiritual bliss, diving and then rising to the surface of the sublime ocean in an uninterrupted movement. He is submerged in a pure feeling of love and unparalleled joy. God is the source, and by his energy of bliss distributes it to all. Such is true sublime happiness.

Logos 11

No one can serve the Lord in his entourage without being established in his pure spiritual identity, entirely free from material defilement.

In truth, an embodied soul contaminated by matter will migrate to another material body because of its material consciousness. Inhabited by material thoughts at the time of her death, she was transferred to another body of matter. Similarly, when one establishes oneself in one's purely spiritual identity and meditates on the service of absolute love offered to the Supreme Lord, one is promoted to the spiritual realm to live in the company of Krishna. , God, the Supreme Person. In other words, by thinking of Krishna and his companions in full awareness of his spiritual identity, one

qualifies to access the spiritual kingdom. No one can contemplate contemplating the activities of the spiritual world without being established in his pure spiritual identity, and knowing in conscience that he is a spiritual soul.

Logos 12

Who is aware of God develops pure love for Krishna, the Supreme Person. Whatever relationship a person has with the Supreme Lord, it is that which emanates from their feelings towards God that prevails.

Any personal relationship with God must start with a relationship of servant to master and then, if necessary, develop in friendship, then in parental love and finally in conjugal love. Whoever establishes himself in his own relationship with God, the Supreme Person, finds himself in the best possible relationship for him. However, an analysis of the spiritual feelings that characterize the different relationships with the Divine reveals that the neutral relationship (that by which one considers God, only as the Supreme Eternal) with the Supreme Lord is at the first level. A deeper realization of God consists in seeing him as his master then, beyond, as his friend; and even higher is the relationship in which one perceives the Lord as his child. The parental relationship is thus more advanced and of a higher quality than the friendship relationship, but the supreme relationship among all is that where one develops a conjugal love for the Sovereign Lord.

The spiritual realization imbued with an attitude of service is inherently transcendent, but when that attitude turns into a brotherly feeling, the relationship deepens further. And when the affection intensifies, the relationship comes to be established at the parental level. Ultimately, conjugal love, however, characterizes the highest relationship that can unite us to the Supreme Lord. All spiritual affection for the Supreme Lord, at whatever level, is undoubtedly transcendental, but that which is peculiar to a devotee is more delightful to him than to any other.

Logos 13

Life is for spiritual realization and the restoration of our forgotten relationship with God. The human form is specially intended for the development of the consciousness of Kṛiṣṇa, God, because this divine consciousness will allow us to find our eternal body of bliss and knowledge. The purpose of Kṛiṣṇa Consciousness or God

consciousness is to give us a body of the same nature as that of Kṛiṣṇa, God, the Supreme Person Himself.

Knowing his intimate relationship with the Lord is the supreme goal of human life. Kṛiṣṇa consciousness is the art of spiritualizing material activity, of increasing the level of spiritual realization of the one who performs it, of knowing the universality of God and the relationship that unites us to Him.

Our next body depends on the influence of the modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion, ignorance, which will predominate in us at the time of death. Those who die influenced by ignorance will get even lower bodies of animals or species. Those who die in the grip of passion will get human form on an earth-like planet. And those who die under the aegis of virtue will be promoted to the higher, heavenly planetary systems and acquire the body of a celestial being (to be more evolved than man). But all these bodies are material, and therefore temporary. Only the one who has the chance to die thinking of God can obtain an eternal body like that of Kṛiṣṇa. He will join the Supreme Lord in his eternal home.

The Lord said: “Besides the soul, there is another occupant in the body who is the supreme owner. It sanctions and supervises all the activities of the body but remains on a spiritual and absolute level. Whoever understands that the Supreme Soul is, in all bodies, the constant companion of the individual soul (us), and that both are imperishable, that one sees the truth.”

Logos 14

Whoever “kills” the soul will go to the so-called infidel planets, where ignorance and darkness reign. The purpose of existence is spiritual realization and the restoration of our forgotten relationship with God.

“To kill” the soul is to reject God, to continue to ignore that we are souls or spiritual entities, not to seek to achieve spiritual realization, and to be interested only in the material body. Man is distinguished from animals by heavier responsibilities.

“*virtuous souls*” are called those who become aware of them and assume them, and “*unbelievers*”, those who neglect them or even ignore them. Every human being falls into one or the other category.

The intelligent man must always remember that the human form is only obtained after numerous reincarnations of the soul, over several million years.

Unlike other bodily, plant and animal forms, only the human form allows one to gain knowledge of God and develop intelligence. The unbeliever is one who, despite such advantages, does not take full advantage of the human form to achieve his spiritual self. He is a *“assassin of the soul”*, whose destiny is to plunge into the deepest darkness of ignorance to suffer interminably there; this is the danger against which God warns us. The human form is not given to us to paint like the donkey or the camel, but rather to enable us to attain the greatest perfection of being. If we are not concerned with spiritual realization, nature will force us to work hard, willingly or unwillingly.

At the time we live, man is forced to toil like a beast of burden; in fact, Earth has now become an example of the regions where unbelievers are sent to suffer. If the man does not fulfill the duties which his human form confers to him, he will have to transmigrate on planets called *“of unbelievers”*, where all beings, in degenerate forms, struggle in ignorance and darkness and must descend into the infernal regions. On the other hand all those who, in spite of a sincere effort, fail in their attempt of spiritual realization, will obtain to be reborn in a family of high condition.

Logos 15

All living species must fight a hard fight for their survival. By nature, the soul is eternal, but trapped in matter, it must inevitably pass from one body to another. This transmigration or reincarnation of the soul is the consequence of *“the chain of its own actions”*.

According to the laws of nature from divine laws, everyone must work to live, but if we do so without taking into account the duties inherent in the human form, we break these laws, with the effect of plunging us even deeper into the cycle deaths and rebirths. All living species (human, animal, plant) are subject to these repeated deaths and births, but the spiritual being who obtains a human form can escape the law of karma. Karma: Law of nature according to which all material action, good or bad, necessarily involves consequences, which have the effect of ever more chaining its author to material existence and the cycle of death and rebirth. The intelligent man will choose the path that allows him to break the bonds by which he is retained in the material world. Most people want to do meritorious acts to have their virtue recognized, to improve their living conditions in this world, or even to reach heavenly planets. But the more evolved man, the intelligent man, wants to free himself both from the actions themselves and from their consequences, because he knows very well that good or bad, they are also sources of suffering.

Abandoning yourself to God, and serving Him with love and devotion, breaks the chains that keep us trapped in matter and puts an end to the cycle of repeated deaths and rebirths. We will then be able to return to God, to his eternal kingdom, thus passing from death to eternal life.

Logos 16

The root of sin is disobedience to the laws of nature, to divine laws, born of the refusal to recognize the absolute right of property of the Supreme Lord and his pre-eminence.

Blessed are those who respect the following four divine regulatory principles; Do not have sex outside of marriage. Do not eat meat, fish and eggs. Do not use drugs, stimulants, alcohol, cigarettes, coffee and tea. Do not play money games, as they will live in holiness.

The transgression of the laws of nature, of divine laws, disobedience to the orders of the Lord, engenders the degeneration of man. On the other hand, if one is sensible, if one knows the laws of nature, the divine laws, the divine commandments, and if one remains free from attachment as from aversion one is certain to become worthy of the Lord's consideration again, thus to become the chosen one who will return to Him in his eternal kingdom. Only those who live in holiness, who obey God and do his divine will, who abandon themselves to him and serve him with love and devotion, can approach him, see him face to face and stay with him in his eternal kingdom. They will never return to the material cosmos where suffering reigns.

Logos 17

The Vedas, the original sacred scriptures also called "The true gospel" specifies: "Blessed is he who knows that everything that exists in this universe, from the animate to the inanimate, the Lord is Master and sole owner. We must therefore use only what is necessary and take only the part which is assigned to us by God, knowing well to whom everything belongs".

Knowledge of God is infallible because the Lord is its source. The Lord's words are spiritual and remain eternal. Unlike living things and inanimate objects, the Lord, being infinitely perfect, cannot be subject to the laws of material nature, a simple manifestation of his own power. The elements of nature, earth, water, fire, air, ether, mind, intelligence and material ego, all belong to the lower energy of the Lord which

is called also material energy, while the spiritual soul, the vital principle, constitutes its higher energy. These energies both emanate from the Supreme Lord, Master of all that exists. There is nothing in the universe that does not belong to material energy, because everything is the property of the Supreme Being. The Absolute Being, God, the Supreme Person, is perfect in every way. Possessing a perfect and absolute intelligence, He can direct everything by the way of his various powers. We often compare the Supreme Being to fire, and all that exists, the animate as the inanimate, to the heat and light of fire. Just as fire dispenses its energy in the form of heat and light, the Lord deploys its energies in various ways. But, omniscient, He always remains the support and the Absolute Master of all that is, the Benefactor of all. Almighty, He has attributes of inconceivable perfection: power, glory, beauty, fortune, knowledge and renunciation.

Let's be smart enough to understand that except the Lord, no one has anything. We should therefore only accept the part which is assigned to us by the Lord, so peace and harmony will reign on earth.

Logos 18

The creation of the material cosmos.

God, the Supreme Person, is the distant and primordial cause of the creation of the material cosmic manifestation in which we evolve. When He gives a first impulse, this generates many reactions which are linked together, and this is how the whole cosmos sets in motion, just as a mass of iron moves under the action of magnetic forces.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person prints the first movement, and by chain reaction, the cosmic manifestation manifests. Krishna prints the first movement, then this force is transmitted in successive phases until the entire cosmic manifestation is manifested, then maintained, this is the initial phase of creation.

Krishna explains it clearly: "Material nature acts under My direction and thus generates all beings, mobile and immobile. Know that all living species proceed from the womb of material nature, and that I am the father, who gives the seed."

Logos 19

The material cosmos, which contains countless galaxies, is a wonderful creation

The material cosmos manifested is a wonderful creation due to the interaction of the three gunas, the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance, the external energy of the Supreme Lord.

Only the one who has transcended the chains of birth and death, or who has rediscovered his eternal identity, that of eternal spiritual soul, no longer undergoes the influence of the energy of illusion, which forces him to accept as the only reality the cosmic material manifestation, a simple distorted reflection of spiritual reality, because it is aware of its spiritual identity. Only beings of lesser intelligence take for granted this distorted reflection of the spiritual world that is this material cosmos. Those who are influenced by external energy perceive its manifestation as a concrete reality, while those who have reached a certain level of spiritual realization know that it is illusory. In fact, reality is found elsewhere, in the spiritual world.

Material advantages can sometimes harm a person engaged on the spiritual path, on the path of consciousness of Krishna, God. Deprivation promotes progress in the consciousness of God. Nevertheless, one who is aware of the eternal relationship that unites him to God, the Supreme Person, can use his learning, beauty and noble birth for the service of the Lord, because these material attributes become commendable. In other words, unless the incarnate spiritual being is aware of Krishna, God, his material possessions have no real value, they amount to a zero. But if we connect this zero to the One Supreme, from zero it becomes ten. Separated from the Supreme One, our zero always has a zero value, even if we add a hundred other zeros. Again, unless material assets are used in the consciousness of God, they can be harmful and demean the one who possesses them.

Logos 20

It is in God that material creation occurs. There is nothing outside of God, there is nothing except the Lord.

Krishna, God, the Supreme and Original Person creates the manifested cosmos through its primary manifestation, Maha-Visnu, its full emanation, but Himself remains unborn. It is in Him, however, that creation takes place; matter and its manifestations are none other than Himself. He keeps them for a while, then absorbs them back into Him.

Creation is no different from the Lord, yet He Himself is not there. The impersonal conception of Absolute Truth, God, is also a form of the Lord, and all of creation is

based on this inconceivable form of the Lord. In other words, the whole creation is none other than the Lord Himself, nor is it different from Him; but simultaneously, as God, the Supreme and Original Person, Krishna, He dwells beyond the created manifestation. The impersonalists emphasize the impersonal aspect of the Lord and do not believe in his original Personality, but the sages recognize this original form, of which the impersonal aspect is in fact only one of its aspects. The impersonal and personal conceptions of the Lord therefore exist simultaneously. Unacceptable to human intelligence, this notion must simply be accepted on the authority of the scriptures. It can only be fully realized by progressing on the path of devotional service offered to the Lord, and never by intellectual speculation or inductive logic. The impersonalists rely more or less on it, and that is why they remain steadfast in darkness as far as God, the Supreme Person, Krishna is concerned. Their conception of God remains obscure.

God, the Supreme and Original Person manifests his full emanation, Maha-Visnu, and thus rests on the Causal Ocean which He Himself created. All galaxies emanate from the pores of the skin of his spiritual and absolute body, while He is plunged into the mystical sleep of eternity.

This Maha-Visnu is the first manifestation within the framework of creation. From him came all the galaxies and all the material manifestations then occur, one after the other. The Lord creates the Causal Ocean which forms material creation, like a cloud in the spiritual sky and fragment of its various manifestations. This spiritual heaven is constituted by the deployment of the rays which emanate from his Person, and the cloud of material creation, too, is none other than the Lord. Lying on the Causal Ocean, Maha-Visnu, with his breath, produces all the galaxies. Then penetrating into each of them in the form of Garbhodakasayi Visnu, He creates Brahma, Siva and many other celestial beings to watch over these galaxies, and again absorbs everything in his Person.

Lord Krishna says: “At the end of the life of Brahma, every created manifestation comes into My energy, and when I desire it, by My own power, I create again.”

In truth, all this represents only manifestations of the inconceivable energies of the Lord, about which no one can have any complete information.

Logos 21

Too many men ignore the existence of the spiritual soul. They still do not know that the matter being inert, it is the soul embodied in a human, animal and vegetable body, which allows the latter to move and to live.

Material elements do not create, only the soul can create. Life cannot be a product of matter and the latter cannot create itself, because being inert it cannot in any case move. The body of matter owes its existence to the soul, which is life or life force. Material energy, called the lower energy, has no power without the help of the higher energy, the spiritual soul. But there is another force, superior to the spiritual soul, that is how we go back to Krishna, the original source of all power. Nature comes alive under the direction of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. This is real knowledge. Krishna prints the first movement, then this force is transmitted in successive phases until the entire cosmic manifestation is manifested, then maintained, this is the initial phase of creation.

Krishna explains it clearly: "Material nature acts under My direction and thus generates all beings, mobile and immobile. Know that all living species proceed from the womb of material nature, and that I am the father, who gives the seed."

Krishna is the original father; it is He who gives the seed of everything. It is therefore the root cause of everything we know. Now, if we understand the original cause of all causes, then we understand the nature of everything. Also, one who has knowledge of the original cause, naturally knows the subsequent causes.

Logos 22

In truth, death only concerns the body and not the spiritual soul which is immortal. Our next life is set by the natural laws of God. We are, in truth, spiritual souls.

The infinitesimal spiritual soul remains invisible to the material eye. When the body of dense matter is destroyed, the ethereal body, composed of the mind, the intelligence and the ego, continues to function, and at the time of death, this ethereal body takes the tiny soul to a another material body, which a new mother creates in her womb. Reincarnation of the soul is a very subtle process. According to the nature of the mind at the moment of death, the infinitesimal spiritual soul carried by the seed of a human or animal father, takes refuge in the breast of a human or animal mother, which gives it a new human body or animal. We therefore already existed in

another form before the present life. The body we will receive in our next life is the consequence of our current thoughts, words and actions and the good or bad influence that drives us. We simply change bodies according to our actions. Therefore, we have to develop the desire to know how to end this cycle, how to regain our original spiritual body. Being aware of Krishna, God, allows us to know this truth and act on it. Thus we will be sure not to return in our next life in the form of an animal.

God says: "He who knows the absolute of My Advent and My Acts will no longer have to be reborn in the material universe; leaving his body, he enters My eternal kingdom. Who knows Me as I am is freed from death and rebirth".

To know God, one must first rise to the spiritual level where one acquires the necessary intelligence. And whoever succeeds will never have to take back any material body. He returns to his original home, near God, to live there forever without ever changing bodies.

At the moment of death, the pure soul regains its spiritual body.

Death is inevitable for every embodied spiritual being, but the spiritual soul itself never dies, being entirely separate from the material body in which it has stayed. The idea "*I will die one day*" originates from ignorance of the data relating to existential truth, because the soul does not undergo the bodily phases of non-existence, of birth, of existence and death. When the subtle mental covering of the body is destroyed by transcendental knowledge, spiritual knowledge, the soul inside the body again shows its original identity, thus becoming aware of its true identity of being a spiritual being. The material body which results from the fusion of the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance, appears at birth and displays life for a time, duration determined by the Supreme Lord. Finally, the combination of the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature dissolves and the body suffers death.

Knowing this truth, when the hour of death comes, we should meditate on Lord Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, so death will not affect us, because unlike the body, we remain unborn. There has not been a time in the past when we did not exist, and at the end of the body's life, we will not be destroyed, because we will have no end since we are immortal.

In a dream, we can see our own bloody head and thus understand that our real self actually stays away from the dream experience. Likewise, as our body awakens, we can see that it is the product of the five elements of material nature; earth, water,

fire, air and ether. Therefore, we must understand that the real self, the spiritual soul, is distinct from the body it observes, and remains immortal.

When the bodies of dense, ethereal matter covering the embodied soul die, the spiritual entity within resumes its true spiritual identity. The material bodies, qualities and activities of the spiritual soul are created by the material mind. This state of mind is itself created by the illusory power of the Supreme Lord, and thus the soul assumes material existence. Material life, based on the identification of the soul with the body, or bodily concept of existence, also called false ego, is developed and destroyed by the functioning of virtue, passion and ignorance, which are the building blocks of the body. The soul inside the body is self-luminous, (a radiance emerges from its body the envelope) is separated from the visible material body and the invisible ethereal body. It remains the fixed basis of the evolution of bodily existence, just as the ethereal sky is the unchanging background of material transformation. Therefore, the spiritual soul is endless and without material comparison.

By constantly meditating on the Supreme Lord, Krishna, and applying a clear and logical intelligence, we should carefully consider our true selves, and understand how it is located in the material body.

We should know that we are no different from Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, who is also the Absolute Truth, the supreme abode, because like the Supreme Lord we are spiritual in nature. So, when we turn to the Supreme Soul, which is free from any error in material identification, we will not even notice death when it comes. Neither will we see our dying body or the material world around us, because we will realize that we are separate from it.

Logos 23

One who is convinced of his spiritual identity, who knows himself to be a spiritual soul free from all material conception of existence, who has freed himself from all illusion and who transcends the influence of the attributes of material nature (virtue, passion, ignorance), who tirelessly seeks to cultivate spiritual knowledge and who has completely detached himself from the pleasure of the senses, he can return to God, in his eternal kingdom. He is called intelligent because the duality of joys and sorrows no longer affects him.

Regarding his kingdom, God specifies: "This supreme kingdom, Mine, neither the sun, nor the moon, nor the electric force illuminate it. For whom it reaches, point of return in this world."

A point of return to the material universe for those entering the kingdom of God. As fallible beings, we can know two forms of existence: the entire material existence marked by the suffering caused by birth, illness, old age and death, and the spiritual existence all of eternity, of happiness and knowledge. In the first, we are dominated by a material conception of existence, linked to the body and the mind, but in the second we can constantly savor the spiritual and enchanting company of the Divine Being, God, without anything being able to do. break this relationship.

Logos 24

Spiritual and absolute knowledge, God teaches us Himself. He tells us :

"I gave this imperishable science, the science of union and communion with the Supreme, to Vivasvan, the celestial being of the sun, and Vivasvan taught it to Manu, the father of humanity, and Manu taught it to Ikshvaku. Supreme Knowledge, passed from master to disciple, this is how the holy kings received and realized it. But over time the disciplinary succession has broken down, and this science, in its state of purity, now seems lost".

"If I teach you today this very ancient science, the art of communing with the Absolute (God), it is because you are My friend and My devotee (My devotee), and so that you can unravel its sublime mystery. Because you never jealous of Me, I will reveal to you the most secret wisdom by which you will be freed from the sufferings of material existence. This knowledge is king among all sciences; it is the secret of secrets, the purest knowledge, and because it directly makes us realize our true identity, represents the perfection of spiritual life. It is imperishable, and joyful in application. Again, I will teach you this supreme wisdom, the highest of knowledge, by which all of the wise have risen from below to ultimate perfection. Who establishes himself in this knowledge can reach the spiritual and absolute nature, similar to Mine. So, it is not reborn at the time of creation, and at the time of dissolution, (the end of the world) is not affected by it".

This sublime knowledge, Krishna, God, the Supreme Person teaches us Himself in the book; "*Bhagavad-gita*", "*Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person*".

Logos 25

God commands not to harm anyone.

Human beings must not ignore any living being, celestial beings inhabiting Edenic, heavenly planets, human beings, animals and plants. He must know that in every living being, insignificant though it is, whether it is an ant or a microbe, God is present by his side, so that we must be kind to everyone and do not do violence to any of them. In today's so-called civilized society, certain religious principles allow and encourage the existence of a large number of slaughterhouses; but if man has no knowledge of the presence of God in every living being, any so-called progress of human civilization, whether on the spiritual or material plane, can only result in ignorance. Why be surprised at the chaos that reigns in this world and the rise of atheism. This is called "*spiritual suicide*".

He who loves God also naturally loves all living beings without exception, because he wants the good of all and sees the Supreme Lord by their side. Let us love one another, and make sure that everyone has their due share to live, by the grace of God.

The Supreme Lord gives us this advice: "Nonviolence, sincerity, honesty, the desire for happiness and well-being for all others and protection against lust, anger and greed constitute homework for all members of" society.

Logos 26

When a purified holy being is ready, there comes what is commonly called death, which is ultimately only a sudden change of body.

In truth, as soon as death which concerns only the body occurs, the soul is immediately transported into its ethereal body by God's assistants and placed in the womb of a new mother, who creates a new body for her. It is therefore immediately plunged into a deep sleep. For a holy being, this change is compared to lightning, which is simultaneously accompanied by bright light. By the will of the Supreme Lord, he develops a spiritual body the instant he leaves the material body. Note, however, that even before death, the pure being is freed from all material attachments and that he has, because of his permanent contact with the Lord, a fully spiritualized body. Aside from being holy, everyone else immediately reincarnates.

The Supreme Lord said to this effect: "At the moment of death, the soul takes on a new body, as naturally as it passed, in the previous one, from childhood to youth,

then to old age. This change does not disturb anyone who is aware of his spiritual nature”.

“It is the thoughts, desires and memories that emerge at the time of death that determine what your next existence will be”.

“Whoever, at the hour of death, leaves his body remembering Me alone, immediately reaches My kingdom, has no doubt”.

Logos 27

The spiritual soul alone enlightens the whole body of consciousness. Consciousness is concrete proof of the presence of the soul in the body. Consciousness is the major energy of the soul.

It is the particular consciousness of an individual soul that directs its actions. The brain is just an instrument that has nothing to do with the real intelligence that is in the soul. Consciousness is the major principle, the essence of the spiritual soul, the energy of the soul, it is the soul itself. The soul is present in the heart of the living being, celestial, human, animal and vegetable, it is the source of all the energies which support the body. The energy of the soul is spread throughout the body, this is what is called consciousness.

True intelligence is also another major principle of the soul, because it is in it that it is found and nowhere else. Real intelligence, mind and consciousness in their pure form are inherent in the distinct spiritual soul of God. This allows us to state with complete certainty that the brain of the material body is not the center of intelligence, and that it is the consciousness of the soul that determines the intelligence of its actions.

Whatever brain we have, our life will be successful if we simply divert our consciousness from matter and orient it towards Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. Consciousness is individual. Because consciousness remains specific to the individual, it remains unchanged despite the transformation of the body. Thus, the physical constitution has no relation to the development of consciousness, which follows the movements of the soul through its transmigrations (reincarnations).

Whoever adopts the path of Krishna consciousness, God, reaches the highest perfection of existence, regardless of the downfall into which he may have fallen. In other words, everyone in Krishna consciousness will return to God when he leaves his material body.

Logos 28

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, remains the whole Whole although everything emanates from Him; he never loses his power. He always retains his omnipotence, because He is God, and his energy is supreme, inconceivable.

God is, and always will be, a positive reality. If our energy runs out, that of God never: this is what sets us apart from Him. If, for example, I can no longer walk very quickly, it is because I lost the vigor that I possessed in my youth, but God Himself retains its youthful ardor forever. Krishna, the Supreme Lord, is absolute, infallible and without beginning. He unfolds in innumerable forms, and although He is the original Person, the oldest of all beings, his features always keep the freshness of youth. The Supreme Lord stands in the hearts of all beings. And although He is also in every atom, God is no less unique because He is beyond all dualities.

Which is to say that God dwells in my heart like yours but while forever retaining his uniqueness. God reveals his omnipresence through his impersonal manifestation (the only aspect of God known to Jews, Christians and Muslims) and is personally present in each being and in each atom; but He remains the One Absolute without second.

Logos 29

In truth, matter and spirit (body and soul) already existed before they were even manifested. Their existence is simultaneous.

Eternal beings eternally conceive of innumerable desires and all living species exist from all eternity to respond to these varied desires. It is therefore the desires of spiritual beings that determine the bodies they must take on.

Because God is omniscient, He knows perfectly well that certain living beings will rebel against his will and doom to guilty acts. He also knows the varied desires that they will develop in contact with the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance. Also, He created since the dawn of time the various living forms, the various bodies of matter, which will serve to shelter the conditioned souls, according to their desires. All the different objects of the material world are designed from these three attributes, just as the three fundamental colors (blue, red and yellow) are used to produce thousands of nuances and varied tones. As for the orchestration of this distribution, it is devoted to nature, which takes care of it with prodigious dexterity. All activities are accomplished by

these three attributes. Material influences also show through in the variety of living species, plants, trees, fish, mammals, human beings, celestial beings and others, that is 8,400,000 different life forms.

The Supreme Lord multiplies to appear as the Supreme Soul, in everyone's heart. Although it resides in the material body and is its original source, the Supreme Soul (also called the Holy Spirit) is not itself material. For Him there is no distinction between matter and spirit, because all energies proceed from Him. He can therefore, as he pleases, transform matter into spirit and spirit into matter.

Logos 30

Contrary to a widely held mistaken belief, during creation, God created 8,400,000 living, celestial, human, animal and plant species simultaneously, simultaneously.

Certain beings directly obtain a human form without undergoing an evolutionary process. Living things (souls) transmigrate from body to body, but the different forms they take already existed. The spiritual being only changes body just as one changes apartment or clothing. There are different categories of apartments: some are luxurious, others simply comfortable, and others more modest. When an individual moves from ordinary accommodation to another of high standing, he always remains the same person. But thanks to his financial situation, thanks to his karma, he can now occupy a luxury apartment. The real evolution is not at the level of the physical envelope, but at the level of consciousness.

Thus, if a spiritual being is born within a lower species, it will have to evolve little by little to the higher species, human or even celestial. Of these two energies, life and matter, life or soul, represents the higher, original energy. As for matter, which is the lower energy, it comes from life. They exist simultaneously. For the well-being and harmony of all spiritual beings who were to live in the material universe, God gave them all a body according to the karma of each one, they were all created by Krishna together, at the same time , simultaneously.

Logos 31

In truth, the spiritual soul is at the origin of the existence of the material body of dense matter and it is also, as an active force, which gives it life.

When the carnal envelope is finally destroyed at death, the spark of life, the soul, continues to exist. Two ways open to it. Either because of her selfless acts she will have to reincarnate in a body related to her desires and thoughts, or because of her holiness and the service she offers to the Lord, she will return to the kingdom of God. Thus, by the will of the Lord who watches over the good of all beings, the individual soul distinct from God is immediately granted the particular spiritual body which will allow him to taste his divine company according to one or the other of the perfections that 'she will have reached. The one that allows you to have the same bodily features as the Lord, the one that allows you to live on the same planet as the Lord, the one that allows you to enjoy the same opulence as the Lord and the one that allows you to live near the Lord, in his divine company.

The Lord's benevolence is such that even if a virtuous being does not reach a stage of pure devotion free from material defilement, it will be granted to him to attain it in his next life. By being reborn in a wealthy family or among devotees of the Lord. He will not have to engage in the hard struggle for material existence, and will thus be able to complete his purification. When he finally leaves his body, he will immediately return to the kingdom of God, his original home. When he reaches the spiritual level, the servant (or servant) of God then remains there eternally.

Logos 32

The Messiah will not come now, but when mankind no longer speaks of God, even in the homes of so-called wise men and respectable men of the upper classes of society.

When power is passed into the hands of iniquitous, vain and unscrupulous heads of state, devoid of intelligence and real education, and governments made up of ministers from the lowest strata of society, or even more vile, uncultivated and atheists, when men have forgotten everything from the authentic scriptures, the original scriptures "*The true gospel*", and they will make violence their daily life, then the Lord will appear as the Master of punishment. These fatal symptoms will mark the last phase of our age, that of discord, quarrels, hypocrisy and sin, in which all human beings will be marked by atheism. All men will reject God, preferring atheism, secularism and irreligion to religious dogmas. Violence and wars because of the darkness of the hearts of men will be common currency.

God will then come like the Messiah, to annihilate all atheistic demonic beings, protect his devotees and restore religion. Then will begin a new era under the sign of the Eternal Supreme and virtue. Men will live happily, in harmony and in peace.

Please go to my website: www.sauljudoeus.fr and check *page 73* of the book *“The Divine messages”*.

Logos 33

By establishing a loving spiritual relationship with the Supreme Lord through our total surrender to His Divine Person, we are freed from the suffering inflicted by the laws of material nature.

Those who offer all their works to God, who act only for him and who see all things in relation to the Lord, all their acts are absolute. God being the center of their activities, the latter, although being material, are saturated with spiritual power. This is the benefit obtained by all who serve God with love and devotion. In fulfilling our daily duty for the pleasure of the Lord, all our actions are thus imprinted with the thought of God, which represents the highest form of meditation leading to spiritual realization. God, the Sovereign Lord, the Supreme Person, the Lord of the universe, is the absolute truth. He is perfect, complete knowledge, the original source of all that exists, total bliss and the essence of eternal life. It is absolute and unlimited. He is love, kindness, kindness, personified. Calm, peaceful, he is never affected by anger in any form. He is the source and the reservoir of blessings. Let's enjoy loving it.

Logos 34

No authority has the right to seize the legitimate property of others, because everything will be taken from them.

Blessed are those who reject materialism, who renounce power, wealth and material goods which in this world are fleeting and who give everything they have to God, because they really lose nothing. On the contrary, the Lord will fulfill them beyond their expectations. It is by sacrificing one's vast material possessions for the benefit of the soul that one can qualify to gain access to the kingdom of God, and thereby attain the highest perfection of existence. We will thus live eternally on the soul level, with a perfect knowledge of the service of absolute love offered to the Lord.

In truth, the feeling of the human body does not affect the embodied spiritual soul, because the latter is of a transcendental nature. Birth, sickness, old age and death are the hallmarks of the human body and oppose the very nature of the spiritual soul. The human body is nothing more than a simple garment subject to the laws of the material nature from which it originated, of universal time which transforms it and

subjects it to wear. This is why we must first seek the interest of the soul and turn to God, understanding that abnormal attachment to the body is an obstacle to spiritual development.

Logos 35

The Supreme Lord, Krishna, is the safe and absolute refuge of all beings, wherever they are in the universe. He alone protects from all fear.

Wherever it is, on the upper, lower or Edenic planets, the embodied spiritual entity must take refuge with the Lord to be perfectly protected from all fear, from all suffering and also in order to provide for the essential needs of his existence. This absolute dependence on the Lord constitutes pure service of love and devotion. No one should have the slightest doubt about this, nor should we seek the help of an angel, a celestial being or a powerful man, since all depend on Him alone. Except for the Lord Himself, all depend on his mercy.

That the Lord creates a single galaxy is a wonderful, inconceivable act. Such galaxies exist in infinite number and all together constitute what is called material creation. But this in turn represents only a fraction of the entire creation. Indeed, the material cosmos represents only a part, that is the *"quarter"* of the totality of the energies of the Lord. The eternal spiritual world constitutes the other three *"quarters"* of the single reality.

In truth, the Lord creates and then reabsorbs his material creation only, for the other part of creation, the largest, the spiritual world, remains eternally. The Lord lives in this eternal kingdom, and his Names, Attributes, Entertainment, Entourage and Personality, all eternal, are all manifestations of his various energies and plenary emanations. The Lord is limitless, and his actions are unfathomable.

Logos 36

Do men know that the assassination of innocent animals which are committed in slaughterhouses because of their desire to revel in their flesh, will cause future calamities, wars, epidemics, famines, droughts and other climatic upheavals, who will fall on them because of the karma accumulated by the animal holocaust and on the societies which support these criminal activities, unforgivable in the eyes of God?

By murdering the innocent animals in the slaughterhouses and by eating their flesh, the men are condemned to undergo severe sanctions from divine justice. For having taken their life they too will die, they will not escape it.

It says: "You created this situation, you killed so many animals, now submit to the law of cause and effect which makes everyone responsible for their actions".

It is absurd and irresponsible to believe that the slaughter of animals and the consumption of animal flesh, fish and eggs do not hinder spiritual realization and are not the source of our suffering. Animal killers and all those who revel in animal flesh can never know God as He is, nor penetrate true divine knowledge and even less discover absolute truth. These are elements that will not find the way that leads into the kingdom of God. On the other hand, they will themselves suffer in their next life what they did to these innocent animals, because this is the law of cause and effect, which makes everyone accountable for their actions. Understand that all animals have a soul.

Those who want to be initiated into the way that leads to the kingdom of God must first and foremost stop eating meat, fish, eggs, obey the Lord and serve him with love and devotion.

Logos 37

Remove god from our mind, heart and spirit, and darkness will appear immediately.

God is pure light, and in light there is neither darkness nor reflections. Where the light stands, darkness cannot be. The material manifestation only seems wonderful because it is a distorted reflection of the spiritual world, world of light.

Everything visible in this material world draws its substance from the Absolute, which is none other than God Himself. Like darkness, which appears only in places far removed from light, the material cosmos is very far from the spiritual world. God teaches that we must beware of being captivated by dark regions and strive instead to reach the kingdom of light, of the Absolute. The spirit world shines with light when the material universe is shrouded in darkness. It is in the nature of the material cosmos to be dark and therefore filled with darkness.

Those who want to leave the material cosmos and the galaxy where they evolve, where the darkness shines, can. They just have to turn to God, and choose to serve

him with love and devotion, so that the darkness immediately dissipates and the pure light appears.

Logos 38

Blessed are those who take pleasure in surrendering themselves to God and serving them with love and devotion, for they will receive intelligence from the Eternal Supreme, through which they will be able to go to him. They will then become attached to him and gain access to the absolute truth.

This awakening of the conscience of God captivates the virtuous saint who then takes pleasure in loving, obeying and satisfying him. His only passion is to perfect his knowledge of God and to penetrate pure spiritual science, knowing that he will enter the kingdom of God, all of knowledge, bliss and eternity. One who cultivates the pleasure of the material senses can never have a just understanding of the Supreme Lord, of spiritual life or of the science of God.

God had said: "Before the creation of the cosmos, I alone exist to the exclusion of any gross, subtle or causal phenomenon. After creation, I alone live in everything, and come the time of annihilation, Me alone remains forever."

True happiness is obtained only through eternal life and by the cessation, beforehand, of the repetitive cycle of deaths and rebirths. However, this cycle is only interrupted when one returns to God, to his eternal kingdom.

Man must use his whole life to prepare to return to God, and to free himself from material existence, characterized by the repetition of birth and death, for which karma is the cause. To free oneself from all contact with matter is to put an end to faults. Meditating on God, putting it in our mind and spirit, is opening the door to liberation.

Verily, whoever surrenders completely to God, immediately ceases to fear death, for he knows that he will enter the eternal kingdom of God.

Logos 39

Repentance is natural on the part of a virtuous person, as soon as he commits a fault.

In truth, sincere repentance frees us from the consequences of all the faults that we may inadvertently commit. He who sincerely repents sees, by the grace of God, all his

faults reduced to nothing and thus avoids, that the members of his family have to suffer from it. Indeed, a man's misconduct has repercussions on his entire family. This is how a wise and virtuous being acts. Through his holiness, he allows his family members to also share the fruits of the service of love and devotion that he offers to the Lord.

In truth, the greatest blessing or blessing that the Lord can bestow on a family is to give birth to its holy servant there, because thanks to him, the Lord liberates them all until the twentieth generation back and forth. before.

Logos 40

The ebb and flow of time does not stop for any man. Time is powerful because it represents the Supreme Eternal, the Sovereign Person. Nothing is more powerful than him.

Even the most subtle changes are easily made. No one can stop time, which sets in motion from the birth of living beings, humans, animals and plants. Time changes everything according to its will, no one can substitute its will for that of time.

Whatever our material thoughts, the inevitable time, form of the Divine Person, does not forget its duty. When the hours, days, months or years that have been allocated to us have passed, time, by the grace of God, ends our existence. As a time factor, God puts an end to our actions.

Universal time and death are the signs of God's power, and the visible proof of his existence.

Logos 41

The so-called rivalry between Satan and the Eternal Supreme is a lie, an invention of the demonic unbelievers to mislead humans and keep them ignorant.

If the forces of evil exist, know that they are not autonomous powers, but energies of God, which act under his authority. They always remain perfectly under his control and his total supremacy. The Supreme Eternal, Krishna, whose power is absolute, dominates everything that exists, because everything emanates from him. It is he alone who creates, maintains and destroys what exists. He is still Supreme and has no equal, rival, let alone superior. He is the One Absolute without second. One of the energies of God, the energy of illusion, whose role is to delude men so that they turn

to the Lord, is the representation of evil or Satan. Satan, as a spiritual being, is in no way autonomous, independent, and cannot intervene as a rival to God, because he is subject to the authority of God. The illusion energy, maya, which is akin to Satan, manifests its influence only when one turns away from God, and refuses to serve him with love and devotion.

God is the light, and where the light shines, the darkness disappears. Those who adopt the consciousness of God, the energy of illusion, evil or Satan, cannot approach them.

Logos 42

God said: *“You will not harm anyone, and you will not kill”*. There is no reason to take your life.

The sufferings we are experiencing today are the exact consequences of the abominable acts we have committed in our past life. Anyone who commits murder, even to a cruel person, will have to suffer a lot in their future life and will be killed in turn. To condemn an assassin to death is to save him great suffering in his next life. We can escape the justice of men, that of God it is impossible.

Suffering is useful and necessary, because it allows, through the pain felt, to know what generates malicious actions and thus to take the resolution to never again do harm in any form whatsoever, to anyone.

Suffering is useful and necessary because it helps reduce and erase accumulated sins and wicked and even criminal acts committed in the past and past lives.

Suffering is useful and necessary, because it allows you to become aware of your malicious acts, to do penance, to turn to God, and to definitively apply divine laws and commandments.

Logos 43

Real life begins only at the end of the material existence of each living being.

Whoever develops the consciousness of God is already in the kingdom of God. Whoever engages in the service of love and devotion offered to the Lord is freed from the grip of matter.

Being aware of God knows that a new life begins after the death of the body. If before death one obtains the grace to become conscious of God, one immediately reaches the level of the absolute, of knowledge of the Lord and of complete knowledge. Whoever settles there, even at the moment of death, comes out of confusion, and the kingdom of God opens to him.

Those who truly know God and the relationship by which they are united to the Supreme Lord, reject materialism and hate the material universe. They are only attracted to God and seek only His company. Let's not forget that we are spiritual entities, spiritual souls, not the material body. Who is aware of this truth, comes out of darkness and renews the bond which unites him to God.

Logos 44

God said: "No weapon can split the soul, nor fire can burn it. Water cannot wet it, nor can the wind dry it. The soul is indivisible and insoluble. The fire does not reach it, it cannot be parched. It is immortal and eternal, omnipresent, unalterable and fixed. It is said of the soul that it is invisible, inconceivable and immutable. Knowing this, you shouldn't lament your body. And even if you believe the endless soul taken over by birth and death, you have no reason to grieve. Death is certain for those who are born, and certain is birth for those who die. All created things are originally unmanifest. They manifest in their transient state, and once dissolved, find themselves unmanifest. What good is it to grieve?"

Some see the soul, and it is an amazing wonder for them. Others talk about it and still others hear about it. There are, however, who, even after having heard of it, cannot conceive of it. He who sits in the body is eternal, he cannot be killed. So you don't have to cry anyone".

Logos 45

God says in the original scriptures, the true gospel:

"At the moment of death, the soul takes on a new body, as naturally as it passed, from the previous one, from childhood to youth, then to old age. This change does not disturb anyone who is aware of his spiritual nature. At the moment of death, the soul takes on a new body, the old one which has become useless, as well as old clothes are discarded to put on new ones. Know that what can penetrate the whole body cannot be destroyed. No one can destroy the imperishable soul. The soul is

indestructible, eternal and without measure. She knows neither birth nor death. Alive, it will never cease to be. Unborn, immortal, original, eternal, it never had a beginning, and never had an end. It does not die with the body. Only the material bodies it borrows are subject to destruction”.

Logos 46

The Lord God has no name indeed. But if he nevertheless has countless names, it is quite simply because living beings, on earth and on other planets of our galaxy as of all the other galaxies, allotted names to him according to his attributes Divine, its qualities or the fascination it exerts on them.

Whatever name you call it, El Elohe: *“mighty and preeminent God”*, Elohim: *“Creator, mighty and strong God”*, El-Shaddai: *“God all mighty”*, Adonai: *“Lord”*, Yahweh: *“The Lord”*, Jehovah: *“The Lord”*, Allah: *“the God”*, Awoon: *“Eternal Father”*, Krishna (Christ in Greek): *“the infinitely fascinating”*. Krishna is the first and most powerful of all the names of God, because the Supreme Lord has invested him with power. However, whatever Name of God you prefer to pronounce or with which you are in affinity, it is always to the Lord, God, the Supreme Person that you address.

Logos 47

God had said: *“Of all the worlds, spiritual and material, I am the source. From me everything comes”*.

In truth, matter originates from life, (God) which can manifest material resources ad infinitum. This is the great mystery that attaches to creation. The life, the universal time and the external energy of God, over which the Supreme Eternal has all authority, are the elements of the creation of the material cosmos.

Science, by ignorance of the data relating to the truth, took as its starting point an intermediate phase of creation, and not the origin and starting point of the latter.

Who sees everything in relation to the Lord hates nothing and no one, because he sees the Lord in everything, in the animate as in the inanimate, and knows that all beings are tiny fragments of God, integral parts of his Divine Person. The enlightened man sees all living beings as his brothers and sisters, and each being as a spiritual soul. In truth, when he serves his neighbor, it is to her (the soul) that he addresses himself, thereby fulfilling the material and spiritual needs of his brothers. Who in each being

sees the spiritual spark, that soul that participates in the essence of God, knows the true nature of things.

Logos 48

In the original holy scriptures, the true gospel, the Lord specifies:

“I am at the source of the Supreme Impersonal Spiritual Being, which, imperishable, immortal, eternal, constitutes the very principle of supreme happiness.”

The Supreme Impersonal Spiritual Being, the Supreme Soul also called the Holy Spirit and the Eternal, the Supreme Person in its original primordial form are the three aspects of Absolute Truth, which is none other than God, Krishna.

The Supreme Impersonal Spiritual Being is the dazzling radiance that emanates from the body of Lord Krishna, is the only aspect of God known to Jews, Christians and Muslims. It constitutes the known aspect of believers, and the most easily accessible of the virtuous who believe only in the impersonal form of God, that is to say of a formless God.

As he progresses, the believer becomes aware of the second aspect of Absolute Truth, the Supreme Soul, the Holy Spirit, the form of the Lord present in every atom and in the hearts of all beings. It is in this form that the Lord maintains the entire material universe. Ultimately, he realizes the ultimate aspect of Absolute Truth, the Supreme Eternal, the Lord in his personal and original form, the source of the Supreme Impersonal Spiritual Being and the omnipresent Holy Spirit. The radiance that emanates from her body enhances the veil.

Only his pure devotees and his pure devotees can see him as he really is. His pure spiritual body has a human form, all of knowledge, bliss and eternity.

Logos 49

Anyone who has not completely given up on material life must necessarily review the guilty actions of his existence, and death will surprise him with his mind full of these thoughts, he will be forced to take a body back into this world.

The mind takes with it the tendencies of the being who is going to die, so that the state of mind at the very moment of death determines the conditions in which one will be reborn. Unlike the animal, whose mental faculties are small, the dying man

remembers, as in a dream, all that he has done during his life. These memories awaken innumerable material desires which prevent him from regaining his original spiritual form and thus returning to his first home, the spiritual world.

The servant of God, through the practice of the service of love and devotion which he offers to the Supreme Lord, develops throughout his life his love for God, so that, even if at the time of death he forgets his spiritual activities, the Lord remembers him. The spiritual progress of the virtuous being is never in vain, even if he is reborn in the material world. The Lord never forgets the service of his devotee.

Logos 50

The Lord says: “Whoever fulfills his duty according to My instructions and who follows this teaching with faith, without envy, that one frees himself from the chains of karma. But those who, because they are envious, neglect to always apply My teachings, they are, you know, deluded, deprived of knowledge, doomed to ignorance and bondage. Even the sage acts according to his own nature, as it is so with all beings. What good is it to repress this nature?”

Although experiencing attraction and repulsion for sense objects, embodied beings should not allow themselves to be dominated either by the senses or by their objects, since these constitute an obstacle to spiritual realization.

It is better to discharge one's own duty, even if imperfect, than to assume that of another, even to accomplish it perfectly. Better to fail or die in fulfilling your own duty than to do that of others, a very perilous thing”.

Logos 51

The Lord says: “Under the influence of the three gunas (of the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion, ignorance), the soul led astray by the false ego (identification with the material body) believes himself to be the author of his acts, when in reality they are performed by nature.

One who knows the nature of Absolute Truth (who is none other than God Himself) does not care about the senses and their pleasure, because he knows the difference between the act concerned and the act imbued with love and devotion. Confused by the three gunas, the ignorant is absorbed in the material activities to which he is

attached. But although, by the poor knowledge of their author these actions are of a lower order, the sage must not disturb the one who performs them.

Also, consecrating Me all your actions, absorbing your thoughts in Me, free from all indolence, all selfishness and all personal motivation, acts”.

Logos 52

The Lord said: “One who has achieved his spiritual identity pursues no personal interest in fulfilling his duties, any more than he seeks to shirk his obligations. Thus, man must act out of a sense of duty, detached from the fruit of his acts, because by the act of free attachment, one reaches the Absolute.

Whatever a great man does, the mass of people always follows in his footsteps. The whole world follows the standard he sets by example. There is no duty in the three worlds that I should perform. I don't need anything, I don't want anything either. And yet I am ready for action. In fulfilling his duty the ignorant becomes attached to the fruits of his labor.

The enlightened man also acts, but without attachment, for the sole purpose of guiding the people on the right path. Let the sage not disturb the ignorant people attached to the fruits of their actions. They should not be encouraged to act, but rather to permeate each of their acts of love and devotion”.

Logos 53

The Blessed Lord says: “Two kinds of men realize the Absolute Truth. Some approach it through empiricism or philosophical speculation, others by acting in a spirit of devotion. It is not simply by refraining from acting that one can break free from the chains of karma. Renunciation alone is not enough to achieve perfection. Inevitably, man is forced to act by the influence of the three attributes of material nature, and cannot remain inactive, not even for a moment. He who retains his senses and his organs of action, but whose mind is still attached to the objects of the senses, deludes himself, and is only a simulator.

He who disciplines his senses by mastering his mind, and who, without attachment, engages his organs of action in acts of devotion, is far superior to him. Do your duty, because action is better than inaction. Without acting, man is unable to provide for his most basic needs. But the action should be offered to God, lest it shackle its

author in the material world. Do your duty to please Him, and forever you will be free from the chains of matter”.

Logos 54

The Lord says: “Whoever turns his senses away from their objects has a sure intelligence. What is night for all beings becomes for the man who has mastered his senses, the time of awakening. What for all is the time of awakening is the night for the wise sage.

Whoever remains steadfast despite the incessant flow of desires, as the ocean remains unchanging despite the thousand rivers flowing into it, can alone find serenity; but certainly not one who seeks to satisfy these desires.

Whoever material pleasures no longer attract, who is no longer a slave to his desires, who has rejected all spirit of possession and who has freed himself from the false ego, (Identification with the material body) can alone know serenity perfect. These are the modes of spirituality. Whoever settles there, even at the moment of death, comes out of his confusion, and the Kingdom of God opens for him”.

Logos 55

The Lord said: “Even apart from material pleasures, the embodied soul can still have some desire for them. But let her reach a higher joy, and she will lose that desire to stay in the spiritual consciousness.

Strong and impetuous are the senses. They even delight the mind of the wise man who wants to master them. Who restricts his senses and is absorbed in Me proves a sure intelligence. By contemplating the objects of the senses, man becomes attached, from which arises lust, and from lust, anger. Anger calls for illusion, and illusion leads to memory loss. When memory goes astray, intelligence is lost, and man again falls into the ocean of material existence.

Whoever masters his senses by observing the regulating principles of freedom, receives from the Lord his full mercy, and is thus freed from all attachment as from all aversion”.

Logos 56

The blessed Lord says: “When a man frees himself from the thousands of material desires created by his mind, when he is satisfied in his true self, it is because he is fully aware of his spiritual identity.

The one that the three forms of suffering here below no longer affect (those caused by the body and the mind, those caused by other living beings, those caused by the elements of nature; hurricane, earthquakes, cold etc...), that the joys of life no longer intoxicate, that have left attachment, fear and anger, he is considered a wise man with a firm mind.

He who, free from all bond, does not rejoice more in happiness than he grieves over unhappiness, that one is firmly established in absolute knowledge.

Whoever, like a turtle that retracts its limbs at the bottom of its shell, can detach the senses from their objects, that one has real knowledge”.

Logos 57

The Supreme Lord says: “Free yourself from all material acts through devotional service, absorb yourself in him and do not seek to profit from the fruit of your acts. “Avares” those who aspire to the fruits of their actions.

Devotional service can, in this life, liberate those who engage in it from the consequences of the action, good or bad. Strive to achieve the art of acting in union with God. Absorbed in the service of love and devotion, the sage takes refuge in the Lord and, renouncing in this world the fruits of his acts, frees himself from the cycle of the dead and repeated rebirths. He thus arrives at the state which is beyond suffering.

When your intelligence has crossed the dense forest of illusion, all that you have heard, all that you could still hear, will be indifferent to you.

When your mind will no longer be distracted by the flowery scripture language, when it will be all absorbed in spiritual realization, then you will be in union with the Divine Being”.

Logos 58

Not only are divine laws authoritative throughout the material cosmos, but they prevail over human laws.

No one can change the rigorous laws of nature, since they act under the direction of God, the Supreme Person. In truth, living beings remain eternally subordinate to the Almighty Lord. All the laws that govern the existence of man were established by the Lord. We must all follow his ways and obey his orders. Adherence to this divine path leads to material and spiritual satisfaction for all. As long as we remain in the material cosmos, and more precisely on a planet of a material galaxy, it is our duty to comply with the instructions of the Lord, and if His grace allows us to be delivered from matter then we can, in the released state, continue to serve him with love and devotion.

Our material condition does not allow us to see the Lord or even to know our true identity, because we are deprived of the spiritual vision. For if we take the initiative to give up materialism, then we will find our true original spiritual form. Then we can be aware of our real selves, and we can see the Lord face to face.

Logos 59

The Supreme Lord grants protection to all beings, because of all, He is the Supreme Guide. His superiority over others is marked by the fact that He, the One Divine Person, provides for all their needs. Also, anyone who knows him can achieve eternal peace.

The Lord therefore grants protection to beings of various levels through his multiple energies. But his pure devotees, it is Himself, His very Person, who protects them. To see a pure soul born within it is a great fortune for any family, because its presence ensures ascendants and descendants, over a hundred generations, to be liberated, by the grace of the Lord, as a sign of the respect that He shows to their very dear devotee. The highest blessing one can give to one's family is therefore to become a pure devotee of the Lord.

Logos 60

When spirituality declines on earth, the Eternal Supreme sends his worthy sons, his intimate servants.

The appearance of such beings on Earth has only one cause, one goal, to accomplish the mission of the Supreme Lord. Now, the desire of the Supreme Lord is to see all souls embodied and conditioned by matter, who wander in all material creation, find their place with Him, return to their original home, located in his eternal kingdom. He helps them by giving them spiritual and absolute writings, by sending to them his worthy sons, intimate servants and his representative, the spiritual master. The sacred writings, his sons, the sages and the spiritual master show an absolute purity, where never material influences can throw the least stain. And if it happens that out of foolishness, a rigid materialist seeks to destroy them, then the protection of God extends over them.

It is written: "Today's society needs the science of God to relieve suffering humanity all over the world, and we simply ask the leaders of all nations to accept this science for their own good, for the sake of it. good of society and for the good of all humanity."

The true son, the intimate servant of God takes pleasure in leading humanity to develop his spirituality, and ensures that every human being puts God in his mind and his heart. The worthy sons and intimate servants of God, take pleasure in revealing to human beings the knowledge of God in his real, original form, the existential truth, in spreading his pure divine teaching, for the good of all humanity, and thus lead all human beings to God.

Logos 61

Only pure souls can see and admire the personal, original, absolute and eternal form of the Supreme Lord, Krishna.

The Lord is never impersonal, that is to say formless, as believers on earth believe. He is God, the Supreme and Absolute Person, and the service of devotion makes it possible to see him face to face, a privilege which remains without that completely impossible, even for the inhabitants of the higher planets. The Lord rarely appears in the eyes of celestial beings, while the inhabitants of the holy regions, by their pure devotion free from all material defilement, self-interested action or empirical philosophical research, obtain the grace to contemplate him face to face. This grace is the original and natural condition of all living beings, which only the service of love and devotion can make it possible to rediscover. God, the Supreme Good, has created a perfect purpose in creating the universe for the benefit of all who do good.

Let them follow, advise them to the Lord, his perfect instructions, and they will find success everywhere. Let them not worship any other deity, because the Lord is all-powerful, and on him who manages to satisfy him, He can spread all blessings to carry out his existence, both material and spiritual. The human form is the special occasion to reach spiritual existence, and to grasp the eternal relationship that unites us to God, a relationship that nothing and no one can break. It may happen that we forget it for a while, but we can always revive it, by the grace of the Lord. It suffices to become faithful again to his commandments revealed by the original holy scriptures, at all times and in all places.

Logos 62

At the final annihilation or "*end of the world*", embodied beings are automatically absorbed into the body of God at the end of the hundred years of Brahma's life. But thus absorbed in Him, individual beings distinct from God keep their own identity as spiritual souls.

As soon as, by the will of the Lord creation again joins the manifested state, all beings until then inactive and asleep are found free to resume their various activities, in the thread of their conditions of previous existence. This is the principle of waking up after sleep and resuming their own activities. When a man sleeps at night, he forgets his identity, his homework, and all of his waking activities. But as soon as he regains consciousness, everything he needs to do comes back to his mind, and he resumes his activities. Likewise, living things remain in the body of God as long as the annihilation of the galaxy lasts, but as soon as the time of creation again comes, they awaken and resume their unfinished tasks.

The Lord said: "With the day of Brahma are born all the varieties of beings, and that comes its night, all are annihilated. Endless, day after day, is reborn the day and each time myriads of beings are brought back to existence. Endless, night after night falls, and with it beings in annihilation, without their being able to do anything about it. There is, however, another world, which is eternal, beyond the two states, manifest and unmanifest, of matter. Supreme world that never perishes. When the whole material universe is dissolved, it remains intact".

Logos 63

God exerts a natural fascination on all beings, as taught in the original original scriptures, the true gospel, because He is of all eternal beings (eternal souls), the Supreme. He alone keeps them all. Of all living beings He is the most beautiful, his speech is elegant, perfect, his deep voice, soft, pleasant to hear, his body diffuses a pleasant smell, and all those who are near Him feel infinite happiness and peace gorgeous.

He who rekindles his eternal relationship with God, now forgotten under the influence of material nature, his illusory energy, can achieve eternal prosperity and peace. As soon as the embodied soul conditioned by matter slightly revives its relationship with God, it is freed from the illusion into which material energy has plunged it and becomes filled with the distraught desire to live in contact with the Lord. Now, this union is possible, not only in contact with the Lord's Person, but also with his Name, his Fame, his Form and his Attributes.

Logos 64

The anger of men who desire to dominate material nature causes the annihilation of the number of undesirable beings through the interaction of war.

Decisions on acts of war only take place in society because of men, the Lord is in no way responsible.

However, He who ensures the maintenance of creation also wants men in their mass to adopt the right path of spiritual realization, and thus be able to access his divine kingdom. The Lord has no other desire than to see suffering souls return to their original homes, to find their place with Him, far from the three sources of material suffering. The sufferings from the body and the mind, those caused by other living entities, and those which originate from the elements of material nature, cold or extreme heat, lightning, earthquakes, hurricanes, drought...

It is for this purpose that the whole creation was conceived, and whoever does not find his spirits, and does not come to the conclusion that he must return to God, in his true abode, must continue to suffer. in the material universe, to suffer the kills of the illusory energy of the Lord.

Logos 65

No one should boast of having acquired wealth and / or power on their own. All powers and powers come from the original source, God, because he is absolute. They act as long as He wishes, and lose all reality as soon as He withdraws them.

Such powers can be attributed or withdrawn in an instant by the Lord's supreme will. Man does not know that beyond the laws of nature is the Supreme Lord, the sovereign master, and that under his command act the laws of nature. Therefore, whenever there is peace in the world, you should know that it is due to the good will of the Lord. Likewise, when society experiences some commotion, it must also be seen as the supreme will of the Lord. Not a blade of grass moves outside the will of the Lord. Whenever there is a transgression of the order established by the Lord, conflicts and wars between men and between nations arise.

The safest way to achieve peace is to use all things according to the order established by the Lord. This divine law enjoins us to act, to eat, to sacrifice and to do charity only for the Lord's greatest satisfaction. No one should do anything against their will. The value of an action is judged by the prudence that is applied to it, so one must learn to distinguish acts pleasing to the Lord from those which cause his discontent. The criteria for action lie in the Lord's satisfaction or dissatisfaction. No room for whim, the Lord's only pleasure must dictate our conduct. All action must be performed in communion with the Supreme Lord. Thus is defined the art of acting perfectly.

Logos 66

The Lord said: "Three doors open to hell: lust, anger and greed. Let every sane man close them, because they lead the soul to its loss.

The man who has avoided these three gates of hell vows his existence to acts that engage in spiritual realization. He gradually reaches the supreme goal, God. Whoever, on the other hand, rejects the precepts of the scriptures to act according to his whim, that achieves neither perfection, nor happiness, nor the supreme goal.

What your duty is and what it is not, know how to determine it in the light of the principles given by the holy scriptures. Knowing these laws, act gradually to elevate".

Logos 67

When we think that our relatives and friends are far away from us, without recourse and in need, our thinking is the fruit of ignorance and ignorance alone.

Each living being receives by the will of the Supreme Lord, sustenance and protection, according to the position acquired by him in this world. That's why we call the Lord the Supreme Protector. Knowing that He supports all beings, everyone should care only about their own duties, because the power to truly protect others, no one possesses, except the Supreme Lord.

The highest, the most perfect humanitarian enterprise, consists in bringing each human being to practice and teach the service of love and devotion offered to God throughout the world, because this work alone can tear the soul from the grip of the illusion, of material nature, of devastating time and of karma.

Logos 68

Any spiritual being embodied in a human or animal body, believes itself free to dispose of itself, when in truth no one escapes the laws of the Supreme Lord, severe laws, laws forever inviolable.

It happens that criminals, by cunning, circumvent the legislation of men, but never with impunity the codes of the supreme legislator, God. Anyone who risks the slightest deviation from the path laid down by God is exposed to serious difficulties. Generally speaking, the laws of the Supreme Being are called religious precepts, the invariable essential principle of which is that in all circumstances, man obeys the will of the Sovereign Lord. No one escapes the harsh laws of God. The laws of a state are only imperfect imitations of religious precepts. The state allows citizens to break divine laws, but strictly instructs them to obey theirs. Now the people suffer more if they neglect the laws of God and observe only human laws. Human laws must always be modified, revised, but not those of God, since they come from the being who possesses supreme perfection.

Each is, by his very nature, an eternal servant of the Supreme Lord. Thus he can, in the liberated state, serve the Lord in a feeling of purely spiritual love, and thus enjoy an existence of perfect freedom.

Logos 69

The origin of all the sufferings of the embodied soul is indeed the body of matter which covers it, subject to birth and death, sickness and old age.

Outside this body of matter, the incarnated spiritual being is eternal, immortal and unborn. This is the reality of life that the madman forgets, whose problems and solutions he ignores. He gets stuck in precarious family and national interests, without perceiving the furtive shift of eternal time which brings him ever closer to the end of an existence, and sees no solution to the serious problem of this death, and repeated rebirths, disease and aging. This is what is called illusion. However, this illusion has no hold on the soul awakened by devotion to the service of the Lord. Because it is eternal, the individual being distinct from God, incarnated, finds happiness only in the eternal kingdom of the Supreme Lord, from which no one returns anymore to this world of birth, disease, aging and death.

This is why any comfort or material pleasure, offering no assurance of eternity, can only be illusory for the immortal soul. He deserves to be called a scholar, one who grasps the depth of this truth. He will be able to sacrifice all the pleasures of this world to achieve the one desirable goal, absolute happiness, which can only be found in the kingdom of God.

Logos 70

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person says:

“The soul knows neither birth nor death. Alive, it will never cease to be. Unborn, immortal, original, eternal, it never had a beginning, and never had an end. It does not die with the body.”

The time has come to tell humans that they are not their bodies, but the spiritual soul therein. It's the soul that gives life to the body. Remove the soul from the body, and the latter collapses inert, dead. It's the body that dies, falls to dust and is plunged into oblivion and total nothingness.

When the body dies, the soul is reincarnated, and depending on its acts accomplished in its ending life, begins a new existence elsewhere on earth or on another planet in our galaxy or even another galaxy, and will have a happy life or not, easy or not. The purpose of the soul is to find God and renew the broken bond of love with him, in

order to return to the kingdom of the Lord, where happiness, knowledge and eternal life reign.

Logos 71

The truth is that one man's misconduct affects his entire family. It is for this reason that a worthy man wishes to undergo his punishment alone.

Not wanting a calamity to fall on him and his people, he wants to bear the brunt of his fault alone, without any detours. He expects that his personal sufferings will lead him to refrain in the future from any new nonsense, and that the fault of which he was guilty will be redeemed so that his descendants do not have to suffer from it.

This is how a responsible saint thinks. In return, the members of his family also share in the fruits of the service he offers to the Lord. In fact, the greatest blessing, or blessing, that the Lord can bestow on a family is to give birth to a saint.

Logos 72

No one can approach God unless he renounces materialism and the material universe. The Supreme Lord shows such kindness to his pure devotees that in due time He calls them back to Himself, creating for this a combination of favorable and auspicious circumstances for the pure soul.

We must abandon any attachment or bond that holds us back to matter before we can return to God, to our original home. This is why even if a holy being is deeply absorbed in the affairs of this world, the Lord will create a situation that promotes total detachment in his devotee. The Supreme Lord never forgets his pure devotee, even if the latter finds himself engaged in apparently material activities, and that is why it sometimes happens that He creates a mysterious situation where the holy being is forced to give up things of this world. While some see it as a source of frustration, and ascribe it a negative influence, he can grasp a signal from the Lord. The merciful Lord sometimes confronts his pure devotee with such circumstances, in order to snatch him from the muddy ocean of material existence, and to bring him back to Himself, even if it seems outwardly that the pure soul is in prey to some frustrations.

The holy being is always under the protection of the Lord, and in all circumstances, in success as in failure, the Lord continues to act as his supreme guide. So the pure servant of God accepts all conditions, even adverse ones, as a blessing from the Lord.

Logos 73

Whoever wishes to become a companion of the Supreme Lord on one of the countless planets that populate the spiritual world, and more especially on Goloka Vṛndāvana, the own planet of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, must constantly meditate on the fact that it is distinguished from material energy, that it has no relation with it, and that it must realize its purely spiritual identity, of spiritual entity or spiritual soul, qualitatively equal to the Supreme Soul, the Spirit Holy. The realized soul then feels truly free.

This feeling of freedom in front of any material relationship as well as the liberation of the envelopes of dense and ethereal matter, which cover the being leaves him free to act as the servant of the Lord even while he still lives in this world. This level of perfection is called the liberated state within the material universe. This is the way to end material existence. Not that we should just know that we are a spiritual being, but we must also act like one. Whoever simply claims to be spiritual is an impersonalist, when he who acts as such is qualified as a pure soul

The Lord teaches that only those who have performed acts of virtue in their past lives, and who thereby have been freed from all faults, can focus their attention on the Supreme Lord, God.

Logos 74

The Lord teaches that only those who have performed acts of virtue in their past lives, and who have thus been freed from all faults, can focus their attention on the Supreme Lord, God. When one acquires absolute knowledge, one can benefit from the constant companionship of the Lord in this very life, through the simple activities of listening, singing, remembering and worshiping the Supreme Lord.

The Lord teaches that the simple chanting of His Holy Names has the power to remove the impurities which cover the pure conscience, which has the effect of immediately freeing us from all material conditions. Releasing yourself from the grip of matter means liberating the soul. By the grace of the Lord, the pure soul is thus

immediately raised to the level of the Absolute, where it no longer risks falling under the yoke of matter, in what is called conditioned existence.

No one is able to perceive the presence of the Lord in all circumstances, unless he is endowed with the requisite spiritual vision, which confers the service of love and devotion dedicated to God.

Logos 75

The doubts linked to duality arise from an erroneous conception of the body, which the lower intelligences perceive as being in itself. Ignorance consists in identifying ourselves with our carnal envelope and in considering everything related to the body as our own.

The doubts resulting from a false conception of me and mine, my body, my relatives, my property, my wife, my children, my wealth, my country, my race, and a thousand other illusory objects of contemplation, represent as many sources of error for the soul conditioned by matter. Now, one who assimilates the teachings of the science of God can be assured of being free from such trouble, for true knowledge consists in understanding that the Supreme Lord is everything, including oneself.

Everything is a manifestation of his power, as a fragment of his Divine Being, and since power is no different from the one who possesses this power, the concept of duality immediately vanishes for those who attain perfect knowledge.

Logos 76

It is in the kingdom of God that true sublime happiness is found.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the true source of happiness. In truth, Krishna, God, the Supreme Person being the source of all pleasure and the reservoir of all blessings, who dwells with Him enjoys deep, ineffable, perfect, unlimited, incessant, permanent and eternal happiness. It can be said that true spiritualists, holy beings, and servants of God actually enjoy life. Their pleasure is limitless and constitutes true happiness, a happiness which is not material but spiritual. The joy that comes from spiritual life is all joy, like Krishna Himself.

Krishna, God says: "Whoever reaches the spiritual level realizes at the same time the Supreme Being, and finds there an infinite joy. He never grieves, he never yearns for anything".

True happiness does not exist in all of the material cosmos, because it is a world of suffering. In the spiritual and absolute world, the beings who live there act only within the framework of the service of love and pure devotion which they offer to God, established that they are in the consciousness of Krishna or consciousness of God. Because God has absolute fullness, beings engaged in his service in turn find fullness in themselves. Because they naturally think of Krishna, God, pure beings always bathe in the most perfect joy.

Living beings only find their normal, happy condition in contact with the internal energy of God.

The spiritual world is the real home of the embodied spiritual beings that we are all. This eternal spiritual world is called Vaikuntha and, in Sanskrit it means "*the world without anxiety*". Everything is effulgent and filled with conscience and bliss. The dimension of Vaikuntha, the spiritual world, is inconceivable, because in reality it is unlimited. When the virtuous being, the great soul, enters the kingdom of God, he immediately feels himself swimming in the ocean of spiritual bliss, diving and then rising to the surface of the sublime ocean in an uninterrupted movement. He is submerged in a pure feeling of love and unparalleled joy. God is the source, and by his energy of bliss distributes it to all. Such is true sublime happiness. It is in the kingdom of God that there is peace, fullness, true eternal life, true perfect happiness and real freedom.

Logos 77

The Lord said: "To use true language directed towards the good of all, but still to avoid hurtful words, as well as to recite assiduously the scriptures, such are the austerities of the verb. Serenity, simplicity, gravity, self-control and purity of thought, these are the austerities of the mind. Practiced with faith by men whose goal is not to obtain for themselves some material benefit, but to satisfy the Supreme, the triple union of these austerities proceeds from Virtue. As for ostentatious penances, which seek respect, honor and reverence for men, they are said to belong to the Passion. They are only unstable and ephemeral. Finally, penances and austerities carried out by foolishness, and made of obstinate tortures, or undergone with a view to hurting, destroying, they are said to come from ignorance. The charity dictated by duty, done without expecting anything in return, in fair conditions of time and place, and to whom is worthy, this charity, it is said to be accomplished under the sign of Virtue. But the charity that inspires the hope of reward, or the desire for a material fruit, or done reluctantly, this one is said to belong to the Passion. Finally, charity which is not

done in a suitable time or place, or to people who are worthy of it, or who practices it in a disrespectful and contemptuous manner, it is said to be a matter of Ignorance” .

Logos 78

The law of the strongest, by which every man in this world must fight to ensure his subsistence, results from the lack of harmony between the souls embodied and conditioned by the matter, each eager to dominate the material energies.

It is this mentality which is at the origin of their conditioned state. And so that the imitative tendencies of these false lords could be freely exercised, the illusory energy of God, called maya or Satan, sowed dissension among the conditioned beings by creating for each living species strong and weak. In short, the feeling of dominating material nature, as well as the creation of strong and weak beings, naturally led to disparity, hence the need to struggle to survive.

In the spiritual world, however, no dissension, no struggle for existence, because there everyone lives eternally and no disparity either. Everyone is attached to the service of the Supreme Lord, free from any desire to imitate the Lord by becoming the beneficiary of everything. Creator of all that is, including living beings, the Lord is the true master and beneficiary of all things. On the other hand in the material universe, the distinct being, under the spell of māyā, of illusion, or Satan, loses the sense of its eternal relationship with the Supreme Lord, and becomes subject to the conditioning of the law of the strongest and the struggle for existence.

Logos 79

The Lord said: “When they reached Me, devout holy beings, these great souls, these noble souls, never again return to this transitory world where suffering reigns (the material universe). It is only by devotional service, and only in this way, that one can know me as I am.”

The pure soul which, for having engaged its senses in the service of devotion, reaches the kingdom of God and benefits from it the company of the Lord and of the liberated souls who live there, never again will find attraction for the limited assets of the material world. The devotional service offered to the Lord truly fills the pure soul with two major graces, peace and fullness. She enjoys the company of the Perfect Whole, God, and knows perfect peace and satisfaction.

To access the love of God, one must be perfectly free from all other aspirations. One reaches the level of love for God through pure devotional service, learning to work with love for the object of one's love, for the Supreme Person. Whoever enters the kingdom of God will never return to the material world of fear, anxiety, suffering and death. Only the raising up to live in the company of the Lord constitutes the highest perfection of existence.

Logos 80

Man is made to achieve spiritual realization, and to renew the bond that unites him to God. Human life offers souls embodied and conditioned by matter, who we are, the possibility of rediscovering their eternal spiritual consciousness and thus perfecting the mission of existence.

The kingdom of God knows no limits, because it is infinite, and the same is true for the number of intermediaries who assist the Lord in his works. There are myriads of galaxies populated by an infinite number of planets, but all of them, without exception, are places of suffering where we suffer birth, illness, old age and death, evils inherent in this material world.

The Lord teaches that you cannot hold even the highest planet in the galaxy for a place of perfect happiness. Rather, true happiness is found in the kingdom of God where no one suffers the pangs of material existence.

The human form is not made for the pleasure of the senses but for spiritual realization.

Logos 81

Knowing God, the Supreme Person, is the perfection of existence and eternal life. It is the ultimate goal of existence and the reservoir of all blessings.

We must shape our existence in such a way that the memory of the Lord gradually marks each stage of our life. We must be fully aware that if the embodied and conditioned soul is given the human form, it is for it to reach spiritual perfection. God alone confers salvation, liberation.

True charitable action consists in putting God in the hearts and minds of our loved ones, friends and all those we meet and encouraging them to serve God, rather than embarking on philanthropic works under the pretext of wanting to help people in

need. , because these have for only base, the act concerned and in an underlying way, the calculation.

These lost beings are completely unaware that one can better serve one's family by becoming a devotee of the Lord. The latter in fact grants special protection to the descendants and members of the family of his holy servant, even if they are atheists. Such is the goodness of the Lord that He grants all protection to the members of the family of his devotees, so that the holy servant does not have to worry about his family interests, even if he sometimes has to neglect some of his relatives to be able to engage in devotional service.

Logos 82

Beyond the confines of material creation, which we compare to a cloud in the spiritual sky, is the spiritual world, populated by innumerable spiritual planets called Vaikuṅṭhas. The Supreme Lord rules over each of them.

All the beings who inhabit them are liberated souls endowed with spiritual bodies enjoying the same virtues as the Lord. There, no material contamination. Everything is spiritual there, and therefore there is nothing to lament about. Everywhere, spiritual and absolute bliss, without birth, illness, old age or death.

Among all the spiritual planets there is one, supreme, by the name of Goloka Viṛndāvana, which is the abode of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person and his intimate companions.

When a great servant of God leaves this material world, there is no reason to mourn, for he is destined to enter the kingdom of God.

Logos 83

The intelligent man should recognize in the Lord the original source of all energy and praise him for the graces he confers on him. The mere fact of accepting the Lord as the supreme beneficiary of all things, what He truly is, makes it possible to reach the heights of perfection.

Whatever his position within a given social regime, one who strives to exchange a feeling of love with the Supreme Person, God, and sees himself appeased by his blessings, immediately feels the greater inner peace, that which he coveted during countless successive existences. This inner peace, which corresponds to the healthy

and normal state of the inner self, can only be reached when the mind is established in the service of absolute love offered to the Lord. God invests spiritual souls, his integral parts of specific powers through which they will serve him, just as a great business magnate grants his sons special powers within his enterprise. The sons who obey their father and never go against his will, live a peaceful life by cooperating with the head of the family. Likewise, the Lord is the father of all beings. It is up to them to fulfill their duty perfectly according to the will of their father, as loyal sons would do. This will assure man peace and prosperity.

Logos 84

When the first emanation of God appeared, the principle of material creation was then manifested, followed by time and then by the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance, which represent material nature and turn into action.

By the omnipotence of the Supreme Lord, the entire material creation evolves by transformations according to a process of chain reactions, and by this same divine omnipotence, these manifestations are transformed again by the reverse process to finally return to the Body of the Lord where they will dwell.

Time is synonymous with material nature and corresponds to the principles of material creation manifested after their transformation. So we can see through time the root cause of the whole creation. The transformation of material nature thus generates material action in its various forms. This can be identified with the natural instinct of each living being and even inert objects. Then, when the action is manifested, it in turn generates various products and by-products of the same nature. All these manifestations have their origin in the Supreme Lord. God is the original source of all that exists and the primary cause of all causes.

Logos 85

The created universe is teeming with countless varied beings covering 8,400,000 life forms, some of which are said to be superior, others to be inferior. We take man for a superior being, but there are nevertheless various types of good, bad, honest men...

The spiritual radiance coming from the absolute body of Krishna, God, omnipresent, infinite and unfathomable, represents the cause of the creation of the innumerable planets, all endowed with a specific atmosphere and conditions of life. This radiance

makes possible the creation of the entire universe by the force of its power. It is limitless and unfathomable, in a way the first germ of creation and finds its foundation in the Lord. Therefore, God is the supreme and absolute cause of all of creation.

The Lord creates through his countless energies. The Lord, by the power of his radiance, disseminates seeds of an infinite variety which will be looked after by beings like Brahma, the demiurge and first created being, so that they can develop. The latter cannot create the seeds but he knows how to make the tree sprout just as a gardener watered his plants and the trees in his orchard to stimulate their growth.

Logos 86

The Lord, as the Supreme Soul (also called Holy Spirit) seated in each being from Brahma the first being created to the tiny ant, confers on everyone the essential knowledge, which already existed in power.

Conditioned by matter, the spiritual being embodied in a human body is likely to forget everything when the change of body occurs, which is called death. But the original knowledge, which lies in power in the heart of each being, is again fanned by the Lord. This is what we call the awakening of knowledge, because it is really about being pulled from unconsciousness. The Lord directs this awakening to the smallest detail, so we will see in everyday life various levels of knowledge in various beings. It is in God that this spiritual and absolute knowledge has its origin.

God existed before creation and his words are therefore purely spiritual sound vibrations. Spiritual sound is totally different from material sound. To those who seek him with sincerity, he gives knowledge and the intelligence by which they will be able to know him as he is. God reveals himself only to those who surrender to him, and serve him with love and devotion. For all others, atheists for example, it reserves the right to remain veiled.

Logos 87

The Supreme Lord, God, is the master of all beings wherever they are, because no one can achieve his ends without his permission.

He is the head of the innumerable living beings, takes care of their needs and ensures their maintenance. He grants them the fruits of their actions and realizes all their

desires. Everyone is given the intelligence that the acts of their past life have given them.

In truth, the degree of intelligence differs in each individual individual being distinct from God, for it is determined by the Lord. This, in its form of Supreme Soul, stands in the heart of each being, and from Him alone comes the power of memory, knowledge and forgetfulness. Thus, some will be able, by the grace of the Lord, to remember their past actions, and others will not. By his grace, this one will enjoy great intelligence, and this other will be foolish. The Lord is called the master of intelligence. God is absolute truth, perfect intelligence and the Supreme Spiritual Master. He is the Supreme teacher, and from him alone comes perfect knowledge.

Logos 88

Our thoughts, words and actions cause positive or negative effects, which will have pleasant or unpleasant consequences from the end of our current existence already, but in any case and for sure, in our next life.

This translates into: An existence filled with repeated suffering and unhappiness or a pleasant and happy life. By an existence anchored in poverty or on the contrary in financial affluence. Physical handicaps (various physical malformations) or even by obtaining an unsightly or beautiful body. Through various blindness, (visually impaired, hard of hearing) or obtaining a healthy body. A short life, (dying of illness, murdered, in an accident, in war, of a stray bullet). In any case it is a matter of undergoing, by the law of Karma, the consequences of our own guilty acts done in our past life. Divine justice, through the agents of God, makes us exactly the wrong we have done. (He who murdered will be murdered in turn. He who blinded a person will be blind in his next life. He who was rich and who, despite his wealth did not seek God, will be reborn poor and will remain so his life, etc.)

To put an end to suffering in all its forms in this world and no longer suffer all this, it is enough to turn to God, to love him, to obey him, to surrender to him and to serve him with love and devotion. Then our next life will be beautiful, with God in his eternal kingdom.

Logos 89

Human life is so precious that even the inhabitants of the upper planets sometimes aspire to be born on earth in a human body, because it is the only form of life that allows one to return easily to God.

Since the spiritual soul is never destroyed, because it is eternal, the destruction of the material world does not touch it. However, she will have to take on new bodies all the time, until she reaches liberation. The purpose of human existence is to remedy these successive body changes and to establish the incarnate being in the spiritual world where everything is eternity, knowledge and absolute bliss. In short, living beings, in their ethereal forms, remain in the heart of the Sovereign Being, to take on a palpable aspect each time that creation manifests itself.

One will take for a fool those who ignore their personal interest and who, despite such an important and precious birth, fail to renew the bond that unites them eternally with God. Human form is reached through a process of gradual evolution from one body to another through the 8,400,000 living species. But the unfortunate man, oblivious to his own interests, assumes political or economic responsibilities and thus loses himself in innumerable illusory activities aimed at improving the material condition of others. While these political or economic aspirations are not to be condemned in themselves, any such philanthropic activity must help bring us back to God. However, one should not forget the true purpose of existence, to know God and return to his kingdom, all of bliss, knowledge and eternity.

Logos 90

Why does the Lord attribute consciousness to one embodied spiritual being and another to oblivion?

The Lord obviously wishes that each spiritual being embodied and distinct from his Person be animated by pure consciousness, which consists in knowing himself a fragment of his Person and that he will be thus engaged in his service of love, because such is the natural and original position of the distinct spiritual soul. But because she also enjoys partial independence, she can refuse to serve the Lord by wanting to enjoy the same independence as Him. Thus, all those who are not devout of the Lord harbor the desire to equalize in power the Lord, although they are not able to achieve it. It is therefore by the will of the Lord that they are plunged into illusion. Just as a child will want to be king, the being distinct from God may wish to

be himself the Supreme Lord, this is why the Lord then places him in a dream state where he will believe himself to be such.

Consequently, the original guilty desire consists in wanting to be God himself, as a result of which the Lord causes the distinct being to forget his real existence and thus dream of a utopian world in which he would be somehow equal of the Lord. The Lord gives wayward children that we are this reflection of the material world. To be thus placed in the illusion, will try to dominate the material world, but will soon give it up, frustrated, and will wish to become one with the Lord. But these two phases of conditioned existence correspond only to dreams, only to an illusion. This vision will continue life after life, as long as he has not developed pure awareness of his true identity as an integral part of the Lord.

In its original state of pure consciousness, the distinct being is careful not to be the prey of such a dream, he always remembers that he cannot in any case be the Lord but that he remains his eternal servant, bound to Him by a purely spiritual love.

Logos 91

Human beings must renew the bond that unites them to the Supreme Eternal and restore their relationship with God.

From the beginning of the current era, the era of discord and quarrels, appeared the four original bases of sin, that is: illicit sexual relations, intoxication in all its forms, games of chance and slaughter. Useless animals that gradually marked the society of their influence. Because of this, man gradually came to forget the eternal relationship that united him to God, and the ultimate goal of his existence. Man is not made to lead an animal life, a life of irresponsibility which consists only in eating, sleeping, mating and defending oneself.

Humanity has forgotten that happiness in all its forms rests in the Person of the Sovereign Lord, since it is the ultimate source of everything and the reservoir of all blessings. However, it is only by renewing the bond of love that unites us to Him that we can taste unhindered complete and perfect happiness. And only the company of the Lord will be able to free us from this fatal material existence.

It is through a spiritual master, a true servant of God who will impart to you the knowledge of the Lord, that you will know who is the Supreme Eternal and how to return to his eternal kingdom. Man is a prisoner of the material universe, and he ignores it.

Logos 92

The Supreme Eternal, God, the Sovereign Person is the source of all happy fortune, because he grants everyone the fruit of his deeds and his desires.

When the carnal envelope is finally destroyed, the spark of life, the soul, continues to exist. Thus, by the will of the Lord who watches over the well-being of all beings, the distinct soul is immediately granted the particular spiritual body which will enable it to benefit from the companionship of the Lord according to one or other of the perfections that it will have achieved: The one that allows to have the same bodily traits as the Lord, the one that allows to live on the same planet as the Lord, the one that allows to benefit from the same opulences as the Lord and the one that allows to live in the company of the Lord.

The Lord's benevolence is such that even if a great soul does not reach a stage of pure devotion free from material defilement, it will be granted to reach it in its next life. By being reborn in a wealthy family or among devotees of the Lord. The great soul thus reincarnated will not have to engage in the hard struggle for material existence and will be able to complete its purification. When she finally leaves her body, she will immediately return to the kingdom of God, her original home. When it reaches the spiritual level, the great soul remains there forever.

Logos 93

It is written: "he who gives everything to God knows no loss. On the contrary, the Lord fulfills it beyond his expectations".

Material wealth, as attractive as it is, is never permanent. If you do not give it up voluntarily, you will have to part with it when death occurs. Conscious of the precariousness of material goods, the sensible man will know how to make the best use of it by dedicating it to the service of the Lord, in order to please Him and to be thus granted to live eternally in his kingdom.

Whoever accumulates goods in this world such as wealth, land and houses, relationships, friends and children, never possesses them for a while. No one can keep eternally all these illusory treasures, creations of the illusory energy of the Lord, which are so many factors leading astray on the path to spiritual realization.

The true gospel states that whoever bases his life on the principles of a soul-oriented civilization, or, in other words, who adopts the way of the service of love and

devotion which he offers to God, then finds himself able to access the kingdom of God, and attains the highest perfection of existence. He will thus live eternally on the soul level, with a perfect knowledge of the service of absolute love offered to the Lord.

Logos 94

The Lord, God, the Supreme and Original Person creates the manifested cosmos through its primary manifestation, its full emanation, but Himself remains unborn. It is in him, however, that creation takes place. Matter and its manifestations are none other than Himself. He keeps them for a while, then absorbs them back into Him.

God, the Supreme Person, is perfectly pure because He is free from all defilement. He is the Absolute Truth and embodies perfect and complete knowledge. Omnipresent, with no beginning or end, no one can equal it. The original scriptures, the true gospel, declare that there is only the Lord, and that all other existence depends on Him.

Know that everything that exists, like cause or effect, both in the material universe and in the spiritual world, depends on God, the Supreme Person.

The entire cosmic manifestation, that of material energies as well as that of the spiritual energies of the Lord, comes alive and evolves first as a cause, then as an effect. But God, the Supreme Person is the original cause. The effects from this original cause in turn become the causes of other effects. This is how all things, permanent or transient, act by cause and effect. And because the Lord represents the original cause of all beings and all energies, it is said of Him that He is the Cause of all causes.

The original cause is therefore of a personal nature, while radiance, the radiation from the body of the Lord, of an impersonal nature, represents an effect of God.

Logos 95

Master of immortality and therefore Immortal himself, the Supreme Lord can confer this quality on his devotees.

Jesus himself confirmed this truth with these words: "because, as the Father has life in himself, so he gave the son to have life in him".

As the Eternal Supreme affirms, whoever reaches his immortal home will never have to return to this world of death and the three sources of suffering. The Lord has nothing of the masters of this world. The latter never allow their inferiors to taste a happiness equal to theirs, moreover, they are not immortal and cannot confer immortality on their subordinates.

The Supreme Lord, Master of all living beings, has the power to decorate his devotee with all the attributes of his own Person, including immortality and spiritual bliss.

Logos 96

The planets of the spiritual world are at least three times more numerous than those of the material universe, and because they have a spiritual nature, they transcend the material influence of the attributes of material nature and are therefore located in pure virtue.

The concept of spiritual bliss is manifested in all its fullness. Each of these spiritual planets is absolute, indestructible and free from all the imperfections linked to this material world. Each produces its own radiance, which equals the inconceivable radiance of millions of suns combined. Those who live there are freed from old age, sickness, death and rebirth, and their perfect knowledge embraces everything. They are pure and free from all forms of desires. There they act only to offer the Lord, the Sovereign Lord of spiritual planets, a service of sublime love. These freed beings continually sing hymns in order to glorify God.

The spiritual world which represents three quarters of the whole and which is formed from the internal energy of the Lord, constitutes the kingdom of God, far beyond the material spheres. The other quarter, its external energy, constitutes the material universe. The kingdom of God is spiritual, absolute, while the universe of matter is material. The first is therefore eternal, the second, transitory. In the absolute kingdom, the Lord and His eternal servants all have auspicious, infallible, spiritual, and eternally youthful forms. In short, there is no birth, no old age, no illness, no death. This eternal region, rich in spiritual pleasures, conceals beauty and bliss.

Logos 97

The Supreme Lord Himself is the foundation of the radiance which constitutes its impersonal aspect, the only form of God known to men.

The universal form therefore represents a secondary form of the Lord, imagined and impersonal, but the one endowed with two hands and holding an eternal flute, represents its primordial, original, real form.

The Lord diffuses three-quarters of its radiation in the spiritual world, and the entire manifestation of material galaxies in the other quarter. Thus, three quarters of its radiation constitutes its internal energy, and the remaining quarter, its external energy. As for living beings who inhabit the spiritual as well as the material world, they represent the marginal energy of the Lord, and have the free choice to stay within one or the other of the energies, internal or external.

Liberated souls choose spiritual, internal manifestation, and souls conditioned by matter, material, or external manifestation. Knowing this, it will be easy for us to conclude, given the importance of internal energy compared to external energy, that the number of souls released far exceeds that of souls conditioned in the material universe.

Logos 98

The Lord said: “It is only by devotional service, and only in this way, that one can know me as I am”.

The service of devotion offered to God is practiced on all continents and on all planets, in all galaxies, because it is the manifestation of love for God. He alone allows us to know God as he really is, and to see him face to face. On the other hand it is written:

“Losing even a single moment the memory of the Supreme Eternal, God, the Sovereign Person, is the greatest loss, the greatest illusion, and the greatest anomaly.”

The glories of the Lord must be proclaimed in all circumstances and in all places. You have to listen to your glories, sing them and always remember them, because that is the highest perfection of existence. Whoever takes the path of service of love and devotion will not be limited in any way and will not fear failure, because it will surely lead to the ultimate goal of existence, by the grace of the Lord. The best and safest way to progress towards perfection is therefore that of pure devotional service.

Logos 99

According to the original scriptures, which Jesus called "*the true gospel*", the material manifestation has countless galaxies, all of which are plunged into darkness.

From the Brahmas, the demiurges and first created beings, (there are as many Brahmas as there are galaxies) to the tiny ants, all beings are born in darkness, and in order for them to see the Lord directly, they must receive from Him true light. No human-designed light at night will allow us to see the sun. It is of himself that the star of the day appears.

Thus, the light manifested by the Lord's mercy without cause allows the action of his own energies to be carried out. The impersonalists argue that no one can see God, and man cannot do so by speculation. But he who receives the light of God can see it. The light of God is also his knowledge and his instructions. This direct instruction is a manifestation of his internal energy, and it is precisely this same energy that enables us to see the Lord in person. Like Brahma, all those to whom the Lord grants the grace to see this internal energy, all of mercy, can realize God, the Supreme Person, without the least intellectual speculation.

Logos 100

The Lord says: "I am this Supreme Person, who was before the creation, when there was nothing other than Myself, and that the cause of the creation, the material nature, was not still manifested. I am also the one you see now, I, the Supreme Person, and I am also the one who will remain after the annihilation".

Even devotees of the Supreme Lord do not succumb to complete annihilation of the material world. The impersonalists (those who believe that God is formless but pure spirit, and who think that the spiritual world is void of varieties) argue that no activity takes place at the level of the supreme world.

The words of God prove that the Lord is also amenable to action, just as He has form and attributes. Indeed, one must see the action of the Lord Himself in each of the activities of Brahma the first created being and other celestial beings during the maintenance of creation. God, the Supreme Person, cannot be formless. Perhaps, in this material world its personal form remains veiled for beings of lesser intelligence, this is why it will sometimes be said formless, but in fact It exists forever in its eternal

form on spiritual planets as well as on other planets in the material universes where He manifests in different Avatars.

In the beginning, only Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, existed in its original primordial form. He is the cause of all causes. Nothing can exist outside of Him. The Lord is the original source of all emanation, and all that is created, maintained and annihilated exists only by his energy. Whoever knows this truth, the sensible man, is truly a wise scholar. Committed to the service of absolute love offered to the Lord, he will rise to the stage of pure devotion.

Logos 101

The Lord says: “May you, through My mercy without cause, directly realize all that relates to My Person, namely My true eternal form, My absolute Existence, My color, My acts and My attributes”.

The secret of being able to penetrate the complex knowledge that attaches to the Absolute Truth, the Divine Person, is to receive mercy without cause from the Lord. Whoever wishes to know the Lord must first obtain his favor and be dear to Him. The Lord is infinite, no one can know him perfectly, but whoever approaches him through the service of absolute love can qualify to know him. Only the one who nourishes an unwavering faith in the authentic spiritual master as well as in the Lord succeeds.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person reserves the right not to reveal himself to everyone and remains veiled for unbelievers. But for those who have faith in Him, He reveals himself through his form, his attributes and his entertainment. For his devotee, the Lord reveals the infinite variety of his spiritual forms, all identical, but each with its own characteristics. Some of these forms have a dark complexion, others, a white complexion, still others, red or yellow shades. Some have four arms and others have two. Through his mercy, the Lord reveals to his devotees these different spiritual bodies, all of the same absolute nature and to no other.

Logos 102

God, the Supreme Person, says: “The knowledge that the scriptures reveal about My Person is most secret, and it requires to be realized by the simultaneous practice of the service of devotion. Lend me an attentive ear”.

The Lord also affirms Himself that among hundreds of thousands of men, only one, perhaps, will seek the perfection of existence, and that, among countless freed souls, one perhaps will know it as it is. Therefore, only devotional service makes it possible to know God, the Supreme Person.

We can only know God, the Supreme Person, if we become his devotee, to serve him with love, because this is a mystery, and this mystery is the love of God. Therein lies, in fact, the essential condition for knowing what relates to the Absolute Divine Person.

Logos 103

It is written: "O Divine Lord, You are in the heart of each being, you the supreme guide. By your superior intelligence, you can easily grasp the effort of each".

The Lord is in the heart of every being and acts as the witness of his actions, the Master and Supreme consentor of the action. Indeed, no one can know any pleasure if the Lord does not consent to it, but he is the beneficiary of the fruits of material action. The Almighty Lord, in his great benevolence, fulfills the childish desires of the living being. But, in truth, this one knows no real pleasure as long as it animates such desires, because it thus obeys only the whims of its senses, but without gaining anything.

The perfection of desire consists in wanting to serve the Lord. The Lord rightly requests that each living being renounce all personal desires to cooperate with its own. To become one with the Supreme Lord therefore consists in uniting one's desires with one's own. This is the perfection of all desire.

The Lord stands in the heart of every living being as a Supreme Soul and thus knows the thoughts of each; no one can therefore act without his knowledge. With his superior intelligence, He gives everyone the opportunity to fully satisfy their desires, and it is still he who grants the fruits of the act.

Logos 104

The Lord says: "The highest perfection of virtuosity consists in a personal perception of my abodes".

The highest perfection of existence consists in knowing the Lord by a direct perception of his person, which he grants by grace. Anyone who expresses a desire to

engage in devotional service to the Lord will come to such a level by following the revealed scriptures that are authoritative and recognized by the wise, authentic spiritual masters. The Divine Being in person asks us to always remain aware of Him, to be his devotee, to worship only Him alone and to bow down to him. Anyone who does this will return to God in their original abode without any doubt. The Lord also specifies that one must abandon any other occupation in order to surrender oneself fully to Him, and that He then grants all protection to such a devotee of his person.

The highest perfection of learning is to know him and his home without any illusions. These are the secrets to achieving the highest perfection.

Logos 105

The Lord said: “May fortune smile on you. Tell Me your desires, for I am the one who confers all blessings. Know however that the highest of all, and which is offered as the fruit of all austerities, lies in the revelation of my personal form”.

To know and see face to face the Divine Being in person, this is the highest revelation of the Supreme Truth, superior to that of the Supreme Impersonal Spiritual Being, the only form of God known to men, and of the localized Supreme Soul also called Holy Spirit.

Whoever realizes the Supreme Lord does not have to undergo a formidable asceticism. All that remains is to engage in devotional service, for the sole satisfaction of the Lord. In other words, whoever has realized and seen the Supreme Lord has reached perfection, for this ultimate completion includes everything. However, the impersonalists and the so-called spiritualists cannot reach this level.

Logos 106

The creation of the material world is not a blind or random phenomenon. It offers beings eternally incarnate and conditioned by matter, an opportunity to attain liberation under the direction of a representative of the Lord such as the authentic spiritual master, the intimate servant of the Supreme Eternal.

If the Lord instructed the latter in the spiritual knowledge or science of God, it is because He wishes to see this knowledge disseminated among conditioned souls. It is indeed necessary that the Lord conceive the creation as well as the process of dissemination of spiritual knowledge for the benefit of beings trapped in matter, who

have forgotten the link that unites them to the Lord. The authentic spiritual master takes on the great responsibility of delivering conditioned souls and that is why he is very dear to the Lord. He naturally works to bring fallen souls back to the kingdom of God, their original home.

In truth, the Lord deeply desires to see the fragments of his Person that we are, to return to Him in his eternal kingdom, all of bliss, knowledge and eternity, to know an existence of eternal bliss. Thus, no one will be more dear to Him than the one who ardently wishes to help fallen souls to return to Him. The ultimate goal of spiritual knowledge and the science of God is to know the Lord, it should not be used for any other purpose.

Logos 107

The Lord said: "Leave all other forms of occupation there, and just surrender yourself to Me. From Me come memory and knowledge, but also forgetfulness."

It is God in person, and no one else, who, in the form of the Supreme Soul, (the Holy Spirit), its partial representation, governs both animate beings and inanimate objects. It is also present in the three phases of time, namely the past, the present and the future. Consequently, it is under his direction that the embodied and conditioned soul engages in different activities, so that in order to free itself from the three forms of suffering linked to this existence of constraint, it must surrender to Him, and himself.

When a conditioned soul seriously desires to escape the clutches of matter, the Sovereign Lord, present in it as Supreme Soul or Holy Spirit, instructs it. To those who wish to experience material satisfaction or to dominate material nature, the Lord gives the possibility of forgetting the service offered to his Person, in order to pursue the alleged happiness linked to material acts. Likewise, to those who become frustrated by trying to dominate material nature and who aspires to escape the traps of matter, the Lord, from within teaches him and lets him know that he must surrender to Him; that's when he gets released. This knowledge cannot be given by anyone other than the Supreme Lord or whom He sends to represent him, such as the spiritual master, his servant. One must surrender to the Supreme Person, God, to escape the sufferings of conditioned existence.

Only those who strictly adhere to the practice of the service of love and devotion dedicated to the Lord will be able to rise to the stage of pure soul. This path of

spiritual realization begins when the being is established in the firm conviction that the only practice of devotional service offered to the Lord, with a purely spiritual love will achieve the highest level of perfection. No one can reach the abode of the Supreme Lord by any mental or technological process. Only the spiritual world or the kingdom of God will know who follows the process of the service of love and devotion, because one can only realize the Lord through this way.

Logos 108

In the sky of the spiritual world fly sparkling aircrafts in which the great devotees of the Lord travel, accompanied by ladies with celestial beauty and a complexion radiant like lightning.

Everything is of the same absolute nature, eternally bathed in knowledge and bliss. Also aircraft and other vehicles also participate in the spiritual nature.

Although in truth everything is spiritual, one should not make the mistake of thinking that the absolute kingdom is empty or without variety. Since there are aircraft, various vehicles, gentlemen and ladies, there must also be cities, houses, and everything that the various planets can accommodate according to their respective natures.

In his sublime and absolute kingdom, the Supreme Eternal is always accompanied by his multiple energies, companions and intimate servants... The Lord is supreme among all beings. He is the sovereign Master of all congregations of pure souls, the Master of all excellence, the Lord of sacrifices and the beneficiary of all that exists in his creation. He is therefore the Supreme Person, and always surrounded by his intimate companions, who all serve Him with a purely spiritual love.

Logos 109

The inhabitants of spiritual planets have the bluish complexion of an azure sky. Their eyes look like lotus, and their features are those of teenagers. All of them have four arms and their bodies exude a fascinating charm. They wear clothes in yellow shades, and are all wonderfully adorned with pearl necklaces adorned with medallions. A brilliant radiance emanates from their person, from their spiritual body.

All the inhabitants of the spiritual world have spiritual bodily traits, unknown in this material world, but which we find the description in the original original scriptures,

the true gospel. The impersonal descriptions of Transcendence in the scriptures indicate that such bodily traits are found nowhere in the material universe. Just as, in this world, beings differ from one continent to another or from one planet to another, the inhabitants of the spiritual world have bodily traits totally different from those that we observe in the universe. equipment. For example, instead of having two arms, they all have four arms

Some have the radiance of coral and diamond. Their heads are adorned with wreaths of flowers, blossoming like the lotus. Some also wear pendants.

Some of the inhabitants have obtained the liberation which gives them the possession of the same bodily traits as those of God, the Supreme Person. The vaidurya stone is the prerogative of the Supreme Lord, and whoever attains this form of liberation obtains the privilege of wearing diamonds of this nature too.

Logos 110

God has an internal energy through which manifests another world, that spiritual one, where one does not meet ignorance, passion, illusion, anguish, past or present.

Beyond the material cosmos which represents a quarter of all of God's creation, three-quarters of the manifestation of the Supreme Eternal extends. There everything is eternal, perpetual, unchanging, unlimited, and the conditions of existence reach the highest level of perfection. In the spiritual world, all beings live in perfect harmony, without anything coming to break their communion. This is where the Lord reigns, supreme and unique. Those who are gathered in this part of the creation of the Lord are free to go where they wish, and since this kingdom which includes three quarters of the creation of the Lord is, in fact, unlimited, their common existence has not original and will never end. The kingdom of Transcendence knows neither creation nor destruction, and life continues there for eternity. In other words, everything exists there in eternity, bliss and perfect knowledge, and as nothing degrades, one does not conceive either of past, present or future and the influence of time shines by its absence.

The entire material existence corresponds to a series of reactions which are linked together, and this is how the notions of past, present and future appear. This chain of causes and effects does not exist in the spiritual world, nor the cycle of the six material phases, birth, growth, stabilization, reproduction, deterioration and annihilation.

The energy of the Lord is there manifested in a pure state, without trace of illusion which exerts its influence in the material universe. The atmosphere is characterized by the fact that all obey the Lord. No rivalry, all recognize him as the Supreme Master and serve him faithfully. It is the Lord who provides for all living things. He is therefore the Supreme Master and all are subordinate to Him.

Logos 111

Only austerity, penance, restriction or abstinence, can achieve real ME.

Austerity is, in truth, the beauty and wealth of pure people or pure souls and of the order of renunciation. According to the philosophy of the science of God, this austerity constitutes the one and only goal of existence for all human beings, because only austerity makes it possible to realize the true self. Now the goal of existence is precisely self-realization, not the search for the pleasure of the senses. This path of austerity was established at the very beginning of creation, and it was the Supreme Spiritual Master, God, who taught it to Brahma, the first created being, who adopted it.

Only the path of austerity makes it possible to take full advantage of human life, unlike the animal way of life of a sophisticated civilization. The animal knows nothing except the pleasure of the senses. His only concern is to eat, drink and stupidly enjoy life.

The human being is made to observe austerity and thus return to God, in his original home.

Logos 112

The kingdom of God is real and not a myth. It is indeed a real world which differs from our material universe by its absolute nature, of purely spiritual essence, all of knowledge, bliss and eternity.

Only the service of devotion, the service of love and devotion offered to God, makes it possible to access and enter into knowledge concerning this spiritual world, which is far beyond the material world. Devotional service makes it possible to know the Supreme Eternal, and whoever knows the sovereignty of the Lord is able to understand everything. This is the verdict of the original holy scriptures, "*the true gospel*". The knowledge of one who knows the Supreme covers everything.

Whoever aspires to such perfection will have to seek the mercy of the Lord, for there is no other recourse. Seeking knowledge by relying on your own efforts is just a waste of time.

Logos 113

Human beings must establish themselves at the spiritual and absolute level, where neither time nor material energy exert their influence.

In the condition conditioned by matter, the incarnate spiritual being subjected to the action of time lives in a dream made up of past, present and future. Devotees of intellectual speculation try to overcome the influence of time by imagining themselves to be the Supreme Lord, by simply cultivating knowledge and subduing the ego. However, this process is imperfect.

The perfect way is to recognize God as the supreme reality of all that is, and the highest perfection of knowledge is to surrender to Him, knowing that He is the source and origin of everything. Only such a level of consciousness will free us from the false concepts of “*je*” and “*mine*”, which immerse the being in the forgetfulness of its true identity and will allow us to know that we are, in truth, spiritual entities, spiritual souls.

Logos 114

In truth, at the end of old age, the soul transmigrates into a new body determined by the acts that it will have accomplished during its life.

It is indeed the spiritual soul which creates its own body by the force of its personal desires. The Lord’s external energy, material nature, only provides him with the particular material envelope by which his desires can be fully satisfied. The tiger, for example, during his previous existence had certainly wanted to revel in the blood of other animals, and by the mercy of the Lord, he sees himself today endowed with material energy, of a body which corresponds to his bloodthirsty desires. Likewise, one who wishes to obtain a celestial body, on a higher planet, will also be granted by the mercy of the Lord. As for those who have the intelligence to desire a spiritual body which enables them to benefit from the companionship of the Lord, they too will have their desire fulfilled. Everyone can use as he sees fit the smallest amount of freedom that is rightfully his, and the Lord shows such benevolence that He will grant everyone the particular body to which he aspires.

The innumerable material bodies which the incarnated beings must have in this world originate from the false concepts of “*je*” and “*mine*”. The material concept of existence, which, in the conditioned soul, appears in politics, sociology, philanthropy, altruism, etc., is therefore entirely based on this notion of “*je*” and of “*mien*”, which arises from a powerful desire for material enjoyment. This identification of being with its body and its place of birth, that is to say the place where it has put on this body, which manifests itself in various material notions, such as socialism, nationalism, family or other attachment has the sole cause of forgetting the true nature of the individual soul. But that being thus conditioned comes into contact with an authentic spiritual master, and all illusion will be swept away.

Logos 115

Immersed in the illusion, the spiritual being distinct from God, that we are, takes on innumerable forms, material bodies which the external energy of the Lord gives him, material nature.

The various bodies that the different spiritual beings borrow are as many costumes as they are assigned by the external and illusory energy of the Lord, in order to satisfy their desires for material enjoyment according to one or the other of the three gunas, the modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion, ignorance. Indeed, material energy, or external energy, is made up of the three gunas, virtue, passion and ignorance. Even when he acts within material nature, the distinct being enjoys a certain free will by which he can choose to put on one or the other of the material bodies offered to him by external energy.

In truth, there are 900,000 aquatic species, 2,000,000 plant species, 1,100,000 species of reptiles and worms, 1,000,000 species of birds, 3,000,000 species of mammals and 400,000 species human; the whole grouping together the 8,400,000 varieties of bodies found in various planets in countless galaxies. So this is how the wanderings of the distinct being continue, the human being, through the effect of innumerable transmigrations, thus responds to the call of the various forms of material desires that inhabit it.

Logos 116

At the end of time, the Lord himself, in the form of Rudra, the destroyer of the worlds, will destroy the entire creation. The entire creation is the work of God, the Supreme

Person, in his form of Brahma. He supports it in its Visnu form and destroys it in its Rudra or Siva form. Creation, support and destruction or end of the world are accomplished in due course.

The soul embodied and conditioned by matter which, in its lack of perspicacity, considers this temporary world as its permanent abode, must understand with intelligence the *raison d'être* of this cycle of creation and destruction. Those who cling to the fruits of their deeds in this world, want to create gigantic residences, big companies, huge industrial powers and other large-scale projects, ignore that they will finally have to give up everything against their will to start anew another existence where the same cycle will repeat itself.

To give hope to these foolish beings who waste their energy in this ephemeral world, the Lord reveals that there is another world, eternal him, and which is not subject to a cycle of creation and destruction. He also clarified that it is given to the conditioned soul to understand how it should act and use its precious existence. Instead of wasting its energy in manipulating matter, which by the supreme will is doomed to irreparable destruction, the conditioned soul should use its energy to serve the Lord with love, in order to be able to access this other world which does not know neither birth nor death, neither creation nor destruction, but offers an eternal existence, all of knowledge and bliss. Thus creation is temporarily manifested and then destroyed for the sole purpose of educating the conditioned being who remains attached to the ephemeral. It is therefore also intended to enable him to reach spiritual realization.

Logos 117

All beings under the yoke of the material energy of the Supreme Lord, from Brahma (the first created being) to the insignificant ant, put on bodies which vary according to the nature of their past acts.

Material nature is indeed one of the energies of the Lord, but it is said to be inferior compared to human beings, who constitute the higher energy. It is through the union of these two energies of the Lord that the universe and the mechanisms of action are manifested.

Although some beings, by their privileged condition enjoy relative happiness, while others live in distress, nobody is really happy in this world conditioned by matter. A prisoner will never be happy, even if he is locked up in a comfortable cell or in an insanitary cell. Rather than trying to move from the *“dungeon”* to the *“comfortable*

cell”, the intelligent man should instead strive for release. Should he be promoted to the *“pleasant cell”*, this same prisoner will sooner or later return to the *“dungeon”*. So much so that we must seek to free ourselves from this life of captivity and return to our original abode, near God. This should be the true destination of all living things, whoever they are.

Logos 118

The mind is subject to all kinds of material experiences [joys and sorrows], and it is in the form of intelligence that it deliberates. The functions of the mind are threefold: thinking, feeling and wanting.

Illusive by material nature, the human being identifies with the material ego. The process works as follows: As soon as the spiritual being enters the prison of the material body, it forgets its true identity as a spiritual soul to identify itself with various designations responding to a bodily conception of existence. This material ego comes into contact with the different modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion, ignorance, to which the senses will become attached. The mind allows one to experience various material experiences, while the intelligence has a power of deliberation allowing the being to choose what he thinks is best for him. The intelligent man can thus escape from the illusory material existence if he knows how to make judicious use of his intelligence. Indeed, if he becomes aware of the problems which attach to material existence, he will then seek to discover his real identity, the cause of the various sufferings which are imposed on him and the way by which he will be freed from it.

It is therefore recommended that discerning beings seek the beneficial company of holy men and great sages who have taken the path of salvation, and thus rise to a higher level, that of spiritual realization. Thanks to the teaching of these great souls, the incarnate and conditioned being can learn to get rid of the link that connects him to matter. Thus the intelligent man can gradually free himself from illusion and from the material ego, and access real existence, all of eternity, knowledge and bliss.

Logos 119

Let the atheistic materialists meditate on these words of the Supreme Eternal:

“Material nature, with all its physical laws, is one of my various energies; therefore, she is neither independent nor blind. If it acts in such a marvelous way, it is only

because I look at it thanks to my spiritual and absolute omnipotence. This is how the chain of causes and effects governed by physical laws is explained; thus the material world is created, maintained and destroyed under My direction in an endless cycle.”

By the strength of his teachings and marvelous deeds, God shows that He is indeed the Lord. Despite everything, men without intelligence will not want to recognize this truth. They are generally interested in the infinitely large and infinitely small aspects of the Lord because they themselves are incapable of becoming one or the other. They ignore that the glories of the Lord do not culminate in its infinite and infinitesimal aspects, but that the most wonderful manifestation of his power appears when the unlimited Lord manifests in our eyes as one of us. They remain incapable of understanding that although He appears in the guise of a human being by his own power, Lord Krishna, God, remains the Sovereign Master of all that exists.

Logos 120

Material cosmic creation is designed for eternally incarnated and conditioned souls for two reasons: They can first satisfy their tendency to reign supreme over the cosmic manifestation, and they are also given the opportunity to return to God.

After the dissolution of the cosmic manifestation, most of the conditioned souls melt into the existence of the Supreme Person, plunged into a mystical sleep, and they will be manifested again in the next creation. Those who will have obeyed the Lord and who will thus have qualified to return to God, will find their original spiritual body after having left their material envelopes, of dense and ethereal matter. The forgetting of the relationship that unites spiritual beings with God is at the origin of the bodies of matter which these latter must take on.

The material forms, coarse (dense matter) and ethereal, are due only to the ignorance of the conditioned embodied soul, and as soon as the being abandons himself to the service of love of the Lord, he obtains on the -field to be released from this enslavement. Devotional service corresponds to a purely spiritual attraction for God, which is the source of all pleasure. Everyone aspires to some form of pleasure, but ignores its original and supreme source. God, the Supreme Person, is the infinite fountain of all pleasure. Whoever is fortunate enough to obtain this information through sacred texts such as the science of God, becomes forever liberated and regains his natural and original position in the kingdom of God.

Logos 121

The science of God teaches that all the planets of the universe, from the highest (heavenly) to the lowest (hell), are subject to destruction, and even if embodied and conditioned souls travel through space in many reincarnations because of their guilty or virtuous acts, or using modern rockets, they will never be able to escape death, although the duration of life changes from one planet to another.

The only way that allows us to access eternal life is to return to God, in our original home where we no longer transmigrate from body to body as on material planets. Having forgotten their relationship with the Lord of the spiritual world, conditioned souls are not aware of this elementary truth and thus plan to live permanently in the material world. Illuminated by external energy, they devote themselves to various religious practices and devote themselves to various forms of economic development, forgetting that they have no other duty than to return to their original home, with God. This forgetfulness, due to the influence of the Lord's external energy, is so deep that conditioned souls no longer have the slightest desire to return to God.

There is nothing unreal, false about material creation, but this temporary manifestation exists for the sole purpose of allowing conditioned souls to return to God.

Also, the desire to return to God, to serve him with love and devotion and the efforts made in this direction correspond to the right path. Man must therefore live for the sole purpose of returning to God, in his original abode, in order to no longer put on any ephemeral body whatsoever, pleasant or not, thus putting an end to the cycle of death and rebirth in this world. This is what makes human intelligence, and it is from this perspective that one must desire to lead one's existence.

Logos 122

the Lord reveals that there is another world, eternal, which is not subject to a cycle of creation and destruction.

He also clarified that it is given to the embodied and conditioned soul that we are, to understand how it should act and to use its precious existence. Instead of wasting its energy in handling matter, which by the supreme will is doomed to irreparable destruction, the conditioned soul should use its energy to serve the Lord with love, in order to be able to access this other world which knows neither birth neither death,

neither creation nor destruction, but offers an eternal existence, all of knowledge and bliss.

Thus in truth, creation is temporarily manifested and then destroyed for the sole purpose of instructing the conditioned being which remains attached to the ephemeral. It is therefore also intended to enable him to reach spiritual realization, while beings attached to the fruits of their acts see in the search for the pleasure of the senses the primary goal of their existence and ignore that the material universe is a world of suffering and perpetual danger.

Let us always remember that material creation only exists for the salvation of conditioned souls. It is indeed for this purpose that, by his mercy without cause, the Lord descends on various planets of this world and deploys his spiritual and absolute acts there.

Logos 123

Devotees of the Lord are peaceful in nature because they have no material aspiration.

The same goes for liberated souls who never grieve because they want nothing for themselves. Indeed, the desire to possess leads man to distress when he loses his property. Holy beings have no desire either for the goods of this world or for spiritual liberation. It is their duty to establish themselves in the service of spiritual love of the Lord, and they do not care where they are or what activity they have to do. The holy beings do not seek either one what relates to this material world. They have only one desire, that of serving the Lord in some place in the material or spiritual world that pleases him, and he always shows himself particularly compassionate towards such pure souls.

When conflicts arise, the Lord, in his infinite compassion for his pure devotees, appears in person, accompanied by his plenary emanations which reign over the entity that is the material cosmos and protects them. The Lord is everywhere present, both materially and spiritually, and He chooses to appear for the good of his devotees when a conflict arises between holy beings and unbelieving atheists.

Logos 124

The spiritual soul (what each of us is) can know happiness only in contact with the Supreme Being, God, the Sovereign Person, and nowhere else. By His endless and

infinite grace, the Lord has innumerable spiritual planets in the expanse of the spiritual world and there is in this sublime universe an unlimited number of possibilities for the equally unlimited pleasure of spiritual beings.

The Lord comes in person to this world to reveal his spiritual and absolute entertainment. It seems for the sole purpose of attracting conditioned souls to Himself, so that they may return to their original abode, in the eternal world. Only those who have completely abandoned the path of sin and its aftermath have access to the service of sublime love offered to the Lord. The set of prescriptions of the science of God is precisely intended to lead the conditioned souls on the path of piety, and by adhering strictly to the principles stated for each group of society, one can acquire the qualities of truthfulness, of mastery of mind and senses, tolerance, etc., and thus be elevated to the level where it is possible to practice pure devotional service. By this one spiritual vision, all material aspirations are fulfilled.

When the Lord was present on earth, the beings who were satisfied in all their material desires by the mere fact of contemplating him in truth, could return with him, to his kingdom. But those who could not see Him as He was, remained attached to their material desires and could not return to the kingdom of God, their original abode. And when the Lord disappeared from view, it was still in its original, eternal form, that He did it. He left this world in his own body. He did not leave his body here as generally believed by conditioned souls. God appeared for the sole purpose of relieving the world of the undue burden of unbelieving atheists, and his task accomplished, He simply disappeared from worldview.

Logos 125

The Eternal Supreme, God, is the primordial spiritual and absolute sun which illuminates and purifies everything.

The appearance and disappearance of God is akin to that of the sun. The Lord appears and disappears in countless galaxies, and when He is present in a particular galaxy, it is bathed in spiritual light, while another, which He has just left, is then plunged again into the darkness. However, this entertainment takes place forever. Indeed, the Lord is always present in one or the other of the innumerable galaxies, just as the sun is always traversing one of the two hemispheres, sometimes in the East, sometimes in the West.

Just as the sun appears in the morning and rises gradually to the meridian and then sets even as it rises in another hemisphere, the disappearance of the Lord in one galaxy corresponds to the beginning of his many diversions in another. To be more precise, as soon as an entertainment ends on earth, it begins to manifest itself elsewhere. And that's how his eternal entertainment continues unabated. We know that the sun rises once every twenty-four hours; similarly, the entertainment of God becomes visible in a given galaxy once every day of Brahma the demiurge and first being created. But wherever the Lord is, all of his wonderful entertainment takes place as the scriptures reveal, at regular intervals.

The Lord, who on Earth had manifested his eternal form to all, disappeared by hiding it from the sight of those who, for not having accomplished the required austerities, could not see it as it is.

Logos 126

The pure soul still lives in the abode of God, since its body is the divine temple. The Supreme Lord says:

“Living beings undergo, in all galaxies, and life after life, the consequences of their own self-interested acts. Among them, some can be influenced by the contact of pure souls and having thus developed a certain taste for the service of devotion, they get to participate in it. This initial desire represents the seed of devotional service, and it is advisable for those who have an incomparable fortune to receive this seed, to plant it deep in their hearts. Then, just as one sprinkles a seed for it to develop, the holy being will have to cultivate it by listening and chanting the Holy Names and the Lord's entertainment. Thus nourished, the seed gradually turns into an ivy, and the holy being, acting like a gardener, continues to water it by listening and the constant song of the glories of the Lord. Ivy comes to grow so much that it crosses the entire material galaxy and enters the spiritual world, continuing its race towards higher and higher spheres, until it reaches the planet of the Supreme Lord “Goloka Vrindavana”. The holy gardener is therefore in contact with the abode of the Lord even though he lives in the material galaxy, thanks to the devotional service that he offers to him by the simple fact of listening and singing his divine glories. Just as an ordinary ivy leans on a tree, more powerful than it, the devotional service ivy, nourished by the holy being, finds refuge with the Lord and becomes attached to it. Thus fixed, it begins to bear fruit, and the gardener who cared for it can taste these fruits of love, reaching the perfection of its existence.”

Logos 127

The Supreme Lord is praised in all the holy places, he the Unborn who nevertheless appears in this world in his infinite mercy, for blessing all the leaders of the universe who are subject to him.

There are countless rulers on the various planets that inhabit the galaxies, such as the celestial being master of the sun and that of the moon, Indra on the Edenic planets, Vayu, Varuna, as well as those which are on Brahmaloaka, the planet where Brahma the demiurge lives and the first to be created. All are obedient servants of the Lord, and whenever any trouble arises in the administration of the countless planets in different galaxies, these leaders pray for the Lord to intervene. This is when he descends into this world.

In truth, the Lord appears in every age, as soon as the submissive leaders find themselves in difficulty. He also descends for the pleasure of his pure devotees. Submissive chiefs and his pure servants place themselves under his orders, and never violate his will. This is why the Lord is always very attentive to them.

Wherever and whenever pure souls meet to sing the glories of the Lord, he is present, without the slightest doubt. The Lord also affirms Himself that He always remains where his pure devotees sing his glories.

Logos 128

the Lord appears in the mortal world to annihilate the disbelievers and protect the righteous overwhelmed with suffering, which he did 5,000 years ago.

there existed on earth at that time a great number of kings that wealth, education and many subjects had swelled with excessive pride, and which overwhelmed the Earth relentlessly by the movement of their armed forces. The Lord was therefore simply waiting for them all to be assembled on the battlefield of Kuruksetra to destroy them all at once and thus shorten the devastating part of his mission. The impious rulers, kings and presidents, made proud by their material assets, wealth and education, and by the increase in the number of their subjects, always come to deploy their military power to overwhelm the innocent. At the time when the Eternal Supreme was Himself present on earth, such rulers swarmed on the surface of the globe, so that He became the architect of the Battle of Kuruksetra.

The Lord explained his devastating mission to Prince Arjuna in these terms:

“Of my own free will, I have come down to earth in the form of inexorable time in order to reduce the number of unwanted. Apart from you, the Pandavas, they will all perish, warriors of the two armies that confront each other. The punishment will not await your participation; all, by My order, are already destroyed. If you want the glory of being the hero of this battle and winning the stakes of the war, then become, in this struggle, the immediate cause of victory, and let men take the credit for it. I have already put to death all the valiant warriors, Drona, Bhishma, Jayadratha, Karna and the other great generals. Have no fear. Fight and you will be celebrated as a great hero.”

The coming of the Lord comes to destroy the rebels. His acts are of a spiritual and absolute nature, and are open to the understanding of all beings.

Logos 129

Blessed are those who know the activities of the Supreme Lord, for they will penetrate his greatness and be happy in all respects.

Whoever wishes to sincerely serve the Lord with devotion is led to become a soul entirely subject to the Absolute Divine Person. He can, during his wanderings, realize the truths, and thereby free himself from all doubt. He was not disappointed that he had to leave his homeland and home, because he had now realized through his own experience that to depend on the mercy of the Lord represents greater freedom than is believed enjoy at home. No one should embrace the order of renunciation and live as a hermit unless they are firm in their belief that they are protected by the Lord.

In truth, every being depends entirely on the mercy of the Lord, but unless one is established on the level of purity, no one can know this state. Such dependence is called “*purification of existence*”, and the result of this purification is manifested in the absence of fear. Thus, a devotee of the Lord has no fear, because he always remains aware that the Lord protects him in all circumstances.

Logos 130

The cosmic manifestation, as it appears to us now, was identical in the past and will continue to be so in the future. The manifestation, maintenance and annihilation (end of the world) of the material galaxy is perpetuated according to a precise plan. Just as it is now manifested and will later be destroyed, creation existed in the past,

and again in the future it will be created, maintained and destroyed when the time comes.

There are nine types of creations apart from that which occurs naturally through the interaction of the three gunas, the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion, ignorance. Likewise, there are three kinds of annihilation determined by eternal time, material elements and the nature of our actions. Creations and annihilations follow their course according to the supreme will. There are indeed other types of creations, resulting from the interaction of the material elements and carried out by the intelligence of Brahma, the demiurge and first being created.

As for the three forms of annihilation, they are driven by:

- 1) the passage of the time provided for the duration of the galaxy;
- 2) the flames emanating from Ananta's mouth;
- 3) the nature of our actions and their consequences.

The cosmic manifestation is dissolved in two ways. One occurs every 4 billion 320 million (4,320,000,000) solar years, when Brahma, the ruler of the universe, takes his night rest. The other, where the entire galaxy is destroyed, takes place at the end of Brahma's life, which lasts a hundred of his years, i.e. 311 trillion 40 billion (311.040 billion) years solar, or 4 billion 320 million x 2 (one day and one night) x per 30 days x 12 months x 100 years. In either of these two annihilations, material energy and marginal energy are absorbed in the body of the Supreme Lord. Living beings then remain there asleep, until the material galaxy is created again. These are the ways of creation, maintenance and destruction of the material world.

Material creation is produced by the interaction of the three gunas, set in motion by the Lord; therefore it is said that the Lord existed before the manifestation of material influences. Only Visnu, the Supreme Lord, existed before creation, without Brahma, Siva, or any other celestial being. This Visnu is Maha-Visnu, lying on the ocean of causes; by the action of its only breath emanate from its body the innumerable galaxies, in the form of seeds, which then develop gradually in gigantic spheres each containing innumerable planets, just as the seeds of banyan grow until forming immense trees, with innumerable branches.

Living beings are automatically absorbed into the Body of Maha-Visnu at the end of the hundred years of Brahma's life. But thus absorbed in Him, distinct beings keep their own identity; and as soon as by the will of the Lord creation again joined the

manifested state, all beings, until then inactive, and as if asleep, find themselves free to resume their various activities, in the thread of their conditions of past existence. This is called the principle of waking up after sleep and resuming your own activities. When a man sleeps at night, he forgets his identity, his homework, and all of his waking activities. But as soon as he regains consciousness, everything he needs to do comes back to his mind, and he resumes his activities. Likewise, living beings remain in Maha-Visnu's body as long as the annihilation of the galaxy lasts; but as soon as creation comes again, they wake up, they resume their unfinished tasks.

The Lord says:

“With the day of Brahma are born all the varieties of beings; and let her night come, all are annihilated. Endless, day after day, day is reborn, and every time, myriads of beings are brought back into existence. Endless night after night falls night, and with it, beings, in annihilation, without being able to do anything about it. There is, however, another world, which is eternal, beyond the two states, manifest and unmanifest, of matter.

Supreme world, which never perishes; when everything in the galaxy material is dissolved, remains intact.”

The fact that the Lord existed before the creative energy of the three gunas was put into action shows that He was not produced by material energy. His body is entirely spiritual, and does not differ in any way from his Person, which is not the case for conditioned souls. Before creation, the Lord was in his kingdom, One and Absolute.

Scientists witnessed the destruction of an entire galaxy on October 1, 2014 at 7:04 a.m. The Eternal Supreme destroys a galaxy and ends the existence of the beings who lived there. The Lord creates, maintains and destroys the galaxy in due time.

It says: “At the end of time or the end of the world, the annihilation of the entire galaxy will occur. In all three planetary systems of the galaxy, all beings begin to suffer terribly from the heat produced by the energy of destruction released by the Supreme Eternal, which is the source of annihilating fire. Everyone then thinks of the fire that, when annihilation comes, destroys the entire galaxy”.

In **Science et Vie N°1199** we read: “Where does this strange X-ray flash detected by the Chandra telescope come from?”

“One hundred and fifteen particles of light which testify that at the end of the universe, an apocalypse took place, and that a world was completed in a gigantic explosion. They even found the probable origin of the signal: a galaxy in the direction of the bright spot”.

This is the absolute power of God, the Supreme Person. Our turn will come.

Logos 131

Verily, no one can dedicate his whole being to the Lord unless he is already completely freed from all the consequences of his sins.

Belonging to a high lineage, possessing great wealth, enjoying vast scholarship, and having a pleasing physique are all fruits of virtuous acts performed in the past and past life. But such assets are not enough to receive the Lord’s grace and obtain to serve him with absolute love.

Only pure souls, those who observe the regulatory principles of spiritual life as prescribed in the holy scriptures are able to practice the service of love and devotion that they offer to God, and can thus achieve by pure meditation, the nature of pure consciousness. Whoever has developed his awareness of God can benefit from the company of pure souls, of holy beings. It is then possible for him to enter into contact with the Lord, even during his existence in this world. Men who go to the holy places are absolved of their faults, and such places are scattered across the entire galaxy for the sole purpose of facilitating the task of all those who are committed to leading a life of purity and perfect the realization of God.

God, the Supreme Person, is beyond the perception of our material senses. Our material eyes cannot see it, nor our material ears can hear it. We can only perceive the Lord to the extent that we dedicate ourselves to his service, or according to the proportion in which our lives are free from sinful activities.

It is written: “Those who live in the ecstasy aroused by the love of the Supreme Lord, God, always see him in their hearts thanks to the service of love and devotion which they offer to him.”

Logos 132

A pure devotee (or a pure devotee) of the Lord is never disturbed by the unfortunate combination of circumstances created by the external energy of the Lord, material nature.

Under the influence of the various attributes of external energy, the embodied and conditioned soul is absorbed into material existence. Captured by the false ego, she thinks she is doing everything herself. Now, the Lord's external energy, the material nature, is entirely under the control of the Supreme Lord, and in turn, the conditioned soul undergoes the full grip of the external energy. Therefore, being incarnated in this world remains completely subject to the law of the Lord. Illusion alone can make her believe in independence in her actions. It works from the inside and the outside. Anyone who acts under the influence of the external energy or material nature of God, is unaware that the latter will cause his loss. To ignore this truth is to run straight towards its own destruction.

The holy being is always inhabited by a feeling of self-denial, because no material charm is able to satisfy it. This is why he rejects materialism and turns to God, eager to love it and to serve it with love and devotion. From then on, it will no longer be influenced by the external energy of God, material nature.

Logos 133

The Lord, the undisputed Master of all that was, was then the only "*witness*", the only one who could see. The cosmic manifestation did not yet exist, and he felt imperfect in the absence of its plenary and distinct emanations. Material energy remained latent, while internal power was manifested.

The Lord is the supreme witness, because it is only through his gaze that material energy becomes active for the manifestation of the cosmos. Originally, only the "*witness*" existed, but not the external energy, on which the Lord looks, from which was born in him a certain feeling of insufficiency, like the one experienced by a lonely man in the absence of his wife. This is a poetic image, but the fact remains that the Lord wanted to create the cosmic manifestation in order to give the conditioned souls hitherto dozed in oblivion, a new opportunity to redeem themselves. The cosmic manifestation gives the embodied and conditioned souls the possibility of returning to God, in their original abode, and this is its primary purpose. The Lord shows such goodness that in the absence of this manifestation, He experiences as a

lack, hence creation. Although the existence of the internal power was already manifested, the other power of the Lord seemed dormant, latent, and the Lord wanted to call her back to the activity, like the husband who pulls his wife from sleep to enjoy of his company.

This reveals the Lord's compassion for his drowsy energy. He wants to see her awake so that she can share in her pleasure, as do other waking wives. The creation process as a whole aims at awakening to the real existence, that of the spiritual conscience, the conditioned souls until then asleep, so that they can become as perfect as the souls forever liberated who live on the Vaikunthalokas, the spiritual planets, in the kingdom of God. He likes to see all the entities emanating from his different powers sharing the sublime happiness of spiritual bliss, because to participate in the eternal satisfaction of the Lord represents the highest perfection of existence, all of spiritual bliss and eternal knowledge.

Logos 134

The Sovereign Lord is the master of all other beings. He alone existed before creation.

In truth, all that exists emanates from the Supreme Lord, He always represents the unique existence, the Absolute, One without second. This is his prerogative, because He is infinitely perfect and all-powerful. All existence other than one's own, which includes its plenary emanations, is an integral part of its Person. The full manifestations of God and sentient beings, the first of which is Brahma, are separate emanations of the Lord.

Before creation, spiritual existence was already manifested, but material existence was still in Him latent. It is by its sole will that the material manifestation unfolds and resolves. As for the diversity proper to Vaikunthaloka, the spiritual kingdom, it is one with the Lord. Material creation occurs at intervals through the will of the Lord, and during the periods between annihilation and creation, separate beings and material energy dwell in Him in a state of sleep.

Logos 135

The Lord said: "All follow My way, one way or another and according to whether they surrender to Me, in proportion I reward them."

“I stand in the heart of each being, and from Me come memory, knowledge and forgetfulness.”

In the heart of each being is a manifestation of the supreme consciousness, the Supreme Soul or the Holy Spirit, which gives memory to the partial consciousness of the distinct souls that we are. The distinct soul with partial consciousness forgets the events of its past life, but the supreme consciousness reminds it of how to act on the knowledge it has acquired in the past.

Everyone is free to desire what they want, but it is the Supreme Lord who fulfills all desires. In other words, each being has the independence to think or desire as they please, but the satisfaction of their desires depends on the will of the Supreme Eternal.

Logos 136

It is by cultivating knowledge and detachment, as explained in great detail by the philosophy of the science of God, that one achieves the true perfection of existence.

Knowledge consists in realizing that the mission of man is to put an end to the sufferings of material existence, and that despite the need to provide for the needs of his body in a regulated manner, it is imperative to detach himself from these animal activities, which consist of eating, sleeping, mating and defending oneself. Satisfying only the needs of the body is synonymous with animal life, while satisfying the requirements of the soul is the true mission of man. God is the ultimate goal of existence.

Human perfection is achieved for anyone who observes three principles of civilization, namely: Protect the cow, because it feeds humanity for free. Support the spiritual culture of which God is the source, and above all, become a pure devotee of the Lord.

Unless you become a pure servant or a pure servant of God, no one can reach the perfection of existence, which consists in being lifted up to the spiritual world where there is no birth, no disease, no old age, no death. This is the highest level of perfection that human life can achieve. And unless this goal is pursued, all the efforts that man can make to improve material living conditions will only lead to the failure of his human mission.

Logos 137

Forced to punish those who do wrong, the Lord has no joy because all the spiritual beings separate from him are originally tiny parts of his Person. He is no less like lightning with sinners and sweeter than the rose with those who are faithful to him.

Those who act badly, led astray by bad company and by advice opposing the order established by the Lord, thus become liable to punishment. The surest path to happiness is to live by the principles set forth by the Lord and never to disobey His laws, as defined in the original scriptures "*the true gospel*" for all forgetful souls.

the material creation is precisely intended to satisfy the divine desire, and the Lord desires nothing other than to allow the souls conditioned and therefore unable to enter the kingdom of God to purify themselves so as to be able to access the spiritual world. The whole cosmic phenomenon has only one reason for being: to give a chance to souls incarnated and conditioned by matter to enter the kingdom of God, and to this end, the nature of the Lord provides so perfect for everyone's needs.

Logos 138

The Supreme Lord, Krishna, God, the Sovereign Person, descends into this world to accomplish three missions: to deliver the believers, to annihilate the demonic unbelievers and to restore spirituality.

But because the Lord is absolute, these first two courses of action ultimately bring about the same result, although their very nature seems to differ. In fact, the killing of a wicked being turns out to be as auspicious when it comes from Him, as its protective actions done for believers. In fact, all the demonic unbelievers who fought God and of course watched him, reached the kingdom of the Lord, just like his devotees do. Others, situated in a neutral position, nourishing only a slight affection for the Lord by appreciating the beauty of his face, were immediately elevated to the spiritual planets, the Vaikunthas. The Lord's personal home is called Goloka Vrindavana, and the kingdoms where his plenary emanations reside are called Vaikunthas; there the Lord manifests his presence as Narayana.

This spiritual awakening nevertheless takes place in varying degrees. Those whose love for God develops to the highest level of perfection reach the planet Goloka Vrindavana in the spiritual world, while those who have rekindled this love only incidentally or through spiritual contact gain the planets Vaikunthas. Basically, there

is no material difference between Goloka and Vaikuntha; but on the Vaikunthas, the Lord is served in infinite opulence, while in Goloka, the service offered to him takes on the aspect of a natural affection. This love for God is rekindled in contact with pure devotees of the Lord. Those who awaken to the love of God reach the planets of the spiritual world.

Logos 139

The Lord said: "I appear from age to age, in order to deliver My devotees, to annihilate the disbelievers and to restore the principles of spirituality".

The fact remains, however, that the holy beings absorbed in the devotional service offered to the Lord with sublime love are rewarded hundreds and thousands of times more than the demonic unbelievers, and are brought up to the spiritual planets where they remain in his company for a existence of eternal bliss.

Demonic beings and impersonalists who claim that God has no form, get to blend into the radiance of the Lord while holy beings, pure souls, are admitted to spiritual planets. Let's imagine for a moment the difference between just floating in space and being able to live on a planet. The pleasure of spiritual beings living on a planet greatly exceeds that of souls deprived of bodies, which melt into the molecules of the sun's rays. Thus, the impersonalists are in no way favored over the enemies of the Lord. In truth, both have access to the same level of spiritual liberation.

The Lord is not required to come to this world, but when one of his devotees requests him to do so, it is for the good of the entire galaxy that He descends on earth.

Logos 140

The LORD Supreme said: "Surrender to me, and I will take you under my protection".

Anyone who, in this material galaxy, participates in the service of sublime love offered to the Lord is led to perform many material activities, and one who is not strong enough to protect himself from the infection of matter, and the attraction it exerts can be diverted from spiritual energy.

This is a valid warning for all those who wish to progress in the spiritual life. Unless you are sufficiently protected by the Lord, you can fall from your spiritual position.

Therefore, we must constantly pray to the Lord to protect us and grant us his blessing so that we can continue our duty.

The whole soul subject to God, who constantly seeks the protection of the Lord while fulfilling the duties entrusted to him, has no fear of being a victim of material defilement.

Logos 141

It is written: “O Lord, material suffering has no real existence for the soul. However, as long as the embodied and conditioned soul believes that the body is intended for pleasure and that it identifies with it, it cannot leave the labyrinth formed by these sufferings, being influenced by your external energy”.

The great problem of the spiritual being trapped in material existence lies in its independent attitude towards life. It depends at all times on the law of the Supreme Lord, both in the conditioned state and in the liberated state, but by the influence of external energy, it believes itself independent of the supremacy of the Sovereign Lord.

The natural duty of the spiritual being distinct from God consists in uniting his desires with the supreme will, but as long as he refuses to do so, he can only remain chained to matter and must renounce all the plans dictated to him by his mind. The distinct being must therefore unite his will with that of the Supreme Being. This will help him get out of the labyrinth of material existence.

Logos 142

It says: “I adore the original Supreme Lord, infallible, that no one is equal. Although it unfolds in countless forms, it remains the cause of all causes. The oldest of all beings, He nevertheless retains an eternal youth; never He is affected by aging. He, the Sovereign Lord, remains inaccessible by wisdom scholarship. Those who wish to know him will have to approach his devotees.”

This is why Jesus said: “no one can approach God except through me”.

It is only possible to know the Supreme Eternal, as He is, by the service of love and devotion offered to His Person, or by his devotees, who always carry him in their hearts. Devotional perfection makes it possible to understand that impersonal radiance is only a partial representation of the Supreme Lord, and that the three manifestations of material creation are its full emanations.

In the spiritual world, which the radiance from the Lord's body illuminates on all sides, there is no change in age. Indeed, the phenomenon of creation does not exist on spiritual planets, and time does not exist there either. The rays which emanate from the spiritual and absolute body of the Lord and which make up the limitless radiance are in no way influenced by material energy. In this world also, the Lord in person is the initial creator, because it is He who created Brahma the demiurge and first living being, by conferring on the latter the power which will allow him to carry out the subsequent creations.

Logos 143

The Lord fulfills the desires of all beings according to their respective wishes. As for the holy beings, they aspire to the absolute service of the Lord.

The Lord embodies the one desire of holy beings or pure souls, and the service of love and devotion offered to God, being free from all impurity, represents the only way by which one reaches his favor.

The service of love and devotion thus accomplished has the power to confer on holy beings the highest of all benefits, direct contact with the Supreme Lord.

Devotional service is an enormous obligation on the Lord. Pure souls then experience a relentless happiness in contemplating the wonderful smiling face of the Lord and are animated by a new life. Then, seeing his devotees thus vivified, the Lord Himself sees his satisfaction growing.

Logos 144

The highest degree of perfection in charity is to grant men immunity from the evils of material existence.

Now, this can only be accomplished by practicing the service of love and devotion offered to the Lord. Such knowledge is incomparable. Neither the study of the science of God, nor the accomplishment of sacrifices, nor a wide distribution of charitable gifts, even if they are all brought together, can confer the immunity which the service of devotion assures against material suffering, or even just a fraction of that immunity.

The service of love and devotion offered to the Supreme Eternal frees all who devote themselves to it and remains the highest degree of beneficence, because it unites the being who develops it with the Lord.

Logos 145

When the senses find satisfaction in the Supreme Soul, the universal witness and merge in him, the Sovereign Lord, then all suffering vanishes.

As the whole material existence is centered on the satisfaction of the senses, the latter represent the vehicles of material action. This is why they must be detached from all material activity. Holy beings do not seek to prevent the material senses from acting, but rather to use their spiritual senses in the service of transcendence, of the Sovereign Lord. In either case, it is necessary to cultivate knowledge, so as to put an end to the activities of the senses on the material plane, and, if possible, to use them in the service of the Lord. By nature, the senses are spiritual, but their activities become contaminated when they are contaminated by matter.

Let all of our senses explore spiritual variety, and only then will our spiritual senses be fulfilled and forever freed from all material activity. The Lord, as the Supreme Soul living in the heart of every being and as the Sovereign Person inhabiting the spiritual world, far beyond material creation, is witness to all our actions. They must therefore be so overcharged with spiritual energy that the Lord will deign to cast a favorable glance on us and make us participate in his sublime service; only then will our senses be fully satisfied, and never again disturbed by the charms of matter.

It is written: "Even apart from material pleasures, the embodied soul can still feel some desire for them. But let her taste a higher joy, and she will lose this desire, to remain in the spiritual consciousness."

Logos 146

The soul is pure consciousness and it never separates from this consciousness, whether under the influence of time, in dreams or in any other circumstance, or for any other cause. How, then, can it fall into ignorance?

The consciousness of the spiritual being distinct from God always accompanies him, he is never separated from it. When a man moves from one place to another, he becomes aware of his movement in space. This consciousness always accompanies it,

in the past, the present and the future. Any man can remember the incidents that marked his past and can also conjecture about his future from this experience. The being never forgets his personal identity, even in the most unusual circumstances. How then can he forget his real identity as a pure spiritual soul and identify with matter, with his body, unless he undergoes some influence superior to him?

In fact, the separate being is influenced by the external energy of God. In truth, he is an integral part of the Supreme Lord, but as his power, not as the Mighty himself. The Mighty God can manifest multiple powers, but the power cannot equal its source at any time. One power can certainly dominate another, but all the powers remain under the domination of the Mighty. The distinct being, the marginal energy of God, thus tends to let itself be dominated by external power, as a result of which it is placed in the painful circumstances of material existence. Unless so influenced by the external power of the Lord, the distinct being can never forget his real identity. And because he tends to be influenced, he can never match the Supreme Mighty.

This is why the spiritual soul, distinct from God, forgets its true identity and wrongly identifies with its body of matter.

Logos 147

Consciousness develops into the human form, and flourishes more among the inhabitants of the higher, heavenly planets. Earth is roughly in the middle of the galaxy in terms of spiritual evolution, and the human form is at the junction of divine and demonic species.

The planetary systems above the Earth are especially intended for beings of higher intelligence which are called celestial beings or inhabitants of the Edenic planets. They are so named because, despite their standard of living far superior to ours, both in culture and in pleasure, pomp, beauty, erudition and longevity, they still remain fully aware of God.. They always show themselves ready to serve the Supreme Lord, because they know very well that, by nature, the distinct being is an eternal servant of the Lord, subordinate to Him. They also know that the Lord alone can provide for the needs of all beings.

A man devoid of divine consciousness may experience temporary opulence through some act of virtue accomplished in the past, but if he lives in forgetting his relationship with the Lord, he must expect, according to the powerful laws of

material nature, to suffer deprivation. No one can escape the vigilance of the powerful material nature, unless they lead a life of devotion, in full awareness of God.

Logos 148

Holy beings worship the Supreme Lord for the sole purpose of developing an undivided devotion to his Person.

Others, who have no plans to develop their love for God, which is the basic purpose of existence, do not worship Him. And all those who oppose a relationship of love with God condemn themselves, by their own acts, to a very dark destiny.

The Lord shows himself equal towards all beings. He Himself affirms: "The envious and evil, the last of men, I immerse them and plunge them back into the ocean of material existence within various forms of demonic life."

Heavenly beings, God's assistants and other masters of creation exist only for unwanted embodied and conditioned souls who constantly threaten the tranquility of the kingdom of God. As they are all close servants and devotees of the Lord, they should never be disparaged. Their judgment must be taken into account because they are authorized to occupy various positions in the organization of the universe. They are appointed by the Lord in person to be his intimate servants.

Logos 149

The pure soul, in its original spiritual existence, is fully aware of its natural position as an eternal servant of the Lord.

All souls in this pure consciousness are released and live eternally in bliss and knowledge on the various spiritual planets called Vaikunthas, in the spiritual world. Material creation is not manifested to them. These eternally liberated souls are not affected by this material creation, which is intended for rebellious souls, those who are unwilling to submit to the Supreme Lord. It is this spirit of artificial domination that is called the false ego, it manifests itself through the three gunas or modes of influence of material nature and is only a mental creation.

The entire material creation is for beings dominated by the false ego who wander on the mental plane under the influence of the various illusions engendered by the three gunas, the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance, and who end up forgetting their true spiritual soul identity and

identifying with their material body. The main function of the false ego is to foster atheism.

Logos 150

Evil is the result of the break with Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

This break is characterized by the refusal of the authority and supremacy of the Supreme Eternal, to submit to him, to obey him, to surrender to him, to serve him with love and devotion, to apply his word and his commandments. It is to express the unrestrained desire to act as we please in a spirit of domination and above all, to envy God.

To those who persist in this evil path, the Lord says: "The envious and the evil, the last of men, I immerse them in the ocean of material existence in the various forms of demonic life. These, being reborn life after life in demonic species, can never approach Me. Gradually, they sink into the most abominable condition."

Whoever blasphemes the Lord will have to be reborn into a family of unbelievers, where he is likely to forget the service of the Lord.

Logos 151

The Lord said: "Those who always serve Me and adore Me with love and devotion, I give them the intelligence by which they will be able to come to Me."

The service of love and devotion offered to the Lord is characterized by the fact that the holy being, the one who practices it, must be free from all forms of defilement and material desire. This liberation is the renouncement of all material desire. He who is absorbed in the service of love and devotion offered to the Lord by following the regulatory principles which govern him, is naturally freed from all material desire, and it is when this level is reached that one can realize the Supreme Lord. The Divine Person, located in the heart of every being, instructs his devotee on the matter of pure devotional service, so that he can finally get his company.

One has to master the mind, and this can be accomplished by observing spiritual rites and performing various forms of sacrifice. The ultimate goal of all of these practices is to achieve devotional service to the Lord. Without devotional service, no one can know the Sovereign Person.

Logos 152

The Lord says: "Once you are freed from the concept of material and ethereal bodies, and your senses are free from all influence of the gunas, the attributes of material nature, you will have, in my presence, the realization of your pure form. Then you will evolve to the level of pure consciousness".

The science of God teaches that a person whose sole desire is to serve the Lord with absolute love is a liberated being regardless of the conditions to which material existence subjects him. This attitude of service corresponds to the real form of the individual being, distinct from God. In truth, the real, spiritual form of the distinct being is to be an eternal servant of the Supreme Lord. In the spiritual world, the service offered to the Lord is based on absolute love. There is no way to compare absolute love service to forced service in this world. In the material world, even the one who seems to be no one's servant must at least serve his senses under the dictation of the gunas. In fact, no one is master in this world, and all those who serve their senses have a very bad experience of "service"; because it's more like bondage. So they tremble at the thought of having to serve, because they know nothing of the spiritual condition.

In absolute love service, the servant is as free as the master. The latter is perfectly independent, and in the spiritual world the servant also enjoys this quality of perfect independence, because there is no forced service there. Absolute service is born only from spontaneous love. A pale reflection of such a quality of service is found in that which a mother offers to her child, which a friend gives to his friend, or the wife to her husband. Indeed, these three forms of service are not imposed, but aroused only by love. But let us understand well that in this material world, even the service offered with love is only a distorted reflection of that which we find in the spiritual world, in contact with the Lord, and which is real service, service linked to the love of each being. This same service, imbued with spiritual love, can be performed here with devotion.

Serving God with love and devotion allows one to be aware of being a spiritual soul or spiritual entity, and not the body of matter.

Logos 153

Brahma, the demiurge and first created being, prayed to the Lord not to let him forget his eternal relationship with Him in the course of his material activities, for he

did not want to be plunged into the darkness of ignorance, nor to be separated of God let alone forget it.

In response to this prayer, the Lord enjoins him not to believe for a moment that he can exist independently of his omnipotence. The example He gives about this is that of fire. The flame that comes from the wood is always the same, regardless of the wood used. Likewise, the bodies which inhabit material creation may present specific differences as to their form and quality, but the spiritual souls which animate them do not differ from one another. The property of fire, heat, is everywhere the same, and the spiritual spark, that fragment of the Supreme Spiritual Being, is of the same nature for all beings. This is how the power of the Lord is distributed throughout all of his creation. Only this absolute knowledge can free us from the stain where the material illusion plunges us.

At this level, since the power of the Lord is omnipresent, the pure soul, the devotee of the Lord, can see everything in relation to Him, so that he has no attachment to the outer envelopes, the material bodies. This pure spiritual vision immunizes her against any defilement to which the contact of matter exposes her. The holy being never forgets the presence of the Lord, whatever the circumstances.

Forgetting God is the worst punishment there is, because it is being plunged into darkness, blindness, ignorance, anguish, fear, despair, suffering and death.

On the other hand, knowing the Supreme Eternal, being immersed in the conscience of God, naturally leads to love him, to take pleasure in obeying him, to do his will, to surrender to him, to serve him with love and devotion, and thus benefit from its gentle protection. We then find ourselves in light, bliss, knowledge, absolute truth and eternal life.

Logos 154

The Lord says: “when you adopt the service of devotion, the moment will come or in the course of your creative activities, you will see me in you and everywhere in the universe, just as you will see in Me your own person, the entire universe and all living things”.

“You will see me in every being as well as in every place in the universe. It is only once you have reached this level of spiritual vision that you will be able to free yourself from any form of illusion”

“Any man who prays like Brahma, (the demiurge and first to be created) by venerating my divine attributes and thus adores me, will soon see all his desires fulfilled by my grace, because I am the master of all blessings”.

“I am the Supreme Soul, the Soul of all beings, the Supreme Master and the most dear of all. Men are wrongly attached to the material and ethereal bodies when in truth they should only be attached to Me alone”.

“If you want to benefit from my favor, establish yourself in austerity and meditation, conform to the principles of knowledge. Thanks to these acts, everything will be revealed to you from the inside, in your heart”.

The austerities are: 1) renouncing all illicit sexual activity; 2) the renunciation of the consumption of animal flesh (meat, fish, eggs); 3) renouncing the use of stimulants or toxic substances; 4) and the renouncement of any game of chance.

The mercy that the Lord bestows on him who fulfills a responsibility that has been entrusted to him is beyond imagination. But it must be understood that his mercy is received only because of the austerities accomplished and the perseverance shown in the performance of the service of love and devotion which is dedicated to him.

Such instructions or revelations, under the sign of devotional service, the way of developing love for God in his purity, come directly from the Lord, located in the heart of every being.

Logos 155

The Lord is always showing more and more mercy towards the fallen souls of our world, fallen souls that we are all.

The entire cosmic manifestation provides an opportunity for all to evolve through the practice of the service of love and devotion offered to God, and every being is made to pursue this goal. The Lord multiplies into many identities, which are either direct emanations of his Person or distinct emanations from Him, some representing the Lord Himself, and others being individual souls distinct from Him. His personal emanations play the role of master, and the distinct emanations that of a servant, so as to allow the latter to taste an exchange of perfect bliss with the supreme form of happiness and knowledge. Liberated souls can also participate in these sublime exchanges between master and servant without introducing any material conception.

The Supreme Lord grants fallen souls (who we are) the chance to reach the ultimate perfection of existence, to serve him with love and devotion, and thus to approach him and see him face to face.

Logos 156

In truth, those who benefit from privileged living conditions must consider that all the goods which they possess were given to them by God, the Supreme Person.

Such riches are to be used in the service of the Lord through sacrifices made for His satisfaction. This is how to make use of goods and wealth. Indeed, no one can obtain power, power, wealth, opulence, a good birth, an attractive body or a good education, without the mercy of the Supreme Lord. Therefore, those who have such benefits must show their gratitude to the Lord by worshipping Him and offering Him all that they have received from Him.

Let a family, a people or a civilization show recognition in this way, and the place where they are established becomes almost identical to the spiritual world, free from the influence of the three kinds of suffering specific to the material universe; that which comes from the body and the mind, that which provokes natural disasters and that which comes from other beings. Today, the Consciousness of God is given the mission of enabling everyone to recognize the supremacy of the Supreme Eternal. Everything one has should be considered a gift from the Lord, obtained by His grace. Everyone must therefore participate in the service of devotion in full awareness of God. If one wishes to be happy and peaceful, whatever his status, as a married man, citizen or representative of mankind, one must promote the service of devotion for the pleasure of the Lord. This is the perfection of existence.

Logos 157

In truth, to be one with the Supreme Lord means to have the same interest as Him.

It is by no means about becoming as tall as Him, that is impossible; the part never equals the whole, and the spiritual being always remains a tiny fragment of the Supreme Lord. Therefore, his unity with the Lord comes from sharing the interest of the Lord.

The Lord wants all beings to think of Him constantly, to become his devotees and to worship Him in all circumstances. God wants to see all beings thinking of Him. All

must offer their homage to God. This is the will of the Sovereign Lord, and it is the duty of the sage to strive to fulfill his desire. Now, as the Lord is unlimited, so is his desire. There is therefore no interruption or limit in the service of the holy being to God.

The spiritual world sees in fact an endless competition taking place between the Lord and his servant. The Lord wishes to satisfy his desires ad infinitum, and the servant strives to serve him to fulfill his unlimited desires. It is in this sense that there is a unity of interest unfolding ad infinitum between the Lord and his devotee.

Logos 158

The Lord said: "Leave all your illusory occupations in this world there and simply surrender yourself to Me. The consequences of your faults, I will set you free."

The Eternal Supreme created the material universe for the souls incarnated and conditioned by the matter and the illusory energy, which wish to dominate it and feel the sensory benefits. This universe is not made for those who have no desire for sensory satisfaction and who remain constantly absorbed in the service of absolute love of the Lord, eternally aware of God. For them, the spiritual world continues to exist eternally, and this is where they get their joy. Those who have found refuge with the Lord, the material universe has no value because danger threatens with each step, it is not intended for holy beings, but rather for souls willing to dominate the material energy. their own risks.

God shows such benevolence that He gives souls captivated by the pleasure of the senses a separate world, created by Him, to allow them to benefit from existence as they wish. It is reluctantly that the Lord creates the material universe, but He descends into it in his personal form or sends there one of his sons or one of his trustworthy servants, to instruct conditioned souls, and he also transmits them his directives through the scriptures.

All this preaching work takes place at the same time as creation, in order to convince the misguided souls who languish in the material universe to return and surrender to Him.

Logos 159

The Lord said: "All that a person desires to obtain from Me, I grant to him."

Whether every man, whether he is full of desires, whether he longs for liberation or who has no desire, worships the Supreme Lord. Of these three types of men, one seeks happiness through the satisfaction of his material desires, another believes that he will become happy by basing himself in the Absolute, and the third, the perfect being, is a devotee of the Lord. The latter desires nothing from the Lord in return for his devotion, but only wants to serve him with absolute love. In any case, you must worship God, the Supreme Person, because the Lord fulfills everyone's desires. This is the benefit of the worship offered to Krishna, God, the Sovereign Person.

Whoever devotes himself to it, would he have desires of material enjoyment, gradually becomes a pure being and gets rid of all material aspiration.

Logos 160

Those who claim that one can progress spiritually while enjoying material existence are liars, because it is impossible for materialists to attain spiritual realization. Indeed, spiritual realization remains inaccessible to those who are too attached to the pleasures of the senses.

It is written in the original sacred scriptures: "Men too eager for material possessions and sensory pleasures cannot reach the conscience of God. Too attached to the pleasures of the senses, to wealth and glory, led astray by these desires, no one ever knows the firm will to serve the Supreme Lord with love and devotion".

Applying the following four principles or austerities allows you to detach yourself from materialism, achieve spiritual realization, and turn your thoughts to God. There are four principles of renunciation:

- 1) renouncing any illicit sexual activity;
- 2) the renunciation of the consumption of animal flesh (meat, fish and eggs);
- 3) renouncing the use of stimulants or toxic substances (drugs, alcohol, cigarettes, coffee, tea);
- 4) and the renouncement of any game of chance.

The path to spiritual realization is to fix your thoughts on the Supreme Person, in full awareness of God.

Logos 161

What are the causes of creation?

The first cause is the fate of the embodied and conditioned soul in the material universe. Material creation exists for conditioned beings who wish to become false masters in order to taste the pleasure of the senses. In truth, material creation is intended for the sensory enjoyment of embodied souls which thus become conditioned.

It is written: "as soon as the being forgets his primary duty, which is to serve the Lord, he creates an atmosphere of material enjoyment called maya; this is the cause of creation".

Material nature offers the conditioned soul an atmosphere for the sole satisfaction of its senses, and it is created by the Supreme Lord. Material nature is animated by the Supreme Person, God. The cosmic manifestation is created by its inconceivable power. In truth, the conditioned soul is the artisan of its own destiny. She acts under the direction of the Supreme Lord, who always accompanies her as Supreme Souls or Holy Spirit. The laws of nature give it a particular body.

Logos 162

When spirituality bathes the earth's atmosphere and human beings, its three attributes; austerity, cleanliness or purity and compassion, are developed by all.

The three spiritual qualities listed above, purity, austerity and compassion, belong to both the unborn and the celestial beings. Anyone who is not in virtue is unable to adhere to these three principles of spirituality.

Three culpable activities prevent them from being obtained: illicit sexual union, drug use and any poisonous or intoxicating substance and the absorption of meat, fish and eggs. These three prohibitions are based on the principles of austerity, cleanliness or purity and compassion. Thus, the righteous and other holy beings show compassion in sparing the lives of the innocent beasts, and they also remain pure because they are not defiled by unwanted food and habits. As for austerity, it is represented by a restriction of sexual activities. Holy beings who dedicate themselves to the consciousness of God should all abide by these principles.

Logos 163

In truth, we are not our body of matter, but a spiritual soul.

As soon as the soul enters the material body, it immediately falls into oblivion of its true identity, its past and therefore its previous life. Therefore it identifies with its material body, that is the false ego.

The false ego is at the foundation of all material activities, which are carried out according to the three gunas, the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion, ignorance. As soon as one deviates from the pure consciousness of God, one is only more entangled in the traps of matter. Now, the sinking created by materialism is represented by the material mind, from which the material senses and organs proceed.

It is not enough to reach the level of pure awareness of God, but one must also exercise great vigilance. The slightest inattention or neglect can lead to a fall. And such a fall is due to the false ego. It is therefore from the state of pure consciousness that the false ego appears, due to a misuse of independence. There is no question of speculating on what may have caused the false ego to arise from pure consciousness. In fact, it always risks to happen, so we have to be very careful and keep God in our minds while always thinking of Him.

Logos 164

The fear that beings feel towards death is explained by their identification with the body. All beings are afraid of death. In reality, there is no death for the spiritual soul, (What we are) but because of our deep identification with the body, a fear of death develops in us.

Matter proceeds from the mind. Just as the material elements have their origin in the Supreme Spiritual Being, the body itself is a product of the spiritual soul. He who is absorbed in this subsequent manifestation of the spirit, the body, fears death. On the other hand, the one who has the firm conviction of being distinct from his body, does not conceive the slightest fear with regard to death, because the spiritual soul does not die. If the soul engages in the spiritual activities of the devotional service dedicated to God, it frees itself completely from the kingdom of birth and death. Next comes spiritual freedom, or the final liberation from all material bodies.

The fear of death arises through the action of the time factor, which represents the influence of God, the Supreme Person. In other words, time is destructive. All that is created is also subject to destruction and annihilation, which is the action of time. Time is a manifestation of the Lord, meant to remind us that we must surrender to Him. The Lord addresses each conditioned soul in the form of time.

The Lord said: "Anyone who surrenders to Me will never again experience the problems of birth and death".

We must therefore see time as the Sovereign Lord present before us. Living force comes directly from God, the Supreme Person, and is completely spiritual.

Logos 165

Material nature is the source of the body and the material senses of the embodied and conditioned soul. This is well known to men to know.

The embodied soul conditioned by matter is forced to accept a particular type of body and meaning, under the influence of the three gunas, the modes of influence of material nature. This body is therefore not assigned to him according to his own choice. In other words, the conditioned soul has no choice. She is forced to accept a given body form according to her karma.

However, when manifestations of happiness or unhappiness appear in the body, you should know that they come from the soul itself. But, if he so desires, the being, or the soul, can transform his conditioned existence, all of dualities by choosing to serve God. The individual embodied person is responsible for his own sufferings, but he can just as easily become the architect of his own happiness, for eternity. Thus, if he wishes to absorb himself into the consciousness of God, an appropriate body will be offered to him by the internal energy, the spiritual power of the Lord. But if he rather wants to satisfy his senses, he will obtain a material body. It is therefore up to him to choose whether to live in a spiritual body or in a material body. But once his choice is made, he will have to take advantage or suffer the consequences of that choice.

Logos 166

In truth, the embodied soul conditioned by matter remains as captive in the hands of material energy, and whatever it dictates to it, the conditioned soul accomplishes it.

The soul has no responsibility, it attends the action as a simple witness, but it is nevertheless forced to act in this way because of the offense of which it is guilty towards God within the framework of the eternal relationship that unites him to Him. This is why the Supreme Lord declares that maya, its material energy, is so powerful that it turns out to be insurmountable. However, it is enough that the soul realizes that its original, natural and eternal position consists in serving God, and that it strives to act according to this principle, so that it is immediately freed from the influence of Maya, and that, as conditioned as it was.

The Lord supports anyone who surrenders to Him in a feeling of helplessness, as a result of which the influence of Maya, or conditioned existence, vanishes. The spiritual soul is in fact eternal, full of knowledge and bliss. However, in the claws of Maya, she must suffer the sufferings of birth, illness, old age and death, and this, continuously. We must seriously apply ourselves to remedy this condition of existence and to develop our awareness of God. We will then be relieved of all our prolonged suffering, without difficulty. The suffering of the conditioned soul is due to its attachment to material nature. Let us transfer our attachment to God.

Logos 167

The Lord says: "Thus, adoring me through an unflinching service of devotion, I the omnipresent Lord of the universe, the holy being renounces any desire to reach the Edenic planets or to be happy in this world, with riches, children, cattle, house or any other object related to the body. This one, I take it beyond birth and death".

God advises anyone who wishes to transcend birth and death to have no material possessions. This means that one should not seek to become happy in this world or to be promoted on an Edenic planet, no more than one should aspire to material wealth, to happy descendants, to pleasant residences or to possession of a large herd. Whatever the holy man gets by the grace of God, he is happy with it. He is not in the least attached to improving his social condition.

He is absorbed in the service of the Lord, and for the rest, he sticks to the bare essentials. He doesn't care what happens to him in this life or the next. Without even knowing it, the Lord sees to it that he is led into his absolute kingdom as soon as he has left his body. After having abandoned his carnal envelope, he will not have to be reborn in the womb of another mother. The ordinary being is indeed introduced after death into the womb of another mother in order to put on a new body, and this, according to her karma, her past acts. But the holy being immediately joins the

spiritual world to live there in the company of the Lord. This is the special mercy of the Lord.

Because He is all-powerful, the Lord is free to do as he pleases. He can forgive any fault and make a person instantly access his eternal kingdom. This is the inconceivable power of God, the Supreme Person, who is always favorable towards his pure devotees.

Logos 168

It is written: “The human being who listens to God gradually escapes the desire to dominate matter, to identify with his body, and becomes free from all material affection. Undaunted, equal towards all and freed from duality, he can also see himself. His thoughts, turned inward, are then perfectly peaceful like a calm sea”.

When our spirit is fully absorbed in the consciousness of God and we dedicate ourselves fully to the practice of devotional service offered to the Lord, we become like an ocean whose waves are soothed. Likewise, the laws of nature continue to act, but being firmly established in God through the practice of devotional service is never disturbed because it is introspective. His gaze is not directed towards the material nature, but rather towards the spiritual nature, that of his own being. The sober mind, it is simply absorbed in the service of the Lord, and thus it realizes its true self, devoid of any erroneous identification with matter and freed from all affection for the goods of this world. Such a sage is never in conflict with others, because he sees all beings, including himself, from a spiritual point of view, that is to say that he sees from the right perspective.

Only the service of devotion makes it possible to know the spiritual and absolute nature of the Supreme Lord and, after having perfectly perceived his absolute position, to enter his kingdom. As for the path to the kingdom of God, it is called the path to return to God, in our original home, that which achieves the ultimate goal of existence.

Logos 169

The Lord says: “My devotee truly reaches spiritual realization by my infinite and unjust cause, and thus once freed from all doubt, he walks firmly towards his own destination, which is directly under the protection of my spiritual energy, all of pure bliss. This is the ultimate perfection that the individual must attain. After leaving its

material body, the pure soul therefore regains this absolute abode to never return to this world”.

True spiritual realization consists in becoming a pure devotee or devotee of the Lord, and the existence of the holy being embraces both the devotional function and the object of this devotion. In the final analysis, spiritual realization consists in knowing in truth the Supreme Person and the individual spiritual being; true spiritual fulfillment comes down to knowing the individual soul as well as the exchanges of love service that are established between it and the Supreme Lord. Devotional service is revealed to the pure being by the Lord's infinite and unjust cause of mercy.

Only those who practice devotional service with faith and love receive from the Sovereign Lord the intelligence necessary to gradually rise to the kingdom of God.

Logos 170

The soul embodied and conditioned by matter thinks *“I am this body”* but the liberated soul, it says *“I am not this body, because I am a spiritual soul”*. This *“I am”* represents the ego, or the identity of being.

The thought of *“I am this body”* or *“everything that is related to the body is mine”* comes from the false ego, from identification with one's body, but when we have realized his spiritual identity and that we say *“I am an eternal servant of the Supreme Lord”*, this identification of the self constitutes the true ego. The first conception is bathed in the darkness of the three gunas, modes of influence of material nature, virtue, passion and ignorance, while the other is at the level of pure virtue. When we say that we are giving up our ego, it means that we are giving up the false ego; the true ego is always there.

When the image of the being is reflected through the material defilement of the body and the mind under the influence of a mistaken identification of the soul, it is said to be conditioned; but when it appears in all its purity, it is said to be released. The identification of the being in the conditioned state, with its material possessions, must be purified; he must rediscover his identity in relation to the Supreme Lord. In the conditioned state, the being sees everything as an object of personal satisfaction, while in the liberated state, he sees everything in relation to the service of the Supreme Lord. Thus, the conscience of God, the service of devotion, corresponds to the true liberated state. On the contrary, the acceptance or rejection of anything on

the material plane, within the framework of nihilism or impersonalism, places the pure soul in an imperfect situation.

Whoever dedicates all his vital energy, his wealth, his intelligence and his words to the Lord, or who wishes to do so, must be considered as a liberated soul, whatever his condition, because this man has grasped things in their truth.

Logos 171

The Lord said: "One must establish oneself on the spiritual level, beyond the different levels of material consciousness, and remain free from any other conception of existence. Liberating oneself from identification with one's body, one must learn to see one's own being as one sees the sun in the sky".

Consciousness acts on three different levels under the influence of a material conception of existence, depending on whether one is in the waking state, in half-sleep or deeply asleep. But to become aware of God, one must transcend these three levels. Our present consciousness must be freed from all perception of life that is foreign to the consciousness of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. When one reaches the perfect awareness of God, one sees only God.

Many moving and immobile objects can be offered to the sight of the perfect virtuous, but he will see the energy of Krishna, God, acting in everything. As soon as he remembers the energy of the Lord, he remembers the Supreme Eternal in his personal form. Thus he sees in all things only Krishna. He whose eyes are anointed with the balm of love for God sees nothing but Krishna, inside and out. We must free ourselves from all other vision, and in this way escape the identification of our body to henceforth see ourselves as an eternal servant of the Lord. The being who has fully developed his awareness of God can see God and his energy.

When self-identification with the body is eliminated, we acquire the real view of existence. As a result, the senses must also be purified, for it is only then that true divine service begins.

Logos 172

In truth, each being is predestined, in its present body, to a certain sum of joys and sorrows. This is called the law of karma.

No one, by their own efforts, can acquire more money, without which all men would be practically all as wealthy as each other. In reality, everyone wins and acquires according to their karma, which is predestined. According to the science of God, we are sometimes faced with painful or dangerous situations, without having done anything for it; and likewise, we can experience prosperity without having specifically sought it. We are therefore advised to let these things come according to our destiny. Rather, we should spend our precious time cultivating the conscience of God.

In other words, we have to be satisfied with our natural condition. If, by the ways of fate, we are reduced to leading a very modest life compared to others, we should not be disturbed by it. We should only use the precious time allotted to us to advance in the consciousness of God. This progress does not depend in any way on prosperity or material poverty; it is independent of the conditions imposed by material existence. A very poor man can practice the conscience of God as fruitfully as a wealthy man. We should therefore be very satisfied with the position assigned to us by the Lord.

Logos 173

A devotee (A devotee) of the Sovereign Lord seriously practicing the service of love and devotion dedicated to the Divine Person shows himself equal towards all living beings, celestial beings, human beings, animals and plants.

There are different living species, but the servant of God (the servant of God) does not consider the carnal envelope; he sees the soul that lives inside the body. Each of these souls being a tiny part of God, he sees no distinction between them. This is the vision of a holy being who has knowledge. The saint, or the sage, makes no difference between a learned preacher, a dog, an elephant or a cow, because he knows that the body is only an external envelope and that the soul is actually a spiritual particle from the Supreme Lord.

The holy being does not conceive of hostility towards any being, but he does not bond with anyone, because even if he does not consider anyone as his enemy, he only exchanges relationships with those who practice devotional service. Whatever he earns, whatever he eats and whatever he does, he offers it to the Sovereign Lord for his satisfaction. He must always be thoughtful, serene, benevolent, compassionate and aware of his true self.

Logos 174

These three truths must dictate our conduct, at all times and in all places.

- 1) Everything in the material universe and the spiritual world belongs to the Supreme Eternal.
- 2) His satisfaction is the ultimate criterion of any action; we must do his sole will, offer him all our actions and join our interest in his.
- 3) He is the best friend of all beings.

Not only must we understand and apply these three truths, but we must also spread the consciousness of God. As soon as one seriously turns to the service of love and devotion offered to the Lord, the illusory tendency to want to dominate material nature naturally disappears. Rather than vainly trying to reign supreme over material energy, let us devote ourselves to the consciousness of God; therein lies the true mastery of consciousness. Now, the practice of union with God requires mastery of the senses.

Logos 175

The Lord said: "Although the soul is transcendent to material existence, its existence in this world continues endlessly because of its spirit of dominion over nature. As in a dream, she experiences all kinds of inconvenience".

In truth, the soul has nothing to do with material nature, but because of its dominating mentality, it exposes itself to knowing the conditions of material existence. As long as the being continues to believe that he can enjoy the benefits offered by matter, he remains conditioned; but that he rediscovers his senses and he immediately understands that the world is not made for his pleasure, because the Sovereign Lord is the one and only beneficiary of all that exists.

The Eternal Supreme is the recipient of the fruits of all sacrifices and all austerities, He the master of the three worlds; and he's still the true friend of all beings. But rather than leaving these prerogatives to God, the Supreme Person, we imagine that everything belongs to us and exists for our pleasure, and that we are the benefactors of all. In this spirit, taking ourselves for the friends of humanity, we do philanthropic works. One can thus pretend to act for the greater good of the nation, and to be the best friend of the country and its population, but in reality, nobody can be the

greatest friend of all beings, except God, their only friend. Rather, we need to seek to raise the level of consciousness of conditioned souls to make them understand that God is their true friend. Indeed, whoever befriends God will never be deceived, and he will always get all the help he needs.

Awakening the consciousness of sentient beings represents the greatest service that can be rendered to them.

Logos 176

The Lord says: “The embodied and conditioned soul in this world transmigrates through different species, sometimes superior, sometimes inferior, by the very fact of its contact with the attributes of material nature. Unless she is freed from her material occupations, she must accept this position because of her guilty acts”.

In this world, any good or bad action must be considered defiled or faulty, because of its link with matter. The conditioned being, deprived of reason, believes that he is carrying out a charitable action by opening for the material good of others hospitals or educational establishments providing material instruction, but he ignores that such enterprises are also faulty, because they will not allow him to escape the phenomenon of transmigration.

The alleged acts of virtue accomplished in the material universe can allow their author to be reborn in a noble family or on the higher planets, among the celestial beings, but such acts also prove to be faulty because they do not result in release. Being born in a pleasant place or in a good family in no way implies that one will escape material hardship, at birth, illness, old age and death. The conditioned soul, subject to the grip of material nature, cannot understand that any action performed for the pleasure of the senses is impure, and that only the service of devotion offered to the Lord can free him from the consequences of such acts.

Thus, because it does not stop its illicit acts, it must pass from one body to another, within sometimes high species sometimes low. The material universe is a place from which one cannot escape. Those who desire liberation must direct their activities towards devotional service. No other alternative is available to him.

Logos 177

In truth, the embodied and conditioned soul is forced to act under the pressure exerted on it by the three gunas, the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance. The individual spiritual being has no independence. As soon as he engages in material activities with the impression of fulfilling his senses, he does undergo the spell of material nature. But when he places himself under the tutelage of the Sovereign Lord, he remains free.

Each one acts according to the particular material influences which condition it. We use the word guna to designate the attributes of nature. Thus, the being undergoes the grip of the gunas, but believes himself the master of everything. Nevertheless, it is enough to devote oneself to devotional service under the direction of the Supreme Lord or of the one who represents him (such as the spiritual master servant of God) in an authentic way to dismiss this feeling of illusory possession.

A conditioned soul may well have good nature and act in virtue, but it remains conditioned, dominated by material nature. The sage acts in everything under the direction of the Supreme Lord; therefore, even if his actions do not necessarily appear the highest in the eyes of men, he does not have to bear the responsibility for them and is free from all karma.

Logos 178

The Lord says: "When the individual being, having become aware of his true identity and his unchanging position does not pretend to possess anything, he ceases to be affected by the attributes of material nature. He stays away from material influences, even though he lives in a material body".

A person detached from the influences of material nature remains like the sun reflecting on water: neither the movements of the wave, nor its freshness, nor its instability can affect the sun. Likewise, one who becomes absorbed in the activities of the devotional service offered to God, becomes as immutable as the sun whose image is reflected in the water. The holy being may appear to be in the material universe, but in fact he lives in the spiritual world. It is not subject to the influences of material nature.

In truth, each individual spiritual being is a tiny part of the Supreme Lord, so their eternal position is to cooperate with Him, to dedicate their energy to Him. Therein

lies its immutable nature. On the other hand, as soon as he uses his energy for the satisfaction of the senses, his position changes. Liberation consists in rediscovering our original position, that which consists in serving the Lord. When the being detaches itself from all material attractiveness to absorb itself in the service of devotion, this is what is called immutability.

When a person takes action on his own initiative, that is, that he is animated by a certain feeling of possession, he undergoes a reaction at the level of karma; but when she does everything for God, her actions have no consequences. By attaining immutability and by ceasing to avail oneself of one's acts, one can immediately establish oneself on the spiritual level, unaffected by the influences of material nature.

Logos 179

Through devotion dedicated to God, detachment from the material world and the development of spiritual knowledge acquired by concentrating on devotional service, we must meditate on the Supreme Soul present in the same body as us, and simultaneously separated from it. We can realize the presence in us of the Supreme Soul also called Holy Spirit.

It is indeed inside our body, but it remains independent of it because it transcends it. Although inhabiting the same body as the individual soul, (We), the Supreme Soul has no attachment for it, unlike the individual soul. It will therefore be a question of detaching oneself from the carnal envelope by the practice of devotional service. It is about serving the Supreme Being with love and devotion. When, with perfectly pure devotion, the incarnated spiritual being serves the Supreme Eternal, the ubiquitous Sovereign Lord, he immediately begins to detach himself from the material universe.

When the being is detached from the lure for material prosperity, he can then truly concentrate his mind on the Holy Spirit. As long as the mind is not distracted from matter, it is not possible to focus either the mind or the mind on God or on his partial manifestation, the Supreme Soul. Only after having detached oneself can one truly acquire spiritual knowledge of Absolute Truth.

The person freed from material defilement becomes happy and can then adopt the practice of devotional service, which enables him to achieve liberation. It then becomes possible to penetrate the science of God, or the Consciousness of Krishna.

Logos 180

It is written in the true gospel: "Under the direction of the Supreme Lord and according to the fruit of his works, the living being, the soul, is introduced into the womb of a woman through a drop of seed male to take on a particular form of body".

During the carnal union, the soul is transferred by God's assistants into the semen (the sperm) which the father releases into the mother's breast (ovum), where his future body will develop. Everything is accomplished under the direction of God, the Supreme Person. Material nature provides the body through human or animal parents, but it is under the guidance of the Supreme Soul that it does so. The incarnate and conditioned being wanders in the material universe in a vehicle (body) conceived by material nature. The Supreme Lord, for his part, is always present by his side as a Supreme Soul also called the Holy Spirit. He orders the material nature to give a particular body to the individual soul according to the consequences of his acts, and the material nature bends to his will.

It is written: It is not the seed of man that creates life in the womb of woman; in fact, the soul finds refuge in a particle of the male seed, to then be introduced into the womb of a woman. This is when the body develops. It is impossible to create a living being in the absence of the soul, by simple carnal union.

Logos 181

The Lord said: "I see no one greater than the one who has no interest but mine and who offers Me all his deeds and his very life, without knowing incessantly. This perfect sage offers his respect to all beings, because he has the firm conviction that the Sovereign Lord has entered everyone's body as a Supreme Soul, the Absolute Master".

In truth, the servant or servant of God no longer has a separate interest "*or personal interest*", because his own interest and that of God, the Supreme Person, become one. Whoever has devoted everything to the satisfaction of the Supreme Lord, his existence, all his activities, his mind and his very soul, must be held to be the highest of all beings. The perfect servant (the perfect servant) has no personal desire; he acts in such and such a way simply because God so desires. He does not pursue any personal motive. The saint who ranks among the most intimate servants of the Lord never does anything for himself, but seeks in all his actions the only satisfaction of the Supreme Lord. We must recognize in him the highest of all men.

Because the Lord is present in each living being, the holy being sees the body of each being as a temple of the Lord, and since he knowingly offers respect to such temples, he also honors each to relate to the Lord. This is the perfect attitude.

Logos 182

Man is really a trilogy. It is made up of a material body, an ethereal body and its real ME of spiritual soul.

The ethereal body is made up of mind, intelligence, false ego and defiled consciousness, while the material body has five elements (earth, water, fire, air and ether). However, whoever obtains to return to the spiritual world abandons these two body forms specific to the material universe. He returns there in his pure spiritual body, and there is assigned a fixed place of residence on one of the spiritual planets.

As for the impersonalist, (the one who ignores that God has a spiritual body whose primordial and original form is identical to that of man. He sees in God an impersonal Spiritual Being, without form, such as Jews, Christians and Muslims) although he also goes to the spiritual world after having abandoned his coarse and ethereal material envelopes, he cannot live on a spiritual planet; as he wished, it is given to him to melt into the spiritual radiance emanating from the absolute Body of the Lord.

The living being indeed reaches the destination that he is prepared to reach. This is how the light of the Impersonal Spiritual Being is offered to the impersonalists; as for those who wish to live in the company of God, the Supreme Person, in his transcendent form of the Sovereign Lord on the spiritual planets, or in his form of Krishna the Eternal Supreme on his Sovereign Personal Planet, Krishnaloka, they join these residences , from where they never return to the material world.

Logos 183

The holy being is one who works to serve the Supreme Lord with love and devotion, who respects and applies his divine laws, who applies his directives to the letter, who does his own will and who unites his interests with those of God.

Devotional service is the way of using one's senses to offer God a service that is pleasing to Him. It acts as a spiritual entity, not like animals, according to a body-based concept of existence. Animals regard the body of another animal as suitable food, and this is how one species takes it out on another.

But a human being, especially when it is a devotee of the Lord, cannot do so. A sage, a holy person, is not supposed to destroy an animal or a human being. It is not allowed to kill since every human being, animal and vegetable, shelters in him the Supreme Lord and must therefore be regarded as a temple of the Lord.

Logos 184

The soul embodied and conditioned by matter ignores what is total independence, which is to be located in its original and eternal position.

Thus, for the individual being who is an integral part of God, the Supreme Person, real independence will be to always remain under the dependence of the Lord. For the conditioned soul, independence is not found in the fight against the obstacles which the material nature opposes to him, but rather in the surrender to God. True independence consists in regaining one's position in the service of the Lord. Anyone who reaches the spiritual planets Vaikunthas or Goloka Vrindavana then freely offers their service to the Lord. Therein lies total independence as opposed to domination over material energy, which we mistakenly identify with independence.

The living being cannot know happiness by trying to be independent in this material world. Man must therefore surrender himself to the Lord, and devote himself to the eternal and original service which is proper to him.

Logos 185

True knowledge is only revealed to a holy being when, by the grace of the Lord, he comes to a correct understanding of life. In the material world or at the level of material consciousness, good and evil are on the same plane,

the distinction between the two being only a pure creation of the mind.

In truth, all living beings are sons of God, from his marginal energy. Because of the defilement that the modes of influence of material nature inflict on us, we draw distinctions between spiritual souls.

Whoever has true knowledge makes no distinction between a wise scholar, a virtuous person, an elephant, a dog, a flower and a tree. Instead of considering a person according to his carnal envelope, he sees him as a spiritual soul. A higher level of understanding allows us to grasp that the body is only a combination of the five

material elements. In this sense also, the physical constitution of a human being and that of a celestial being prove to be identical.

From a spiritual point of view, we are all spiritual sparks, integral parts of God, the Supreme Holy Spirit. Whether materially or spiritually, we participate fundamentally, of one and the same nature; but, under the influence of illusory energy, we create friends and enemies.

Logos 186

Those who reach the Edenic, paradisiacal planets, can see their happiness suddenly interrupted by the sword of time. Indeed, whoever manages to reach the Edenic planets will have to fall sooner or later.

Those who access the higher planetary systems, Edenic, paradisiacal, must return to earth as soon as the fruits of their pious activities are exhausted. Thus, those who access the Edenic planets by the force of sacrifices and pious acts must ultimately fall back to this Earth. The sword of time falls on beings and makes them fall from their high position in this material world. Once on earth, they will have to start all over again.

On the other hand, the fruits of the service of love and devotion offered to the Lord are much more valuable than the rise to heavenly planets, because they allow to reach God and enter his eternal kingdom, whence we no longer return to the material universe. The Lord can free the incarnate being from the chain of the dead and rebirths. Only devotional service can reach the spiritual planet of the Supreme Eternal, and again, there is only one occupation: to serve the Lord with love. Indeed, the activities proper to devotional service remain the same, whether here on earth or in the spiritual world. Devotional service is not subject to change and is sublime.

Logos 187

Why does God chastise those who do evil?

There are two kinds of punishment: that which a warrior inflicts on his enemy, and that which a son receives from his father. However, there is obviously a huge difference between the two.

God does not conceive of enmity with regard to any living being. On the contrary, he is always concerned for the good of all, without exception, and when he punishes, his

punishment is comparable to that of a father who punishes his son. If he punishes those who do evil in any form, it is only so that they do penance, repent, correct themselves and end up loving each other.

Thus, a punishment is inflicted for the sole purpose of bringing the offending being to reason and making him aware of his error, so that he never begins again and that he understands that by undergoing the punishment he erases his sins.

Logos 188

The two forms of forgetting.

The first form of forgetting occurs at the time of death. The soul being locked in its ethereal body is transported by the assistants of Lord Krishna in the breast of a new mother, who will thus give him a new material body. It is the body of matter, which plunges the incarnated spiritual being into the oblivion of everything; of God, of his previous life, of his true identity, of real existence... This forgetfulness is accentuated by the external energy or material energy of the Lord in its form of material nature, which influences the being embodied by his attributes and modes of influence; virtue, passion and ignorance. In reality, death is synonymous with forgetting.

Whoever loses all notion of his body ceases to be chained to material existence. As long as we remain aware of our bodily existence, we lead a conditioned existence under the influence of the attributes of material nature. But as soon as we forget physical existence, then conditioned material life ends. Now this forgetfulness becomes possible when we use our senses in the service of the Lord's absolute love. In the conditioned state, the being uses his senses by identifying himself with a given family, a community or a nation; but as soon as he forgets all of these circumstantial material designations and realizes his eternal nature as a servant of the Supreme Lord, he can then truly forget everything about material existence. This forgetfulness occurs when one serves the Lord.

The holy being no longer acts with his body with a view to satisfying the senses within the framework of a family, a community, a nation or humanity; it works only for God, the Supreme Person. This is the perfect conscience of God.

The saint always bathes in spiritual bliss, so that he experiences no material suffering. This state of spiritual bliss constitutes eternal happiness. As soon as one gets rid of the defilement of the three influences of material nature, virtue, passion and

ignorance, one ceases to have to be reborn and to migrate from one form to another in this galaxy.

Logos 189

The Lord says: "The being who fulfills his duties in a spirit of detachment, without any feeling of possession and devoid of false ego, (which does not identify with his body) finds, through a total purification of his consciousness, his original, natural and eternal condition; thus engaging in seemingly material acts, he can easily enter the kingdom of God".

All beings who have come into this world are animated by a spirit of domination. Being absorbed in the practice of devotional service in full awareness of God does not claim any right of ownership over what surrounds him, any more than he thinks, under the influence of the false ego, (which consists in s 'identify with his body and forget to be a spiritual soul) be God or the absolute master. He always sees himself as a servant; this is the way to purify consciousness. Now, only a pure conscience can enter the kingdom of God. Materialists, on the other hand, can always reach a particular planet in the material universe at the height of their glory, but all are subject to repeated destruction.

Logos 190

It is written: "According to his selfish acts, the conditioned being obtains an appropriate body, with a mental and material senses. Then, the aftermath of these acts ends and this is called death; and when a new set of karmic reactions begins, birth occurs".

From time immemorial, the conditioned embodied being passes from one living species to another, from planet to planet, in a movement, so to speak, perpetual. All beings in this world wander through the universe on the vehicle of the body, offered by material energy through specific parents. Material existence is based on a series of actions and reactions. When a child is born, you should know that the particular body it has put on corresponds to the beginning of a new series of acts, and when an old man dies, it is because a set of karmic reactions has just ended. We are able to note that due to their different karmic activities, an individual will be born in a rich family and another in a poor family, one will suffer while the other will have a happy life, and this, although 'they can both be born in the same place, at the same time and in

the same environment. He who takes with him the fruits of acts of virtue obtains to be reborn in a wealthy or pious family, when he who drags ungodly, guilty or even criminal acts behind him, must be reborn in an unfortunate or inferior family.

Changing bodies is like changing your field of action.

It is clear that a specific body shape is assigned to the spiritual being according to a particular category of activity. And this process repeats itself continuously.

Logos 191

The Eternal Supreme as its plenary manifestations, the Avatars, present signs which characterize God, the Supreme Person, like the symbols marking the soles of his feet [the flag, the lightning, a stick of mahout, a fish, a parasol , a lotus flower and a disc.].

The symbols marking the palm of his hands [A lotus flower and a wheel.].

Seven parts of his body glow reddishly [His eyes, the palms of his hands, the soles of his feet, his palate, his lips and his nails.].

Nowadays, where junk incarnations abound, it is very interesting to note the bodily characteristics of an authentic manifestation of God. From birth, we can observe that the Avatar's feet bear the marks of his divinity (a flag, a lightning, a lotus flower, etc.). In addition, the Lord turns out to be an exceptional character. He is impartial, calm, quiet, peaceful, smiling, gentle and does not favor any being at the expense of another. An Avatar, a divine manifestation, must possess these six perfections, beauty, wealth, fame, power, wisdom and renunciation.

Before accepting someone as God, or as a divine manifestation, one must first observe on his body all the distinctive features of the Divine. The Avatar who has none of these signs is just an imposter. The purpose of the advent of an Avatar, manifestation of the Supreme Eternal, is to free his devotees and put an end to the demonic acts of unbelievers, atheist beings. These are the two missions of the Supreme Lord when He comes into this world.

Logos 192

There is no need of great riches, vast learning or any other special asset to satisfy God, the Supreme Person.

The Lord said: “May I be offered, with love and devotion, a leaf, a flower, a fruit, water, this offering I will accept.”

He who is animated by love for God and who expresses it can offer only a flower and a little water in the palm of his hand to the Lord by serving him with love and devotion, to satisfy him. It is only through devotional service that one can satisfy the Supreme Lord. Lord Krishna, God, The Supreme Person, who has a lot of affection for his devotees, gives himself in person to his holy servant (To his holy servant) who offers Him even a leaf of tulasi and a little of water in the palm of your hand. The Lord's unmotivated mercy for his devotee (or his devotee) is such that even the poorest of men can satisfy him by devoutly offering him a little water and a flower, because his relationships with his devotees are infused with affection.

The Lord is self-sufficient, and He has no need of everything we can offer Him. However, if we give him a little water, a flower and a tulasi leaf, He will accept them. Devotional service is most important to satisfy the Supreme Lord.

Logos 193

We must obey the will of the Supreme and Absolute Being, God, because no one can escape his order and his desire.

The Lord said: “Those who always serve Me with love and devotion, I give them the intelligence by which they can come to Me.”

The servant of God never accomplishes anything without the permission of the Supreme Eternal. No one can disobey the orders of the Supreme Lord, even if he were to have great power, it is not in their power to disobey the orders of the Sovereign Lord. No one can override the will of God, the Supreme Person, nor can he have recourse to the powers conferred on him by the practice of religion, its material opulence or any other means, whether by itself or with the help of others, to defy the orders of the Sovereign Lord. From Brahma the demiurge to the ant, no living being has the power. Everything is under the dominion of God, the Supreme Person. All beings, whatever their positions, owe him obedience. No one can escape the laws and instructions of the Sovereign Lord, whether through supernatural powers, scientific knowledge, austerities or penance. The thing is simply impossible.

In truth, everything is for the pleasure of the Sovereign Lord. God, the Supreme Person, is the Absolute Master, and everything exists only for his pleasure, so that everything must harmonize with his pleasure and his service. Whatever the

circumstances, favorable or unfavorable, one must use everything to serve the Supreme Lord. This is how you can make perfect use of your intelligence.

Logos 194

The Lord says: “Whoever, with seriousness and sincerity devotes himself to My service, immediately reaches the level of transcendence where he can benefit from an infinite spiritual bliss.”

From the Supreme Eternal all emanates, for he is the original source of all that exists. He is the source of bliss, of real permanent and uninterrupted happiness which bathes all those who love him and serve him with love and devotion. Even on earth, you will already receive the scent. He is the fountain of all happiness. If we enter into his contact with love for God by serving him with love and devotion, then we can taste this transcendental joy.

Very few men know God, the Supreme Person as he is. The pure spiritual science or science of God which the Lord spreads throughout the world through his authentic servant, the spiritual master, is particularly intended to enlighten humanity about the Absolute Truth, God, the Sovereign Being. It is impossible to access true immortality without coming into direct contact with God, the Supreme Person. Because it enables this contact to be made, devotional service corresponds to true immortality and undoubtedly leads to God.

Through the practice of devotional service to the Lord, one can know the spiritual nature of the individual spiritual being that we are and that of God, the Sovereign Person. The Supreme Lord cannot be perceived by any means other than devotion. He confirms Himself *“Only the devotional service allows me to know Me”*.

Logos 195

Jesus had said; “Anyone who says to me, Lord, Lord, will not necessarily enter the kingdom of heaven, but the one who does the will of my Father who is in heaven”.

Material life and spiritual life are in opposition: one is characterized by disobedience to the will of the Sovereign Lord, while the other is marked by submission to this same will of the Supreme. Now, since all spiritual beings are integral parts of the Supreme Lord, they must always acquiesce in the will of the Absolute Divine Person; this is the perfect unit.

In the kingdom of the Supreme Eternal, all beings are in communion with the Supreme Lord, because they never oppose his will, whereas in this material world, instead of being in agreement with his divine will, they still disagree. The human form allows us to learn to comply with the orders of the Supreme Lord.

The laws of material nature are very strict and no one can override them. But anyone who surrenders to the Lord and consents to do his will can easily overcome these implacable laws. Any human being who devotes himself very seriously to the service of love and devotion which he offers to the Lord can reach, over time, spiritual perfection and thus enter the kingdom of God.

Logos 196

God, the Supreme Person, is present in the material world in its form of eternal time, and He is neutral towards all beings. No one is his ally, or his enemy. In the realm of time, all beings receive the fruits, good or bad, of their own self-serving acts, or karma. The beings in this world, according to their particular karma, know a life of pleasure or suffering.

Although God, the Supreme Person, is the original cause of all causes, He is not responsible for anyone's material suffering or happiness. At no time are individual beings independent. As soon as they declare themselves independent from the Supreme Master, God, they are immediately placed in this material world, so that they can freely try their luck, as much as possible. The material world is therefore created for these misguided beings who decide their own karma, or self-interested acts, and take advantage of the time element; thus they make their own destiny, good or bad. All beings are created, all are kept alive for a time, and all must ultimately die. With regard to these three aspects of life, the Lord shows himself equal to all. It is according to his own karma that the being must suffer or enjoy material existence. The various positions, more or less high, attributed to beings in this world, their joys and their sorrows, are due to their own karma.

God is full of benevolence, He gives everyone an equal chance, but each one, by the effect of his own karma, must know in this material world a life of suffering or pleasure.

Logos 197

The abandonment of the body is called death, and the acceptance of a new body is none other than rebirth. Death means ending an existence and changing bodies, in order to start a new life.

In truth, it is a God-named authority that decides what new body will be given to us. When his body is no longer functioning, the soul must put on another, sometimes belonging to a different species. Human life is an opportunity to find refuge with an authentic spiritual master who is a true servant of God and, through him, with the Supreme Lord. No one can avoid this struggle for existence with all the suffering it entails, unless it is left to a pure devotee of the Lord. Any material effort can only modify our condition superficially, without ever being able to truly free us from the struggle for existence. Our only recourse is to turn to an authentic spiritual master, who will reveal to us God as he is, will transmit to us the science of God, will show us the way which leads to the Supreme Eternal and which will make us pass from death to eternal life.

We can obtain a spiritual body through which it will be possible for us to leave this world and enter the kingdom of God, by surrendering ourselves to the Supreme Lord, doing his will and serving him with love and devotion, so we will put a term for rebirth in this material world.

This is the highest gain.

Logos 198

The wheel of material existence.

The material mind covering the soul takes it from one life form to another. This is called the wheel of material existence. Because of its mind, the soul experiences material unhappiness or happiness. Thus deluded, the mind prompts him to new virtuous and ungodly acts with the consequences they entail [karma], and the soul thus becomes conditioned.

The activities of the mind under the influence of material nature cause happiness and unhappiness in this world. Blinded by illusion, the distinct individual soul of God eternally pursues its conditioned existence under different names. These beings are eternally conditioned. In short, the mind is at the origin of conditioned existence. This is why the practice of devotional service aims to ensure mastery of the mind and the

senses. Once the mind is mastered, the senses are automatically mastered, and the soul is saved from virtuous or ungodly action.

If one turns the mind towards God, the senses are automatically employed in his service; and when he absorbs his mind and his senses in devotional service, the individual being naturally becomes aware of God. The mind, given its great power, covers the soul and immerses it in the waves of material existence. The mind is what causes bodily appearance, bondage and liberation.

Logos 199

The Lord said: "Surrender to me, and I will take you under my protection".

It is written: "Those who already know that the soul is distinct from the body, who are freed from the implacable knot of the heart, who always act for the good of all beings and never plan to do the least harm to whoever it is, these always benefit from the protection of God, the Supreme Person, who acts as the supreme time to destroy the demonic unbelievers and protect his devotees".

The holy beings always take refuge with the Lord, so that they remain serene in all circumstances, even if they expect to be beheaded. For them, this is not surprising. These are some of the sublime qualities of a pure devotee of God, the Supreme Person. First, a sage remains firmly convinced of his spiritual identity; he never identifies with the body. He has a firm conviction that the spiritual soul is distinguished from the body. Consequently, he feared nothing; even if his life is threatened, he has no fear whatsoever. He doesn't even treat an enemy as such.

These are the qualities of a wise servant of God. He always relies entirely on God, the Supreme Person, and the Lord, for his part, is always very keen to protect him in all circumstances.

Logos 200

Living conditions cannot be changed because they are the product of our actions, our words and our thoughts. Material living conditions cannot be improved or made worse.

In the name of philanthropy, altruism and communism, people have compassion for suffering humanity all over the world. Philanthropists and altruists do not realize that it is impossible to improve material living conditions for anyone; these are indeed

already determined by a higher order according to the karma of each one, and they cannot be modified. The only good that can be done for those who are suffering is to bring them to a level of spiritual awareness. Material living conditions cannot be improved or made worse. As for material happiness, it comes by itself in a timely manner, as does unhappiness, without us even making efforts to obtain it. Joys and material sorrows occur without special effort; so we don't have to worry about material activities. Anyone who has a desire or is able to help others should strive to elevate men to the level of God's consciousness. In this way, each one progresses spiritually by the grace of the Lord.

Understand that we must be careful not to be led astray by so-called body-based charities. We must at no cost renounce our interest which consists in obtaining the favor of God at all costs. In general, people either ignore this truth, or they forget it; they then sacrifice their primary interest, which is to merit the favor of the Lord and work in philanthropic works aimed at the well-being of the body.

Logos 201

The Lord said: "Whoever knows the absolute nature of My Advent and My Acts will no longer have to be reborn in the material universe. After leaving his body, he will enter My eternal kingdom."

This is only possible for one who acts as an eternal servant or eternal servant of the Supreme Lord. The living being must understand his original and eternal position, as well as that of the Supreme Lord. Both share the same spiritual identity. So always act like the servant or servant of the Supreme Lord, and avoid having to be reborn in this world.

Anyone who keeps himself in good spiritual condition and considers himself an eternal servant or an eternal servant of the Sovereign Lord will know success at the moment when he (She) must abandon his material envelope.

Logos 202

It is written: "The first duty of anyone who wishes to progress in the spiritual life is to become master of the mind and the senses. The mind is the source of lust, anger, pride, greed, affliction, delusion and fear; all these tendencies combine to enslave the being with the interested action".

Although beings are an integral part of the Supreme Lord and are purely spiritual, they suffer in this world, struggling against the vicissitudes of existence, because of the mind and the senses. In order to escape this illusory struggle for existence and ephemeral happiness in this world, one must dominate the mind and the senses, and detach oneself from material conditions. At no time should the practice of austerity and penance be neglected; we should always apply to it.

The mind is the original cause of enslavement to matter, and many of our enemies accompany it, such as anger, pride, greed, affliction, illusion and fear. The best way to always remain in control of the mind is to absorb it into the consciousness of God. And since the bad tendencies which escort the mind chain us to the matter, we should be very careful not to put our trust in it.

Logos 203

The Lord said: "My spiritual and absolute Body resembles in every respect the human form, but it is not a material body; it is inconceivable. I am not forced by nature to accept a particular type of body; it is of my own free will that I choose the form in which I appear. My heart is also spiritual, and I am always full of benevolence towards My devotees. So we can discover in My heart the way of devotional service, intended for holy beings, when I have rejected irreligion and non-devotional activities; they have no attraction to Me. Because of all these divine attributes, prayers are usually addressed to me under the name of the Sovereign Lord, the best of all living beings".

The Lord adds: "The fools belittle Me when, in human form, I descend into this world. They know nothing of My spiritual and absolute nature, nor of My total supremacy."

the Supreme Lord has a body, a form, but this body is not made up of material elements; it is made up of life, eternity and spiritual bliss. Thanks to his inconceivable power, God, the Supreme Person, can appear before us in his original spiritual form. We can easily understand what the material body is, but not the spiritual body. In the spiritual world, all beings have a spiritual body; there, there is not the least conception of material existence. It is only a question of giving or receiving; it all comes down to three words: the recipient of the service, the service itself and the servant. These three elements are completely spiritual, and that is why the spiritual world is called absolute; there is no sign of material defilement. In the spiritual world, each being is completely dedicated to the Supreme Lord and is entirely on a spiritual

level. Although we can distinguish the servant, the one served and the service itself, everything is spiritual and diverse.

Logos 204

The lord says: “Because of ignorance, materialists know nothing of their true interest, of the way which makes it possible to succeed in life; their lustful desires chain them to material enjoyment and all their projects are designed for this purpose. For the temporary satisfaction of their senses, these individuals create a society based on envy. This state of mind makes them sink into an ocean of suffering, and in their stupidity they do not even realize it”.

“I never show myself to fools or fools; by My internal power I am veiled for them. This lost world therefore does not know Me, the Unborn, the Imperishable.”

Life goes on from one body to another, and the acts accomplished during this life bear fruit with suffering or pleasure in the next one, or even in this one. Being deprived of intelligence and not having the vision to discern the future, can only make enemies and fight against his fellow men to ensure the satisfaction of his senses. As a result, he will have to suffer in his next life. Despite this, being like a blind man, he continues to act in this way and thus prepares to experience endless suffering. We call this kind of fool, because he just wastes his time, and hears nothing of the devotional service offered to the Lord. Although ignorant, people call on men just as blind as themselves to lead them, so that both of them expose themselves to a miserable condition. So a blind man guides another blind man to the precipice.

Logos 205

The Lord said: “Whoever seriously desires to return to God, in his original home, must consider the mercy of the Sovereign Lord as the ultimate good and the primary purpose of existence. Whether it is a father educating his sons, a spiritual master guiding his disciples, or a king advising his subjects, each must educate his own as I did with you. And even if the disciple, the son or the subject is sometimes unable to follow the instructions, he must nevertheless continue to teach him without getting angry. As for the ignorant who engage in virtuous or ungodly acts, they must somehow be made to participate in the service of devotion; moreover, they should always avoid the interested action. What would be gained by subjecting a disciple, a

son or a citizen who is deprived of spiritual vision to karmic activities? We would act like the one who leads a blind man to a deep well and knocks him down”.

The Lord adds: “Let the sage not disturb the ignorant people attached to the fruits of their actions. They should not be encouraged to act, but rather to permeate each of their acts of love and devotion.”

Logos 206

The Lord says: “When the influence of ignorance covers the individual soul, it cannot understand the nature of the infinitesimal being nor that of the Supreme Being; his mind is then taken over by the interested action. As a result, unless she develops her love for the Supreme Lord, who is none other than Myself, she is certainly not freed from successive transmigrations”.

When the mind is defiled by the interested action, the individual being always aspires to a better material situation. In general, everyone works hard, day and night, to improve their economic condition. And even when the living being has knowledge of religious rites, he turns to the Edenic planets, unaware that his real interest is to return to God, in his original home. If he stays on the path of interested action, he must wander throughout the universe within different forms and species. Unless you are in contact with a devotee of the Lord, an authentic spiritual master, no one can cling to the service of the Lord. Knowledge of God is only acquired after many lives.

It is only after struggling for sustenance over many lifetimes that one can find refuge with God. The living being then becomes truly wise and surrenders to the Lord. This is the only way to end the repeat of births and deaths. The incarnate and conditioned being wanders from one planet to another, in different forms, in different bodies, but if he has the fortune to meet an authentic spiritual master, he can, by his grace, find refuge in God, and start his devotional life.

Logos 207

What is the source of our suffering?

Unbelievers must suffer various material tribulations because of their tendency to commit reprehensible self-serving acts. Under the influence of ignorance (of the absence of data relating to God and to the absolute truth) the desire to sin persists in their hearts.

Sinful reactions generally manifest themselves in four phases; some are ready to bear fruit, others affect the seed form, others are still unmanifested, and the last ones are already underway. These sinful acts can be divided into two groups. The first group refers to the faults for which we suffer today, while the second relates to those for which we will suffer later. Thus, when the seed of the consequences of our faults has not yet borne fruit, they are said to be on hold. These seeds of sin remain imperceptible, but they are innumerable, and no one can determine when their appearance dates back. It is because of these unclean seeds that have already borne fruit that a person is born into a family of poor condition or endures various other ills.

However, when one adopts the service of devotion offered to God, all the phases of the sinful life are destroyed. Devotional service nullifies all the consequences of a sinful existence; all reactions due to our faults. When devotional service lives in a person's heart, there is no longer any desire to act reprehensibly. The sinful life results from ignorance, that is, from the forgetting of our natural and eternal position as a servant of God; but as soon as a person becomes fully aware of God, he realizes that he is the eternal servant (servant) of Krishna, God.

Logos 208

The Lord says: "Whoever reaches the spiritual level knows at the same time who is the Supreme Spiritual Being and finds there infinite joy. Never does he grieve, never does he yearn for anything; he also shows himself willing towards all beings. He then obtains to serve Me with pure love and devotion."

Devotional service is true liberation. When a man is attracted by the beauty of the Sovereign Person and his thoughts are constantly directed towards Him, he loses all interest in subjects which do not favor his spiritual development. In other words, material action is no longer attractive to him.

The individual soul is established at the level of spiritual existence, all of bliss, when it fully realizes that its happiness depends on its spiritual realization, the very foundation of bliss, and when it is absorbed for eternity in the service of the Lord, who has no one above Him.

In the material universe, under the influence of a bodily conception of existence, everyone is going in the wrong direction. But when one becomes spiritually realized, one understands that one is distinct from the body and that it is just as vain as wrong to act according to the body. This is when the devotional service can begin.

Logos 209

The materialist does not believe that everything is planned and supervised in nature, and he does not know that if he does something wrong, celestial beings and the Supreme Lord witness it.

He devotes himself to the practice of illicit sexual pleasures, and blinded by desire he believes that nobody is observing it. However, the agents of the Supreme Lord carefully record the guilty acts, and therefore he will be punished in many other ways. Currently, many pregnancies are due to illicit sex and sometimes are deliberately terminated by an abortion. The agents of the Supreme Lord witness these sinful acts, and the responsible man and woman are later punished by the harsh laws of material nature. Illicit sexual activity is never excused, and those who engage in it are punished life after life.

The Lord said: "These, reborn life after life in the demonic species, can never approach Me. Gradually, they sink into the most sinister condition of existence."

God, the Sovereign Person, does not allow anyone to break the rigorous laws of material nature; that's why illicit sex is punished life after life. Indeed, the pregnancies that ensue then are not desired and lead to abortions. The man and woman involved in these sins become responsible for them, so they must suffer the same fate in the next life: they too must enter a mother's womb and be killed in the same way. All of this can be avoided, however, if one remains on the spiritual plane of God's Consciousness; that way, no mistakes are made. Finally, it should be noted that illicit sexual life represents the most important of the faults caused by lust. Anyone under the influence of passion is doomed to suffer life after life.

God, his celestial assistants and celestial beings are all witnesses to our activities. We cannot hide anything from them because they know everything about us. Members of certain religious groups, especially Christians, do not believe in the law of karma, according to which every action has a consequence. The embodied and conditioned soul in this material world believes it can act by stealth, without anyone noticing its reprehensible acts, but there are many witnesses, among which are the celestial beings and the Supreme Soul, God in Person present in the heart of the individual soul. How then can we speak of a lack of witnesses?

The Supreme Lord and the other witnesses all do exist, and that is why so many beings are raised to the higher planetary systems or relegated to the lower worlds, on the infernal planets of hell. There is no flaw, because everything is going perfectly

under the direction of the Supreme Lord, God. Thus, each one undergoes because of his acts accomplished in his previous life, a next pleasant and prosperous existence, even difficult, unhappy and full of suffering. Whoever escapes the justice of men, will never escape that of the Supreme Lord.

Whoever abandons himself to God and serves him with love and devotion, sees all his difficulties and sufferings disappear, because his actions have no consequences.

Logos 210

Here are the four principles of sins also called the four forms of vices which must be preserved, deviated from and rejected: Brothels, establishments selling alcoholic beverages, slaughterhouses and gaming establishments.

To live in holiness and thus be able to approach God, it is imperative to remain faithful to the following regulatory principles: do not engage in illicit sexual activities (outside marriage), do not eat meat, fish and eggs, do not take any drugs and exciting products (alcohol, cigarettes, coffee, tea) and not to gamble. To reject them all allows us to live in purity of body and mind.

If by the grace of God we can remain faithful to the regulatory principles and sing the song of the holy names of God, the Lord will not fail to protect us. In fact, God declares that his devotee is never defeated. All those who follow this discipline of the Consciousness of God must submit to the strict observance of the regulatory principles and remain firm in the practice of chanting the Holy Names of the Lord. If we do this, we have nothing to fear; otherwise, our position is proving to be most dangerous, especially in our time.

Logos 211

Every man should feel pain at the misfortune of others and joy at their happiness. You must feel as your own the happiness and unhappiness of others. Non-violence is based on this fundamental principle.

Since we experience pain when someone torments us, we should not inflict pain on other living things. God has ordained *"You will not kill, and you will not harm anyone"*.

But hypocrites maintain thousands of slaughterhouses. Unfortunately, so-called philanthropists and humanists today advocate the happiness of humanity at the cost of the lives of poor animals. This is not what we need to do, because we need to feel

compassion for all spiritual beings embodied in human, animal and plant bodies. Whether humans, animals, trees or various plants, all beings are children of God.

The Lord says: “Understand that all kinds of life proceed from the womb of material nature, and that I am the father, who gives the seed.”

The different forms of these living beings are only the clothing that covers them. Each being is in fact a spiritual soul, a piece of God. So it is not a question of caring for the good of a single category of beings.

It is written: “The humble sage, enlightened by pure knowledge, sees with equal eye the noble and learned saint, the cow, the elephant, or even the dog and the pariah.”

Logos 212

When the individual spiritual soul transmigrates, reincarnates, from one body of matter to another, the Supreme Soul accompanies it.

In truth, the embodied spiritual soul is found deep in the heart of the body of matter in which it resides for a time, the duration of which only God knows. The Supreme Soul and the individual soul live in the same body. The Supreme Soul is called a friend, because God, the Sovereign Person, shows so much kindness to the individual soul that He accompanies it when it transmigrates from one body to another. In addition, the Lord, through material energy, his agent, creates a new body for him according to his desires and karma. The heart plays a mechanical role in the body. As God explains by this word:

“The Lord stands in the hearts of all beings, and directs their wanderings to all, each of whom is found on a machine made up of material energy.”

The operator of the machine, that is, of the body, is the individual soul, which is also its master and owner, but the supreme owner is God, the Sovereign Person. The body of a person is created by means of the material energy of God, through specific parents, human or animal, and according to the activities of this person during this life, another vehicle will be created for him through specific parents, always under the guidance of material energy which acts under the authority of Krishna, God. When the time comes, our next body is immediately determined, and the individual soul as well as the Supreme Soul are transported in this new *“machine”*.

This is how transmigration takes place. During the transfer from one body to another, the soul is carried away by the servants of Yamaraja, the master of death and judge

of sinners, who first make it go through a certain type of hellish life so as to accustom her to the condition where she will have to live in her next body.

Logos 213

The Supreme Lord says: “There is a place from which, once one has reached it, one does not return to the material universe”.

This place is the kingdom of God.

The Lord said: “Whoever knows the Absolute of My Advent and My Acts will no longer have to be reborn in this material universe; leaving his body, he will enter My eternal kingdom.”

If someone has a fair understanding of God, the Supreme King, he does not come back here after leaving his carnal envelope. He does not return to the material universe, but returns to God, in his original home, to live there forever in knowledge and bliss. Why are people not taking an interest in all this?

What will be the use of them being reborn in the material universe, sometimes as a human being, sometimes as a celestial being, and sometimes still as an animal?

What is the use of wasting time?

The Lord specifies: “When they reached Me, the holy beings imbued with devotion, these noble souls, having thereby been raised to the highest perfection, never again return to this transitory world where suffering reigns.”

Our main concern should be to escape the repetition of births and deaths, and to achieve the supreme perfection of existence by living with the Supreme King in the spiritual world. This is the perfection of existence.

Logos 214

Whoever sings the Holy Name of the Lord, Krishna, is immediately freed from the consequences of countless serious to very serious faults, even if he pronounces it indirectly [thinking of something else], as a joke, for the pleasure of humming a tune or even carelessly.

It is written: “Whoever remembers God at the time of death qualifies to return immediately to his original home, located in the kingdom of the LORD Supreme.”

“It is the thoughts, the memories of being at the moment of leaving one's body which undoubtedly determine its future condition.”

“If someone pronounces the Holy Name of God before dying in accidental circumstances, for example falling from the roof of a house, sliding on a road and breaking their bones, being bitten by a snake , during suffering or during an acute fever, or even by being injured by a weapon, he is immediately absolved, even if he is a sinner, and does not have to know the suffering of the 'hell”.

If someone somehow pronounces the Lord’s Holy Name in a fatal accident, they escape hellish existence after their death.

Logos 215

Have you ever wondered why some people die young or in the prime of life, or why some people are born with a physical disability?

In truth, all our thoughts, words and actions focused on evil in all its forms have effects with harmful and very painful consequences, which we suffer in our current life already, but especially in our next life for sure.

Those who die young, in turn suffer the interruption of their existence, because in their previous life they took the life of a living being, human or animal. What they have done will be done to them in their next life in the same way. Those who have disabled a person by cutting a limb, will suffer the exact same thing in their next life, or be born with a disability or blindness. The sufferings we endure today are the consequences of our guilty acts committed in our previous life. The purpose of suffering is to help us erase the mistakes we have made.

All those who take the life of a human being, even an animal, will be severely punished by divine justice. They will have to suffer a lot in their next existence because of their criminal act and they will be done the same thing, so that they never do it again. So let's listen to God and never do harm, whether to a celestial being, a human being, an animal or a plant.

Logos 216

When we eat only vegetarian foods that we offer beforehand to God, these are then purified, because accepted by the Lord. We thus free ourselves from our karma and we become immune to any material contamination.

It is forbidden to eat meat, fish, or eggs. Eating meat is participating in the pointless massacre of other living things. It causes bad karma reactions in this life or the next life. The laws of karma explain that whoever kills an animal for food will himself become a victim during his next life and will in turn be devoured. There is also a certain karma to take the life of plants, but it is canceled by the process of offering food to God, because the Lord says that he accepts such vegetarian offerings. Exciting and toxic substances, including coffee, tea, alcohol and tobacco, must also be given up. To become intoxicated in this way is to be influenced by ignorance, and may lead to a lower birth in our next life.

Among the other techniques which make it possible to free oneself from the cycle of reincarnations, let us quote the fact of offering God the fruit of our work. All men have to work in order to support their bodies; but if one acts only for one's own satisfaction, then one must accept the consequences brought about by karma, whether good or bad, in future lives. We must act for the satisfaction of the Lord. This action takes the name of devotional service, and it is free from all karma. To act in the consciousness of God is to make sacrifices. Man must sacrifice his time and money for the satisfaction of the Supreme Being. It is appropriate to offer the action as a sacrifice to God, lest it chase its author in the material world. The action performed as a service of devotion does not only preserve the person concerned from the reactions of karma; she gradually elevates him to the service of spiritual love offered to the Lord, which is the key to gaining access to the kingdom of God.

Logos 217

It is written: "As long as the ethereal body, composed of the mind, the intelligence and the false ego, envelops the spiritual soul, it remains chained following its interested acts. Therefore, the spiritual soul is connected to the material energy and must thus undergo the sufferings and the setbacks inherent in the material condition, that, life after life".

The spiritual entity, the spiritual soul is trapped in the ethereal body, composed of the mind, the intelligence and the false ego. This is why at the hour of death, the disposition of the mind is the cause of its next body. At the moment of death, the mental condition of the living being determines the next body in which it will be transported. If it resists the promptings of the mind by absorbing it in the loving service of the Lord, that same mind cannot degrade it. The individual soul is subject to the laws of interested action.

Therefore, the duty of every human being is to constantly fix his mind on the Lord. When the mind is thus oriented towards God, the intelligence is purified; she then receives her inspiration from the Holy Spirit. This is how living things progress, gradually freeing themselves from the chain of matter.

Logos 218

In truth, it is the Supreme Soul also called the Holy Spirit who directs everything, in collaboration with the individual soul (We). This Supreme Soul, directing the activities of the body, differs from it as from the breath which animates it.

The Supreme Lord said: "I stand in the heart of every being, and from Me come remembrance, knowledge and forgetfulness."

Although the soul is present in every material body, it is not really the most important person who acts through the senses, the mind, etc. The individual soul can only act in collaboration with the Supreme Soul, because it is the latter which gives it directives in order to act or not. No one can act without the approval of the Supreme Soul, because She is the witness of acts and it is She who consents or not to their accomplishment. One who studies carefully under the guidance of an authentic spiritual master can grasp the spiritual knowledge that God, the Supreme Person, is in fact the one who directs all the activities of the individual soul, as well as the one who orders their consequences.. Although the individual soul is in possession of the senses, it is not really master of them, they actually belong to the Supreme Soul.

The Supreme Soul advises the individual soul to surrender to It in order to find happiness. By doing so, she can become immortal and join the spiritual world, where she will experience the greatest success in the form of an eternal existence, all of knowledge and bliss.

In truth, the individual soul is different from the body, the senses, the vital force and the airs which circulate inside the body; in addition, above it is the Supreme Soul, which provides it with all the facilities. However, the individual soul that gives everything back to the Supreme Soul lives very happily inside the body.

Logos 219

It is written: "If embodied and conditioned souls meditate in one way or another on God, they will be freed from all their faults. Whether they think of Him as an adored

Lord or as an enemy, constantly meditating on His Person, they will find their spiritual body”.

The Lord said: “Free from all attachments, freed from fear and anger, completely absorbed in Me and seeking refuge in Me, many who became purified by getting to know Me, and all thus came to a pure love for me.”

“If he committed the worst acts, we must consider the one who is engaged in the service of devotion as a holy man, because he is on the perfect path.”

Many have obtained liberation for simply thinking of God with sustained attention and renouncing all guilty acts.

Logos 220

the Supreme Lord, present in the heart of every living being, gives directives to each according to their capacity for assimilation.

Appearances do not make it possible to determine who benefits or does not benefit from the favor of God. Depending on everyone's attitude, the Lord can become a direct adviser as well as a stranger. It manifests to each of us according to our ability to perceive it. God reveals himself in proportion to the degree of receptivity of each. The Lord is impartial towards all, and each one progresses in the conscience of God according to his capacity to receive his grace.

The more a person progresses in virtue, the more his brilliance is revealed by the service of devotion; conversely, the more passion and ignorance cover it, the less visible is its radiance. The fact that our characteristics are more or less visible does not come from the partiality of the Supreme Lord but from the degree to which the influences of material nature, Virtue-passion-ignorance cover us. So we can understand how much we have progressed in virtue and to what extent we are influenced by passion and ignorance.

Logos 221

The Lord says: “When an individual being, believing himself to be different from Me, forgets his spiritual identity, according to which he is only One with Me qualifying, both in eternity and in knowledge and bliss, its conditioned material existence then begins. In other words, instead of identifying his interests with mine, he begins to take an interest in the extensions of his body, such as his wife, children and material

possessions. Thus, by the effect of his acts, one birth is followed by another, and one death by another death”.

Do not listen to the demonic unbelievers who claim that the spiritual being is the equal of God, the Supreme Person, because therein lies the cause of conditioned existence. As soon as a being distinct from God forgets his own position and seeks to become one with the Absolute, his conditioned existence begins. It is indeed the conception that the Supreme Lord and the spiritual being distinct from God are equal not only in quality, but also in quantity, which is at the origin of conditioned existence. Anyone who forgets the difference between the Supreme Lord and the distinct being is subject to the conditions of the material world, which implies that he will have to abandon one body to accept another, and die to die again.

Logos 222

Why can those who deny the existence of God and reject his authority never see it?

God says: “It is only by devotional service, and only in this way, that one can know me as I am”.

The Lord adds: “I never show myself to fools or fools; by my internal power I am veiled for them. This lost world therefore does not know me, the Unborn, the Imperishable.”

The Eternal Supreme is revealed and revealed only to those who abandon themselves to Him, and who serve Him with love and devotion. This is why human beings wonder where God is and even go, out of ignorance, to say that he is dead or that He does not exist.

Logos 223

Naturally, one has to train to serve God before being struck down by death, but the perfect sage, that is to say the servant of God, dies absorbed in a completely spiritual meditation, thinking of Krishna, I 'Eternal Supreme.

In truth, the holy being who has lived in phase with God does not feel that his material body separates from his soul, because the latter is immediately found in the spiritual world. The soul does not re-enter the womb of a material mother, but returns to God in her original home. The way of the service of love and devotion offered to the Lord is the highest there is. This is why the Lord says:

“Of all the wise men, the one who, with total faith, always abides in Me and adores Me by serving Me with love, this one is the greatest and is most intimately linked to Me.”

The holy being always thinks of Krishna, God, so that at the moment of death, he can very easily transport himself into the kingdom of the Eternal Supreme, without even knowing the pangs of death.

Logos 224

If anyone meditates on the transcendental body of the Supreme Eternal, the Lord naturally protects him from all sources of fear, and even from the imminent danger of death.

All beings are guaranteed to die, because no one escapes death, which is only one aspect of God, the Supreme Person. However, whoever becomes a servant (or servant) of God is no longer destined to die after the limit set for him for his existence. Each existence is limited in time, but the longevity of the servant or servant of God can be increased by the mercy of the Lord, He who can neutralize the consequences of our karma. The servant and servant of God are not subject to the laws of karma. Also, even the death which was destined for them at a given moment can be avoided by mercy, unmotivated from the Supreme Lord. God protects his devotee even against the extreme danger of death.

Thanks to the service of love and devotion which he offers to the Supreme Eternal, the pure servants (servants) of God who constantly meditate on the Sovereign Person, receive spiritual bodies similar to His. A servant (servant) of God must externally carry out in a regular way his routine duties within the framework of the service of love and devotion, while meditating internally constantly on the particular feeling which attaches him in the service of the Lord. It is this constant meditation on the Lord that makes the holy servant, the holy servant, worthy to return to God, in his original abode in the kingdom of the Eternal Supreme.

The Lord said: “after leaving his body, the holy servant no longer receives any material body, but returns to the kingdom of God, where he receives a spiritual body similar to that of the eternal companions of the Lord whose he followed example”.

Logos 225

The Lord said: "I exist everywhere and everything exists in Me, but I am not visible everywhere."

"All the planets belong to Me, everything exists for My pleasure."

God only becomes visible through the practice of devotional service. He lives only where his devotees sing his glories. It has an eternal spiritual form. It is the root of all that is and the original cause of all manifestations. One can know and understand the root cause of all causes, the Supreme Person, God, Krishna, only by the practice of the service of love and devotion offered to him, and not by any form of exhibitionism or dubious practices.

The Supreme Eternal is all that exists, the gross or dense matter like the subtle or ethereal matter. The material elements and all that is expressed, whether by word or thought, is always God, and He alone. Everything is spiritual, the Supreme Spiritual Being, God. Nothing exists without Him and without Him, because he is the ALL.

Logos 226

Atheist civilization can be destroyed by God at any time.

Since the creation of the material universe, there have always been two kinds of beings: virtuous believers and unbelievers of demonic nature. Believers are always faithful to God, the Supreme Person, while unbelievers remain forever atheists who challenge the supremacy of the Lord.

At present, the number of atheist unbelievers is considerable worldwide. They seek to prove that God does not exist and that everything happens through the combination and permutation of material elements. Atheist scientists even go so far as to claim that everything is due to chance. As a result, the universe we live in is becoming more and more godless, as a result of which everything sinks into chaos. If this continues, the Lord will not fail to react, as He has done with lost civilizations and nations. In no time, these atheistic monarchs and their supporters were all wiped out; in the same way, if today's atheistic civilization continues to develop, it will suffer the same fate, with a simple gesture from the Lord. Demonic beings should therefore beware and reduce their ungodly activities. They should listen to the servants of God who work to spread the Consciousness of the Supreme Eternal and become faithful to God, the Sovereign Person; otherwise, they are lost.

Logos 227

A civilization that does not take into account the gradual elevation of the immortal soul only encourages a life of animal ignorance. It is unreasonable to believe that every soul that passes from life to death reaches the same destiny. This philosophy is the work of Satan, the energy of illusion.

Either she joins the place she chose, or she is forced to undergo a condition determined by the life she has just led. What distinguishes the materialist from the spiritualist is that the former cannot determine his next body while the latter can consciously acquire one that allows him to experience the pleasures of the higher, heavenly planets. All his life, the materialist obsessed with the satisfaction of his senses, devotes his days to work to support his family and at night wastes his energy in carnal pleasures or falls asleep meditating on what he has accomplished during the day. This is the monotonous history of materialists. Although they are classified differently as businessmen, lawyers, politicians, teachers, magistrates, porters, pickpockets, workers, etc., they in fact have no other concern than eating, sleep, mate, defend, and satisfy their senses. They thus sacrifice their precious life to seek material enjoyments and fail to reach the perfection of existence by the spiritual realization which allows them to enter into real life where happiness is sublime, the kingdom of God.

Too attached to the pleasures of the senses, to wealth and glory, led astray by these desires, no one ever knows the firm will to serve the Supreme Lord with love and devotion, the only way to know perfect bliss and eternal life.

Logos 228

The soul is always fully aware and knowing. Now, consciousness is the perceptible manifestation of the soul.

If we cannot perceive the presence of the soul in the heart, where it lives, we can always apprehend its existence by the consciousness which emanates from it. Sometimes the sun is hidden by clouds, but we know that it is daylight, because if the solar globe is not visible, the light which emanates from it is always present. We know that the sun has risen as soon as dawn begins to glow. The principle is the same for the soul: since a consciousness animates all bodies, human or animal, it must be present in everyone. The consciousness of the distinct soul, however, differs from that of God, in the sense that the latter is supreme and has integral knowledge of the

past, present and future. The consciousness of the tiny being, on the contrary, is limited, subject to oblivion. When he forgets his true nature, God, who does not have this weakness, instructs him, enlightens him by his teaching.

“The Supreme Soul (the Eternal Supreme) and the infinitesimal soul (we) are both on the same tree, the body of the animated being, more precisely in its heart. Only the one who has freed himself from all material desire and who no longer knows lamentation can understand, by the grace of the Supreme Lord, the glories of the soul.”

Krishna is the source of the Supreme Soul, and each of us is the infinitesimal soul, oblivious of its true nature. The incarnate spiritual being therefore needs to be enlightened by the teachings of the Lord or His qualified representative, the spiritual master to know the truth.

Logos 229

The Eternal Supreme says: “Quickly he becomes blameless and finds eternal peace. You can proclaim it forcefully, My devotee will never perish. Whoever takes refuge in Me can reach the supreme goal”.

A holy being who serves God with love and devotion must learn to tolerate all difficult and even dangerous situations in this world, because he benefits from the divine protection of the Supreme Lord. Even if it is only at the beginning of his devotional service, the servant of God benefits from this divine protection. No sooner do we embark on the path of the service of love and devotion that we offer to God, that we are immediately protected by Krishna, the Supreme Person. This protection takes effect immediately. In truth, the Lord already knows everything. This is why, before anything even happened, He had already made arrangements to protect his devotee. The Lord is so good and merciful that He guides his devotee (his devotee) and gives him all protection; thus, the servant can safely progress surely in the consciousness of God, without being disturbed by external problems.

I confirm this truth because I have been personally protected by God. Crossing the street without checking if the lights were green for pedestrians, arrived in the middle of the road, I heard a screeching tire, a car stopped fifty centimeters from me. The driver was stunned by the stop of his vehicle and not having run over me, raising both hands in apology. Yes, God protects his devotee.

Logos 230

The Eternal Supreme says: “He who is free from all bondage does not rejoice more in happiness than he is afflicted with misfortune, he is firmly established in absolute knowledge”.

There is always some upheaval, sometimes favorable, sometimes unfavorable, in the material universe. Not to be moved by these changes, to be affected neither by good nor by evil, it is by this sign that one recognizes a being conscious of God. As long as he is in the material universe, everyone must face good and evil, the innumerable dualities of which he is the seat.

But he who is absorbed in the consciousness of the Lord thinks only of God, the absolute and infinite Good, is not subject to these dualities. Being conscious of God benefits from a purely spiritual condition, which we call in technical terms, “*meditation*”.

Logos 231

The Eternal Supreme says: “The one that the three forms of suffering here below no longer affect, that the joys of life no longer intoxicate, that has left attachment, fear and anger, that -this is considered a wise man with a firm mind”.

The “*philosopher*” who ruminates on a host of hypotheses without ever coming to any real conclusion is astray. Each philosopher has his own way of seeing things, and at the risk of not being a real one, he must have an opinion different from that of others.

But in truth, the true philosopher with a particular nature, he is always conscious of God. He is done with intellectual speculation, he has passed this stage to come to the conclusion that there is nothing outside the Supreme Eternal, and his mind is still firm. A being so conscious of God is in no way affected by the three sources of suffering; (Those which come from the body and the mind. Those caused by other living entities. Those caused by material nature, such as intense cold, extreme heat, lightning, earthquakes, hurricanes, drought, rain diluvian...) he accepts affliction as a mercy from the Lord, telling himself that, because of his past actions, he deserves to suffer much more; he realizes that, by the grace of the Lord, his sorrows are reduced to a minimum.

In the service of God, he always remains daring and active, without attachment or aversion. Attachment manifests when one uses things for one's own pleasure, and detachment lies in the lack of any interest in these sensory pleasures. But the one who fixes his thoughts on God knows neither attachment nor detachment. Dedicated to the service of the Lord, he does not allow anger to overwhelm him, even if his efforts are unsuccessful. Whoever is aware of God always knows a firm determination.

Logos 232

The Supreme Lord says: "When a man frees himself from the thousands of material desires created by his mind, when he is satisfied in his true self, it is because he is fully aware of his spiritual identity".

The Science of God defines the perfectly conscious person of God as follows: "He is absorbed in the service of love and devotion which he offers to the Lord and has all the qualities of the great sages".

But one who has not reached this degree of spiritual perfection cannot really claim any quality, because he necessarily clings to his rantings. This subject enjoins us to reject all the desires of material enjoyment that the mind creates for itself. Forcibly chasing away material desires is an impossible task, but if one accepts the service of God, they will effortlessly pass out. Thus, therefore, there is no hesitation, because devotional service has the power to immediately raise the consciousness of anyone who practices it. The very spiritually elevated being constantly enjoys inner peace by remaining aware that he is the eternal servant of the Supreme Lord. At such a level of consciousness, the being no longer knows the degrading desires that engenders a material conception of existence; on the contrary, he tastes lasting happiness by serving the Supreme Lord, in accordance with his eternal nature.

Logos 233

The Supreme Lord says: "When your mind is no longer distracted by the flowery language of the scriptures, when it is all absorbed in spiritual realization, then you will be in union with the Divine Being".

When we say that a person is in meditation, it means that he is fully aware of God. Indeed, to be in perfect meditation or concentration, one must have realized the

Divine Spiritual Being, the Supreme Soul, the Holy Spirit, God, in its original real, primordial form.

The pinnacle of spiritual realization is to understand that one is the eternal servant of the Supreme Eternal, and that our only concern should be to fulfill our duty in the conscience of God. A being conscious of God, a constant devotee (devotee) of the Lord, cannot be distracted by the flowery language of the scriptures, any more than he must seek, in a spirit of individual enjoyment, to reach the Edenic, paradisiac planets. Anyone who becomes aware of God finds himself in close contact with Him and can therefore directly know and understand all of his instructions. One can be certain, by doing so, of attaining the knowledge and the perfection of spiritual life.

it is enough to place oneself under the direction of God or his representative, the spiritual master.

Logos 234

The Supreme Lord said: "Absorbed in the service of devotion, the sage takes refuge in the Lord and, renouncing in this world the fruits of his acts, frees himself from the cycle of death and rebirth. He thus arrives at the state which is beyond suffering".

The liberated person seeks the place where material suffering does not exist. The original holy scriptures affirm in this connection: *"For the one who took refuge in the Lord, who grants liberation, hence his Name of Mukunda, and in whom rest all the galaxies, the ocean of existence material is like the water contained in the imprint of a calf's hoof. He then seeks the place where material suffering does not exist (the kingdom of God), and not the place where new dangers arise with each step."*

Ignorance makes us forget that the material galaxy is a place of suffering, where we have to face new dangers at all times. Only ignorance, in fact, pushes the unenlightened man to want to remedy the problems of existence by seeking to enjoy the fruits of his actions, which he believes can give him happiness. He does not know that no material body, anywhere in the universe, can give him a life free from suffering. To live is to be born, to age, to suffer, to die, and that in all the material cosmos. But he who knows his true condition as an eternal servant of the Lord thereby realizes the position of the Supreme Person, God, and lovingly commits to his service. It then has all the qualities to reach the spiritual planets, where there is neither sad material life, nor the influences of time and neither death. Knowing your own nature also means recognizing the sublime nature of the Lord.

He who, rightly wrongly, believes that the individual soul distinct from God is equal to the Lord, bathes in darkness. On the contrary, he seeks to become a “*Lord*” himself and thus prepares to die and be reborn over and over again. But whoever recognizes his servant nature puts himself at the service of God and therefore prepares to join the kingdom of the Supreme Eternal. Service offered to the Lord is called devotional service or service of love and devotion, because it is the manifestation of love for God.

Logos 235

The Supreme Lord says, “Be firm in yoga. Do your duty, without being bound by success or failure. This equality of soul is called yoga”.

God tells man that he should follow the path of yoga; but what is this yoga?

The term “*yoga*” means: concentration on the Absolute through the mastery of the senses, usually constantly agitated. And this Absolute is the Supreme Lord.

If he asks human beings to act and therefore to serve them, the latter need not worry about the outcome of their actions. Success, victory, is in the hands of God. Humans, for their part, only have to follow their instructions. Following the Lord's instructions constitutes true yoga, which finds practical application in the consciousness of God. It alone allows us to let go of all possession instincts. If we want to fulfill our duties while being aware of God, we must become his servant, or the servant of his servant. This is the only way to progress on the path of yoga.

It is not yourself that you must seek to satisfy, as we believe in the material world, but God. And unless we satisfy the will of God, we cannot pretend to observe the true principle of spirituality. Thus, the interest of the human being is to do the will of God, as the Lord Himself suggests.

Logos 236

“What, even against his will, makes a man sin, as if he were forced to?”

The Eternal Supreme answers: “It is lust alone. Born into contact with passion, then turned into anger, it is the devastating enemy of the world and source of sin.”

When the soul comes into contact with material creation, its love for God is transformed, under the influence of passion, into lust. Unfulfilled, this lust turns into anger, and anger becomes illusion, thanks to which we remain prisoners of material

existence. Concupiscence is therefore the greatest enemy of being; she is the one who keeps the pure soul trapped in matter. Anger and its aftermath are manifestations of ignorance, but we can use passion to elevate ourselves to virtue, following certain rules of life, rather than letting it draw us into ignorance; we will thus develop a taste for the spiritual, which will guarantee us against the decline of anger.

God, the Supreme Person, unfolds endlessly, so that his spiritual bliss grows constantly, and all beings contribute to this boundless bliss. They too have a certain independence, but because they have misused it, because they have transformed their devout attitude into a desire for material enjoyment, they have fallen under the influence of lust. God is the Absolute Truth, and the origin of all things. The source of lust is therefore also the Absolute. And if lust is transformed into love for the Supreme Being, that is to say, in consciousness of God, which consists in desiring everything for Him, this lust, as well as anger, will be spiritualized. Therefore, lust and anger, when used in the service of God, of enemies turn into friends.

Logos 237

The true gospel specifies: "Those who speak of fraternity and universal solidarity, but only consider the material body, are false philanthropists. The real notion of universal brotherhood is that which ignores the color of the material body and the shape of the latter. It is that which leads to love all living beings, human, animal and vegetable, of the same love, which considers only the spiritual soul and which leads to see in each body of matter only the distinct individual soul of God next to the Supreme Soul (The Holy Spirit), Krishna, the Sovereign Lord".

The imperfect eye does not allow you to see things as they are; one can only perceive the truth if one receives it from a higher source, and the highest truth which is the spiritual knowledge emitted by the Lord Himself. Only the man who has already reached his spiritual liberation can become a virtuous being and see all living beings as his own brothers. The holy being, for his part, sees each being as a spiritual soul; and when he serves his neighbor, he is the one he addresses, thereby meeting the material and spiritual needs of his brothers.

Logos 238

The Supreme Lord says: "The senses prevail over inert matter (the body), but superior to the senses is the mind, and intelligence surpasses the mind. Even higher than intelligence, however, is the soul".

The senses are the various fields of action of concupiscence. This, accumulated in the body, escapes through the exercise of the senses. The senses are therefore superior to the body, considered as a whole. Now when you develop a higher consciousness, the consciousness of God, they stop acting like "*valves*". Indeed, the conscious soul of God is in direct union with the Supreme Person, the Supreme Soul, towards whom all its bodily activities are now directed. By "*bodily activities*", we mean the activities of the senses; if it is stopped, the body loses all active function. But even if the body is inert, the mind, still active, will continue to function, as happens during a dream. And beyond the mind is the determining intelligence; then beyond intelligence, there is the soul proper. And if the soul enters into direct communion with the Absolute (God), the intelligence, the mind and the senses, which are subordinate to it, will also be. The objects of the senses are stronger than the senses, but the mind is still stronger than the objects of the senses. Therefore, if one constantly engages the mind in the sublime service of the Lord, the senses cannot go any other way, and he himself will no longer risk succumbing to low tendencies. The soul dominates the sense objects, the senses, the mind and the intelligence. The main thing is therefore to know and understand the true nature of the soul.

The right way is to use intelligence to understand the original, natural and eternal condition of the soul, and to always engage one's mind in the service of God. By doing so, you solve all the problems. Unless one strengthens oneself in contact with the Lord, in the consciousness of God, there is always a danger of falling, because the mind is very turbulent.

Logos 239

Blessed is he who is aware of his spiritual identity, for he remains constantly in the light.

He remains serene whatever the circumstances, the illusion does not affect him. Only he can spread the pure knowledge that he has received from God, because it is only once this realization is achieved that one can stop coveting what one does not have and weeping what I've lost. He knows that the body and the mind that he acquired

when he came into contact with matter at birth are completely foreign to his true self, his spiritual self, and that they constitute a heavy burden for him. Therefore it makes the best use of it by using it to cultivate the science of the soul.

Unlike the spiritual world, the material universe is a dead world, because matter is inert and comes alive only in contact with beings, living spiritual souls, integral parts of God.

Logos 240

The Eternal Supreme says: “Start by curbing the scourge of lust, the very source of sin, by regulating your senses. Crush this devastating knowledge and spiritual realization”.

The Lord advises to begin by mastering his senses, in order to be able to defeat the greatest enemy, the greatest sinner, lust, which destroys the desire for spiritual realization and destroys the knowledge of the true self. The knowledge of the individual soul and the Supreme Soul is very secret and mysterious, because it is veiled by the external energy of God; but it is possible to pierce this knowledge, with the realization that it implies, if the Lord Himself explains it to us. Living things are integral parts of the Lord, and therefore their sole function is to serve Him. This state of consciousness is precisely the consciousness of God, which must be developed from the start of one's life, to reach its fullness and put it into action.

Concupiscence is only a distorted reflection of the love that all beings have for God. But if from the beginning of his existence man is raised in the consciousness of God, his natural love for the Lord cannot degenerate into lust. When the love of God degenerates in this way, it becomes very difficult to recover its natural condition. However, the conscience of God is so powerful that even those who adopt it late can rekindle their love for God by observing the regulatory principles of devotional service. We can therefore, at any time of its existence, or as soon as we grasp its importance and urgency, start to master its senses by developing the conscience of God, by serving the Lord with love and devotion , thus transforming concupiscence into love of God: such is the perfection of human life.

Logos 241

The Eternal Supreme says: “the pure conscience of the being is veiled by its eternal enemy, concupiscence, insatiable and brilliant like fire. It is in the senses, the mind

and the intelligence that this concupiscence which loses being is lodged by stifling its true knowledge”.

It is written in the science of God that lust can never be satisfied by the search for new material pleasures, just as it is impossible to put out a fire by constantly sprinkling it with petrol. The center of all material activities is sex life; this is why the material world is called *“the chains of sexual life”*. Criminals in society are thrown into prison and kept behind bars; similarly, those who break the laws of the Lord endure the chains of sex life. The progress of materialist civilizations is based on the pleasure of the senses; it implies, for being, an extension of material existence. Concupiscence therefore symbolizes the ignorance that keeps the prisoner of the material world. By providing pleasures to one's senses, one can experience some form of satisfaction, but this false sense of happiness is ultimately the ultimate enemy of the one who experiences it.

The enemy occupies various strategic points in the body of the conditioned soul, and God points them out to us so that whoever wants to defeat the enemy knows where to find him. The mind is the center of activity of the senses where all the ideas of material enjoyment rest; he and the senses therefore become the first seats of lust. Intelligence, meanwhile, becomes the metropolis of these lust trends. And as she is close to the soul, once consumed by lust, she will encourage him to develop a false ego and to identify with matter, therefore with the mind and the senses. The soul, gradually accustomed to enjoying its material senses, comes to believe that true happiness is there.

Logos 242

The Supreme Lord says: “Just as smoke masks fire, just as dust covers the mirror and the womb envelops the embryo, various degrees of lust cover being”.

Three degrees of obscuration can veil the pure consciousness of being, and this obscuration is none other than concupiscence in its various forms. If we compare concupiscence to smoke, it is to indicate that the fire of the spiritual soul remains slightly perceptible, that the being still manifests, albeit attenuated, its consciousness of God, and it is then compared to the fire that the smoke veils. There is no smoke without fire, although at the beginning fire is sometimes invisible: it is the same at the beginning of the development of the consciousness of God. The dust on the mirror reminds us that the mirror of the mind must be purified by spiritual practices, the best being the chanting of the Holy Names of the Lord. And the embryo wrapped

in the womb illustrates a hopeless condition, because the baby in his mother's womb is so helpless that he can't even move.

This stage of existence can be compared to the life of the tree. The tree is also a living being, but it displayed such lust that it took on a body almost entirely devoid of consciousness. The example of the mirror that the dust covers applies to birds and animals, that of fire and smoke to humans. The human form offers to be an opportunity to develop one's awareness of God; let him take advantage of it, and the human form will have served to rekindle in him the fire of spiritual life. By carefully handling the smoke, you can turn the fire into a blaze.

The human form therefore constitutes an opportunity for the being to free himself from the chains of material existence. It is the only one which allows him to overcome his enemy, concupiscence, by providing him with the possibility of developing the consciousness of God.

Logos 243

In truth, our death is programmed from our birth. It was already there when we were born. We die every moment, every second. So why are we so afraid of death?

In the end, it is inevitable. Maybe we die today, maybe a hundred years from now, but we cannot escape death. Death is nothing but the destruction of the material body and the forgetting of our last existence. As soon as the body ceases to function, and it mixes again with the five elements of material nature, the spiritual being takes on another body, determined by the acts of its past existence and their consequences. This body change takes place just like a man walks down the street; he takes a step, then, assured that his foot rests on the firm ground, raises the other foot. Thus, the bodies change, one after the other, and the transmigrant soul always remains the same.

The spiritual entity (the soul) changes body as soon as the agents of the master of death have decided on its next lethal envelope. As long as the spiritual entity remains conditioned by the material world, it must take on bodies of matter, one after the other. The body that he will occupy in his next existence is given to him according to the laws of nature, according to his acts in this life and the consequences of which he will have to undergo in his next life. From one life to the next, bodies change and do not necessarily have the same shape. When you get a new body, you forget everything from the previous one, that's what death is. The material bodies that we

put on are in fact the product of our mental activities, and we cannot, now, remember our past bodies.

This is why we must never harm anyone, human, animal and vegetable.

Logos 244

The holy being asks to enter the kingdom of God once he has given up his vital breath and left his material body. Before his body is reduced to ashes, he asks the Lord to remember the virtuous acts and sacrifices he made during his existence. He recites this prayer at the time of death, in full awareness of his past actions and the goal to be achieved.

At this moment, the one who has not completely abandoned the material life must necessarily review the guilty actions of his existence, and death surprising him with a mind full of these thoughts, he will be forced to take back a body in this world. The science of God specifies that the mind takes with it the tendencies of the being who is going to die, so that the state of mind at the very moment of death determines the conditions in which one will be reborn. Unlike the animal, whose mental faculties are small, the dying man remembers, as in a dream, all that he has done during his life; these memories awaken in him innumerable material desires which prevent him from regaining his original spiritual form and thus returning to his first home, the spiritual world.

The holy being, through the practice of devotional service, develops throughout his life his love for God, so that, even if at the time of death he forgets his spiritual activities, the Lord Himself remembers. This is why it is said that his spiritual progress is never in vain, even if he is reborn in the material world. The Lord never forgets the service of his devotee.

Logos 245

The Supreme Lord said: "He whose mind always remains constant has already conquered birth and death. Flawless, like the Supreme Being, he has already established his abode in Him".

Equanimity is a sign of spiritual realization, and those who acquire it triumph over the conditions of matter, (more particularly of birth and death). As long as man identifies with his body, he must undergo conditioning; but as soon as he develops equanimity,

this equality of soul coming from the realization of his spiritual identity, he frees himself from enslavement to matter, and can therefore, at the time of death, enter the world immediately spiritual, without ever having to be reborn in the material universe.

The Lord is not subject to attraction or disgust; He is without weakness. Likewise, the distinct being, when he is freed from the attraction-repulsion duality, also becomes without weakness, thus qualifying himself to enter the spiritual world. He must in fact be seen as already released.

Logos 246

Every member of a community, of human society, as well as in the animal kingdom, every cow, dog, goat, lion, ant etc., has a role to play. Everyone must work in harmony with the others, for the benefit of all humanity, which includes not only mobile beings but also still beings, plants, mountains, hills, earth.

The man who is at the top of living beings on earth, has received from God the order to ensure the well-being of his fellow men, animals, plants, but also mountains, hills and the whole earth. All living things, humans, animals and plants interact and fulfill a useful role for others. The words of God teach us that all animals, although of no great importance, should not be neglected but protected, because they too follow the path of spiritual evolution. Each being has its importance, some, however, are primarily responsible for the progress of human society, others more indirectly. When the conscience of God reigns, everyone finds what will be for him the greatest benefit.

This is why God commands us not to harm anyone, humans, animals (crawling, flying, terrestrial, aquatic), all plants and the whole earth.

Logos 247

The Supreme Eternal says: “The absolute love for My Person does not depend on any body connection. Anyone who still absorbs his mind in Me will soon come to Me, in My eternal company”.

The Supreme Eternal can do as he pleases, but the holy being must always agree with the desires of God, in unity with Him. Who unites his own interests with those of God and acts as the Lord wishes, knows his true interest, because the beings who engage

in the service of sublime love of the Lord, without any personal motive and without reserve, are without null doubt placed in a favorable condition.

God Himself confirms that for the embodied and conditioned soul, the highest perfection resides in surrender to his Divine Person. Any other duty, any other responsibility must be rejected. This total surrender to God, the Supreme Person, is the happiest path for the conditioned soul, because the Sovereign Lord is the supreme object of love. It is to God that all beings ultimately bear their love, but each one realizes it only in proportion to his knowledge. If we come to understand that our true identity is that of a spiritual soul, and that this spiritual soul is nothing but a fragment of the Supreme Lord, then we will understand that the Supreme Lord represents the goal ultimate of our love. That is why we have to surrender to Him. Our existence, our possessions, our home, our wife, our husband, our children, our house, our homeland, our society, all that is dear to us, emanates from the Supreme Lord. So let's love it.

Logos 248

The Supreme Eternal says: "Thus, by the control of the body, by that of the mind and the act, the realized soul withdrawn from the material existence, reaches My abode [the spiritual Kingdom]".

This subject clearly expresses the ultimate goal of existence. This goal is not, moreover, to seek to improve material living conditions. One does not practice union with God to live with more comfort, to obtain health or some other blessing of this rank, but to put an end to material existence. Putting an end to material existence does not mean merging into any "void" of any kind, otherwise mythical, since no void exists in the creation of God. No, to put an end to material existence is to open the door to the spiritual world, to the abode of the Lord, a place where light comes neither from the sun, nor from the moon, nor from electrical energy, but where each planet, like our sun, spreads its own light. In a sense, the kingdom of God is everywhere. However, the spiritual world, which we are talking about here, is the upper part.

The realized soul, perfectly aware of the nature of God, knows true peace and finally reaches the planet of the Lord. The Lord lives perpetually in his kingdom, but also manifests himself, through his higher spiritual energies, in each being (in the form of the Holy Spirit or the Supreme Soul), as well as in the form of the Being Omnipresent Supreme Spiritual. No one can enter the spiritual world or live in the eternal abode of

the Lord (Vaikuntha, Goloka Vrindavana) unless they know perfectly the nature of Krishna, God, as well as that of Visnu, its full emanation. Thus the sage, who keeps his mind constantly immersed in the thought of the multiple Activities of God, is the perfect spiritualist, a realized soul. The only way to escape birth and death is to realize God, the Supreme Person.

Logos 249

It is written: “The Supreme Lord Himself specifies that He can be conquered by the love of those who have mastered their senses”.

He who has not mastered his senses cannot conquer God, the Supreme Person. This is the secret of the service of love and devotion offered to God. To master the senses is to engage them permanently in the service of the Lord. And the specific mark of all the children of God is precisely that they constantly engage their senses in the service of the Lord.

He who does so gains from being purified, and it is only after the senses are purified that one can truly serve God. The Eternal Supreme can therefore be conquered by the devotee who gives himself to his sublime service of love.

Logos 250

The Supreme Eternal says: “One called realized soul, the being to which the spiritual knowledge and the realization of this knowledge give the fullness. He has reached the spiritual level and has self-control. With an equal eye he sees gold, pebble and clod of earth. Even higher, he who sees with an equal eye the indifferent, the impartial, the benefactor and the envious, the friend and the enemy, the virtuous and the sinner”.

No one can, using senses contaminated by matter, understand the spiritual and absolute nature of the Name, Form, Attributes and Entertainment of God. They are revealed only to the man charged, by his service of devotion to the Lord, with spiritual energy. The science of God, that is to say the science that enables man to reach the consciousness of God, which simple learning, material knowledge cannot do. To understand it, one must have the good fortune to come into contact with a person of pure conscience, who, fulfilled by his service and devotion to God, has, by his grace, fully realized this knowledge. Spiritual knowledge keeps us unruffled in our beliefs, while academic knowledge leaves us confused and confused in the face of

alleged contradictions. One does not become perfect until one has passed from intellectual knowledge of the texts to their realization.

Because he has surrendered to God, being aware of his spiritual identity masters his senses. He is on the spiritual level, because his knowledge has nothing in common with secular scholarship. The latter, like intellectual speculation, for some as precious as gold, has, in his eyes, no more value than a clod of earth or a stone.

Logos 251

Consciously or not, each of us engages in sinful activities. When we take water from a pitcher, we kill the germs in it. When we use a mill, or eat food, we still kill many germs. When we sweep the ground, or when we start a fire, we still destroy many germs of life. Walking down the street, we kill large numbers of ants and other insects. Consciously or not, in each of our various activities, we kill. Divine justice will severely punish us for these crimes, and we will have to suffer in our next life.

This is why we must sing the song of the saints of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, every day to be freed from the consequences of these sinful acts.

Haré Krishna, haré Krishna, Krishna Krishna, haré haré / Haré Rama, haré Rama, Rama Rama, haré haré.

Meaning of this Sanskrit song of the holy names of Krishna, God:

“O Lord, O Source of all happiness, please make me your beloved servant”.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the center of all activities, and a conscious existence of God is naturally sanctified.

Logos 252

The Eternal Supreme says: “Who has mastered the mind, and thus gained serenity, has already reached the Supreme Soul. Joy and pain, cold and heat, glory and stigma, he sees them with one eye”.

All beings, without exception, are made to live in obedience to God, the Supreme Person, seated in their hearts, in the form of the Supreme Soul also called the Holy Spirit. Man, however, engages in material acts as long as the illusory external energy

of God misleads his mind. Therefore, we consider him to have reached the goal as soon as, by means of the practice of union with God, he masters his mind.

Each being must, by its very nature, live under the orders of a higher force. Also, from the moment the mind becomes fixed on the higher nature, man has no alternative but to follow the directives of God. The mind must receive instructions from a higher source and submit to them. Once the mind is mastered, man automatically follows the directives of the Supreme Soul. Now, the conscious sage of God, immediately reaches this absolute spiritual state called meditation, a state of total absorption in the Supreme Lord where one is no longer affected by the dualities of material existence, the flow and reflux of joys and sorrows, heat and cold...

Logos 253

The Supreme Lord says: "The mind can be the friend of the conditioned soul, as it can be its enemy. Man should use it to elevate himself, not to degrade himself".

The mind is the focus of the practice of union with God. The purpose of the practice of union with God (also called yoga) is to dominate the mind, to prevent it from attaching itself to the objects of the senses. In addition, the effect of yoga should be to educate the mind, so that the mind can bring the conditioned soul out of the ignorance in which it is held. In material existence everyone is a slave to the mind and the senses; in fact it is the mind which gives us a false conception of ourselves, which germinates in us the desire to dominate the material nature and which is at the origin of the imprisonment of the soul in the material universe. If the mind is directed so as not to be fascinated by the shimmering of matter, the soul will escape its conditioning. In no case should we indulge in the objects of the senses, because according to a process of degradation, they always bog us down more in material existence. The best way to free ourselves from this stagnation will be to never offer our thoughts only one object: God.

The mind is the cause of man's imprisonment in matter, but also of his release. Absorbed in the objects of the senses, it imprisons the being; detached from the objects of the senses, it frees it. Concentrating the mind on God therefore brings supreme liberation.

Logos 254

It is written: "No one in this world can be an eternal companion of anyone. It is only by chance that we are assembled in families, societies, communities or nations. One day or another, since everyone must leave their body, we must be separated from our loved ones. No one should therefore be too fond of family members".

We believe we belong to a family, a society, a nation, but each of us is alone with our destiny. Everyone is reborn in this world according to the actions accomplished in their past life as an individual. So everyone must individually enjoy or suffer from their own karma. During our last existence, we had another body and we lived in another country, another continent, another planet or even another galaxy and with each new life, we also have new parents and new brothers and sisters. We easily forget the elders.

No one, in truth, can pile goods against divine law and with them bring well-being to his family, his society or his nation. Most of the great empires of yesteryear no longer exist today because their wealth was squandered by the descendants of their founders: another illustration of our principle. Whoever ignores this subtle law governing the acts concerned, and who therefore rejects the moral principles which accompany it, will take with him only the harmful consequences of his sinful acts. His wealth and illicit possessions are wrested from him, and he will fall in the darkest regions of hellish existence. No one should therefore accumulate more goods than Providence allocates him, if he does not want to remain blind before his true interest. Instead of serving his true interest, he will act in the opposite direction, leading to his own downfall.

Logos 255

God cannot manifest Himself in a heart where there is pain or anger. He who is not the cause of anguish or disturbance for any living being, who adopts the benevolent attitude of a father for his children towards all, and whose heart is pure, that one the Lord quickly made him fill with his grace.

True wisdom, obtained after many existences, is that which is acquired by the one who surrenders to the Eternal Supreme, in full knowledge of what He is the origin of all that who IS and the cause of all causes. This is how we remain attached to God and gradually develop our love for Him. To be endowed with such wisdom is therefore

particularly dear to God, but we must not less consider as magnanimous those who, afflicted by misfortune or famine, seek refuge in God to obtain satisfaction.

The Supreme Lord said: “Established in spiritual realization, purified of all material defilement, the realized soul rejoices in the supreme happiness that comes from constant union with the Absolute (God)”.

To realize one's spiritual self is to know one's original and eternal position, in relation to God, to know oneself to be a spiritual soul, an integral part of the Lord, and made to serve him with love and devotion. The constant spiritual union with the Absolute is the perfection of existence, which will continue until the kingdom of God where it will reach its peak and will never cease.

Logos 256

The Supreme Lord says: “Of all things in this world, material as well as spiritual, know that I am the Origin and the End”.

Everything that exists is produced from the union of the soul with matter. And everything is based on spiritual energy. The soul is not, as some would like, a manifestation of matter in some degree of its evolution. On the contrary, it is matter which finds its origin in spiritual energy, from which the whole universe is manifested. So when the material body develops, going from childhood to maturity, then to old age, it is a higher force that animates it, and this vital energy is the soul. In the same way, on another scale, if the universe exists and develops, it is by the presence of the Supreme Soul, God.

The entire cosmic manifestation, the “*universal form*”, is constituted by a play of material and spiritual energies whose original cause is the Supreme Lord, from which they emanate. The individual being distinct from God, a tiny fragment of the Lord, can, at will, transform material energies into skyscrapers, factories, cities... but he is completely incapable of creating these energies any more than he does. is able to create a planet or a galaxy. The origin of the universe is the Supreme Soul, God, the creator of all beings is the cause of all causes.

Logos 257

The Eternal Supreme says: “The perfect spiritualist sees, through his own experience, the equality of all beings, happy or unhappy.”

The being who is aware of God is the perfect spiritualist (or realized soul). Because he has felt them himself, he understands everyone's joys and sorrows. He knows that pain arises from forgetting the bond that unites being with God, and happiness, from knowing the Lord; he knows that the Lord is the sole master of the fruit of man's acts, the sole possessor of countries and planets. He knows that being conditioned by the three gunas (virtue, passion and ignorance) must, in order to have forgotten the bond which unites him to God, undergo material suffering from three sources.

Being holy, because he has the greatest happiness, strives to share God's consciousness with everyone, to make people understand how important it is to become aware of God. Thus ensuring the happiness of each one, the accomplished spiritualist shows himself the most sincere friend, the greatest benefactor of men and the most dear servant of the Lord. The holy being is the most perfect of spiritualists, because he does not seek perfection for himself alone, but also for all beings. He never jealous of others. These traits of the pure devotee of the Lord make him more perfect than the solitary meditator, only concerned with his own elevation.

Logos 258

The Eternal Supreme says: "Who sees me everywhere and sees everything in Me is never separated from Me, like never again I do not separate myself from him".

The sage sees God in everything, and sees everything in God. From the outside, he seems to see the various material manifestations as separate energies, but in truth, he is conscious of God, and he knows that everything in the material universe is none other than his energy, the fundamental principle of devotional service, of the conscience of God. Nothing can exist without God, because He is the Supreme Lord. On this basis then develops love for God, which involves and exceeds both the awareness of the spiritual self and liberation. Because he is inundated with this absolute love, the sage knows the fullness of "to become only One" with God, in the sense that the Lord has become everything for him. Once this intimate relationship is established between the Lord and his devotee, he experiences immortality. God, the Supreme Person, never leaves the vision of the sage; but never again does the latter take the risk of identifying with Him, which would be true spiritual suicide.

The science of God teaches in this regard: "I adore the original Lord. It is He whom the pure sages see in their hearts, whose eyes are coated with the balm of love and devotion."

Loved by this pure love, God never hides from his devotee, any more than the latter never ceases to see him. Likewise for the spiritualist whose inner vision attaches to the form of the Supreme Soul. He becomes a pure servant of God, and cannot then bear to live a single moment without seeing God in his heart.

Logos 259

The LORD Supreme said, “No one should be attached to perishable things. As long as one lives in the material body, one must act with great caution in this world. The most perfect way of life here is simply to dedicate yourself to My love service, spiritual and absolute, and to submit in good faith to the duties that each scripture prescribes according to his position. You must live honestly, according to the obligations incumbent on your position, and make others happy in all respects. Do not father a child for the simple pleasure of the senses; just take care of the well-being of men in general”.

The Eternal Supreme adds: “Bathing in the violence of conditioned existence, each of you must understand that all material things know a beginning, a period of growth, another of stabilization, then of expansion, a decline and an end. Every material body is subject to these six conditions; and any acquisition relating to this body is also, and without any doubt, subject to final destruction”.

“All are born in this world because of impure desires nourished during their past existence, and are therefore subject to the severe laws of nature, such as birth and death, unhappiness and happiness, gain and loss. No one should let himself be led astray by duality, but rather remain firm in My service, and therefore keep a balanced and satisfied mind in all circumstances, taking everything for a gift of My Person. In this way, everyone will be able to live a happiest and most peaceful existence, even in this world. In short, it is about being carefree of the material body and what it can produce without ever being affected by it. One must remain fully satisfied in the pursuit of the interests of the spiritual soul, and put oneself in the service of the Supreme Soul. One should fill one's mind only with Me, and only become My devotee, adore Me, offer to Me alone the homage of his respect. By this way, one will be able to cross the ocean of ignorance with great ease, and finally return to Me. To conclude, your entire lives must be committed to My service”.

Logos 260

The thirst for absolute love, or the love of God.

It is written: “No one can live without love. Our thirst for love unfolds like a wave, a vibration, the scope of which would be unknown to us... and the devotional service offered to God gives us to quench this thirst, teaches us the art of love all beings perfectly by bringing our love to God”.

Verily, who loves God, immediately and simultaneously loves all living beings, celestial beings, human beings, animals and plants, with unconditional love. The service of devotion offered to God gives access to the service of love. This sweet feeling that one experiences by lovingly engaging in the sublime service of the Lord is not limited to the existence of the body. It is called spiritual because it continues to exist after death, given the affection and the feeling of love that it diffuses, which penetrate the spiritual essence of being, that is why it is eternal. It is superior to the feelings of love experienced by humans on earth, based on physical attraction only, the duration of which is only fleeting.

To love is the very principle of life. Realizing God, being aware of his Divine Person, knowing him as he really is, and growing our love for Him, makes it possible to achieve self-realization and real happiness.

Logos 261

The Eternal Supreme says: “in Me, Krishna, in My personal form, always absorb your thoughts. Dedicating your actions to me, turning your mind and your intelligence towards Me, no doubt you will come to Me”.

What Krishna, God, the Supreme Person teaches here is of paramount importance to anyone who acts at the heart of material existence. The Lord does not recommend giving up his daily duties and occupations, but rather accompanying them with the constant remembrance of his Person, through the chanting of the holy names of God. This song will cleanse us of all material defilement and absorb the mind and intelligence in God, allowing, without a shadow of a doubt, our return to the supreme abode, the eternal kingdom.

The song of the Holy Names of the Lord, Sanskrit words which mean: “O Lord, O Source of all happiness, please, make me your beloved servant”.

haré krishna, haré krishna, krishna krishna, haré haré / haré rama, haré rama, rama rama, haré haré.

Logos 262

It is the presence of the soul that causes the growth and various transformations of the body.

After the body is destroyed, the soul is not destroyed, but continues to live. The soul knows neither birth nor death. Alive, it will never cease to be. Unborn, immortal, original, eternal, it never had a beginning and never had an end. It does not die with the body.

Death only represents the destruction of the gross, material body. We all know from experience that when we dream at night, we leave our room carried away by the ethereal body made up of mind, intelligence and false ego. Although our coarse “coarse” body remains lying on the bed. The self, the soul, thus constantly passes from the material body to the ethereal body. We dream with the ethereal body, and out of the dream state, we return to the material body. And it is this passage of the soul carried by the ethereal body from one material body to another which is called death.

The ethereal body, made up of mind, intelligence and material ego, takes us from one body to another, according to our thoughts at the moment of death. The soul will have to take on a new body of matter corresponding to these thoughts, these desires.

Logos 263

Those who fail in their attempt to approach God, in other words, those who do not fully succeed in the consciousness of God will get to be reborn into a family of high condition, material or spiritual.

If it is the unsuccessful candidates who fail, what about those who actually achieve the desired success?

Thus, any effort, even incomplete, to return to God, ensures us to be reborn in favorable conditions. Families of spiritualists and wealthy families are both conducive to spiritual uplifting, because under these conditions it will be easier to resume the progression where it stopped in the previous life. Indeed, for those who devote

themselves to spiritual realization, the atmosphere which reigns within such families promotes the development of spiritual knowledge.

The science of God reminds men of good birth that their happy fortune is the fruit of their past devotional activities. Unfortunately, misled by māyā, the illusion, these privileged beings show no interest in the teaching of God.

Logos 264

God exists, the proofs are there before our eyes. He manifests to us in the material universe through his various energies, and through various manifestations of his Divine Person.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, reveals himself to living beings by four major signs, and there are many others.

1) By his divine personal power, He penetrates planets, stars and galaxies, and thus maintains them in space and their orbit.

2) By his powerful energy, he makes himself small and penetrates the atoms, which He sets in motion.

3) It is the manifestation of universal time, which transforms matter.

4) It is death that takes everything away.

The purpose of life is to know God as He is, to restore our forgotten relationship and the bond that unites us to Him, and to achieve spiritual realization. God wants to save mankind from spiritual death. It is the duty of every man to understand his original position in relation to God, and to act accordingly. Whoever succeeds will have reached the perfection of existence. God exists and we can see Him at every moment. It manifests itself in the whole universe by universal time which modifies matter thus making bodies age, by death which takes everything away and by the material energy which acts under its authority.

If we choose to ignore God during our lifetime, then He will present Himself to us in the cruel form of death. So we will inevitably have to face Him in one form or another. God, the Supreme Person, exists in various aspects, because He is the first root of the entire cosmic manifestation. In a sense, it is impossible for us to escape Him.

Logos 265

The LORD Supreme said: “Besides the soul, there is another occupant in the body who is the supreme owner. It sanctions and supervises all the activities of the body but remains on a spiritual and absolute level. Whoever understands that the Supreme Soul is, in all bodies, the constant companion of the soul, and that both are imperishable, that one sees the truth”.

If only we could understand that everything in this world exists exclusively for the pleasure of God, we would stop looking for illegitimate material happiness. The Sovereign Lord is the Master of all planetary systems. How then can we pretend that this or that thing belongs to us?

How can we declare that we give up anything when nothing belongs to us?

Anyone who steals someone else's property is a thief, and someone who claims to give up the property of others is certainly an impostor. If only we could understand this simple truth, we would immediately become fully aware of God. God is present in our hearts and resides there as a witness, who sees and hears everything we do. He guides us, advises us, transmits knowledge from within and punishes us according to our acts, whether guilty or not. In truth, He directs our lives, because He is the beneficiary of our senses.

Logos 266

God Himself says that whoever knows Him as He really is will be set free (He will obtain salvation). It is very difficult to know God as He really is, and even more difficult to know and understand him. But who surrenders to the Lord and serves him with love and devotion, does so easily. The sincere man blessed by Him gets there.

The Eternal Supreme is not the God of one community, of one people only. He is the Supreme God of all living beings, without exception, because they all form one people together. God is the God of all his wonderful creation. He reigns over men, animals, plants, everything. We will be aware of God as soon as we know his universality and the relationship that unites us to Him.

Logos 267

Without the spiritual soul, the body remains an inert mass. The impersonalists accept it, but they say that the soul is impersonal, that it has no form, when it has one. Not only does the soul exist, it also has a form.

Indeed, matter can only develop when the spiritual soul animates it. A stillborn child will not develop, even if we manage to keep it in the laboratory. The body can only develop, move, live, if the soul is in contact with it. It is the spiritual soul that brings the body to life and allows it to develop. Take the soul out of the body, and the body is nothing more than an empty *“dead body”*, a mass of inert material.

In this world, the original form of the soul manifests itself imperfectly in different material bodies. The body is made of inert matter, and only the presence of the soul animates it and causes its development. To help us understand, the material body is sometimes compared to a garment that matches the shape of the body. Because the body has arms and legs, clothing also has sleeves and legs. Likewise, because the soul has senses, the material body also has senses. When the soul leaves it, the material body loses its powers of perception, and its form crumbles. So it's the soul that has meaning and therefore form.

The soul takes on a new body, abandoning the old one that has become unusable, just the way you throw old and used clothes away and put on new ones.

Logos 268

The Supreme Lord said: “All beings are born into illusion, tossed about by the dualities of desire and aversion”.

The true position, original, natural and eternal, of being distinct from God is a position of subordination in relation to the Supreme Lord, the Being of pure knowledge. When we wander and cut ourselves off from pure knowledge, we then fall under the yoke of illusory energy (maya or Satan), which makes us incapable of understanding God, the Supreme Person. The illusory energy manifests in the duality of desire and aversion. It is indeed this duality which pushes the ignorant to identify with the Supreme Lord, to envy the absolute divinity of God. The pure wise, who are not defiled, or deluded, neither by desire nor by aversion, can understand that the Lord appears by his internal power.

Those who lose duality and ignorance continue to believe that God, the Supreme Person, is a creation of material energies. This is their misfortune. And, mark of their blindness, they endlessly go through fire, dualities, honor and dishonor, happiness and unhappiness, male and female, good and bad, joys and sorrows, right and wrong, and so on thinking every time : *"I am"* the husband of this woman; *"I am"* the owner of this house; here is *"my"* wife; here is *"my"* house; here is *"my"* happiness. Thus act the illusory dualities; those whom they seduce lose their heads and become incapable of understanding God, the Supreme Person.

Logos 269

The Supreme Lord said: "Just as in ethereal space stands the mighty wind blowing everywhere, so know it, in Me stand all beings".

It is practically impossible for man to understand how the enormous material creation rests in God. But to help our understanding, this one gives us an example. Space, on which cosmic creation rests, is the most gigantic manifestation we can imagine. It is the one that allows the movement of atoms as well as the largest celestial bodies, like the sun and the moon. The very sky, which has no measure, is, like the wind, or the air, included in space; it cannot exceed its limits.

Likewise, the wonderful cosmic manifestations exist by the supreme will of the Lord, and all are subordinate to this supreme will. No blade of grass moves without the will of God, it is commonly said. Thus, by its sole will, everything moves, everything is created, supported and destroyed. However, He is beyond all of his creation, He remains independent of it, as space remains independent of the movements of the atmosphere.

It is out of fear of the Supreme Lord that the wind blows. The moon, the sun and the other planets move under the supreme direction of God, in response to his command. In truth, all beings are an integral part of God. They live in Him and all belong to Him.

Logos 270

The Eternal Supreme says: "The moments when one leaves this world to never return there, those also when one leaves and returns, now let Me describe them to you. Whoever knows the Supreme Being leaves this world at an auspicious time, in the light of day and under the sign of the celestial being of fire, during the fifteen days when the moon is growing and the six months when the sun passes to the north".

The pure devotees of the Lord, the souls who have completely surrendered to Him, do not care when they leave their bodies. They totally trust God, and so they return to Him easily, and in joy. For those, on the other hand, who have linked themselves to some other method of spiritual realization, they should not leave their bodies until an auspicious, well-determined moment, if they want to no longer have to return to this world of dead and rebirths. The accomplished spiritualist can choose the moment and the place of his departure from the material universe; less advanced, he will have to submit to the goodwill of nature, and maybe come back here.

When we use the words fire, light, day and moon, it is understood that behind each of these manifestations is a celestial being, which influences the circumstances in which the distinct soul leaves the body, and which mark this moment. critical where he takes the path of a new life. If one leaves, voluntarily or not, his body at the time described in this subject, one can reach radiance, which is the aspect of the Supreme Impersonal Being. Thus, the accomplished spiritualists will know how to choose the moment and the place favorable to their departure, while the others will have no means of control on the moment of their death. If, by accident, they leave their bodies at a favorable time, they will not have to continue to be born and die repeatedly, but in all other cases, they are practically guaranteed to return to this world.

The holy being does not run any risk of being reborn, whether the moment when he leaves his body is favorable or not, whether the thing happens by accident or, by a definite arrangement.

Logos 271

Material creation is like forming a cloud in the vastness of the sky, and the spiritual world represents the true sky.

The material universe, where the Supreme Lord allows conditioned souls to act under his tutelage, is successively created and then annihilated in an endless cycle. Material creation is akin to the formation of a cloud in the vastness of the sky, and the spiritual world represents the true sky, which is eternally invaded by the radiance which emanates from the body of God, and which is also called brahmajyoti. Somewhere in this limitless space is formed the cloud of material creation, where are placed the embodied and conditioned souls seeking to impose their will against that of the Lord, so that they give free rein to their aspirations under the tutelage of energy external of the Lord. Just as the rainy season appears and then disappears every year at

regular intervals, so does the creation which is successively manifested and then annihilated by the will of the Lord.

This cycle of creations and annihilations of the material world is willed by the Lord in order to allow conditioned souls to act as they please and thus create their own destiny: indeed, these are their own respective desires at the time of destruction which determine the conditions under which they will reappear.

The material manifestation, although containing innumerable galaxies, covers only a tiny part of the spiritual world. It forms like a cloud in the clear sky of the spiritual world, where the radiance of the spiritual radiance of God is everywhere diffused, where everywhere the spiritual light shines.

Logos 272

All bad deeds result from ignorance, and all good deeds have virtue in essence. Ignorance is the major cause of suffering and bondage. It is out of ignorance that people commit many guilty acts and get bogged down in the matter. Beings enlightened with true spiritual knowledge naturally become good.

The Eternal Supreme says: “Similar to the blazing fire that converts wood to ashes, the blaze of knowledge reduced to ashes all the consequences of material actions.”

The blaze of knowledge consumes all guilty actions. To that end, people need to be educated. Born ignorant, education is required to dispel their ignorance. Born into the illusion of the bodily conception of existence, people behave like animals. We must therefore educate them so that they understand that they are not the material body but a spiritual soul. Whoever does acquire perfect knowledge becomes good.

The soul is virtuous by nature. The living being is covered by the lower influences of material nature, namely the Passion and the Ignorance. Washed of this stain, its virtue will spring up. Originally, the soul is virtuous since it is an integral part of God who is infinitely good. Although covered by matter (a material body), the soul remains no less virtuous. Absolute evil results from forgetting the Absolute Truth. Krishna, God, the Supreme Person embodies this Absolute Truth and the lack of consciousness of Krishna, the absolute evil. From an absolute evil angle, we can say “*this is good, this is bad*”, but this is just speculation.

It turns out to be possible to return to our first abode, to God in his eternal kingdom, if we always work for the good of others. The greatest humanitarian work is to

elevate mankind to the level of knowing and knowing God as he really is. This is the real charity.

Logos 273

The Eternal Supreme says: “He who is never the cause of restlessness for others and who never again is restlessness disturbs, that joys and sorrows do not affect, that one is very dear to me”.

Good to everyone, the virtuous holy being is not the cause of difficulty, fear, anguish or discontent for anyone. Even if others try to agitate him, he is not disturbed because, by the grace of the Lord, he has learned not to succumb to the assaults of the outside world. In fact, the conscience of God and the devotional service absorb him so much that there is no material circumstance that can really captivate him.

In general, the materialist exults with each pleasure that falls to his senses, or else gnaws with sorrow and jealousy when he sees others enjoying an object of sensory pleasure to which he does not have access; he lives in fear when he expects to be victimized by an enemy, and becomes depressed if he cannot successfully complete a task.

But the virtuous saint, he transcends all these agitations, and he is therefore very dear to God.

Logos 274

morality is the basic principle of all purification. One cannot purify oneself unless one knows what is moral and what is not.

Unfortunately, everything in this material world turns out to be more or less immoral. However, we must nevertheless distinguish good from evil. Hence the regulatory principles. By adhering to it, we can access the spiritual plane and transcend the influence of the three attributes of matter. Passion is the force that binds us to this material universe. Nature keeps us prisoners of the material universe through the chains of sexual life. This is how passion is defined.

The Eternal Supreme says: “It is lust alone, which born in contact with passion, then changed into anger, constitutes the devastating enemy of the world and source of sin.”

The Passion includes the lascivious desires which, not fulfilled, incite us to anger. All of this keeps us trapped in the material universe. As soon as the service of devotion is firmly established in the heart, the influences of passion and ignorance, such as lust and greed, fade away. The holy being then fixes himself in virtue and finds perfect happiness. Subjected to the lower influences of matter, passion and ignorance, we become as greedy as lascivious. Morality offers us a way to escape the clutches of greed and lust. We then come to virtue, from where we can reach the spiritual plane.

Logos 275

There is no resurrection of the body or eternal punishment, for these are lies of which Satan is the author.

The emperor Justinian had the dogma which has been authoritative since in Christianity "*of salvation determined over one life*" adopted instead. Dogma, eminently questionable for different reasons: How can we speak of God's goodness and mercy, if God is to condemn a being to eternal damnation on the judgment of one life?

If the soul, the vital principle which animates the body, is eternal, as Christian dogma rightly affirms, why then limit oneself to "*one life?*"

The shortcomings and shortcomings of such a philosophy are obvious. Eternal damnation does not exist. It is the product of the fertile imagination of theologians without real spiritual knowledge, who know nothing about God. God, and such is his goodness, gives again and again, to infinity, to each and everyone, the chance to return to Him. The real purpose of existence is to develop true spiritual knowledge, and many beings, in fact the majority, will need multiple existences before reaching it. Ultimately, the perfection of this knowledge consists in escaping the cycle of repeated deaths and rebirths and in returning to the spiritual world to serve God in the full love found of his sublime person.

Logos 276

No one can approach God without first purifying himself of all the consequences of his faults. Only the one who evolves to the level of pure virtue can approach God, know him and serve him.

God is the Supreme Spiritual Being, the last abode, the sovereign purifier. All living things are beings of a spiritual nature, but Krishna is the Supreme Being. It is also the last abode of all things and the purest of the pure. To approach it, therefore, one must be perfectly pure and for this purpose morality and ethics are required. This is why it is forbidden to have illicit or extramarital sex, to consume animal flesh (meat, fish and eggs), to use any intoxicating substances such as alcohol, tobacco, caffeine, marijuana and other drugs, and s " indulge in games of chance, money, or monetary speculation. Who knows how to avoid these four pillars of sin can remain pure.

The conscience of God rests on this morality; anyone who cannot follow the above principles will fall from the spiritual plane. Purity thus represents the fundamental principle of divine consciousness and is essential for the restoration of our eternal relationship with God.

This is why God said: *"Be holy as I am Saint"*.

Logos 277

The four regulatory principles listed below achieve purity. Unfortunately these pillars are disappearing in the current era of atheism and decay, because the man influenced by passion and ignorance no longer follows them and thus plunges into darkness and illusion.

1) Do not eat meat, fish or eggs. Garlic and onions should be avoided, as all this destroys mercy or compassion. Do not eat meat, fish or eggs. Killing animals destroys the quality of mercy. By consuming corpses, you transform your body into a cemetery. These foods are saturated with modes of passion and ignorance and therefore cannot be offered to the Lord. A person who eats these foods participates in a conspiracy of violence against helpless animals and thus limits their spiritual progress. Non-compassion is indifference to the misfortune of others.

2) Not having sex outside of marriage, because too much sex ruins the purity or cleanliness of body and mind.

3) Refrain from any intoxicating substances such as alcohol, tobacco, caffeine, marijuana and other drugs, as this destroys austerity or repentance.

4) Do not indulge in games of chance or currency speculation, as this ruins truthfulness or honesty.

Logos 278

Intelligence is the result of acts committed in one's past life, and the state of virtue, passion or ignorance that was ours at that time.

The Supreme Eternal says: "By virtue of the divine consciousness acquired in his past life, the being is quite naturally led towards the practice of yoga (of the link which unites us to God), sometimes even without his knowledge."

Some will be born into wealthy families and may acquire a good education, while others, born to poor families, will remain poorly educated. It should be understood here that opulence, aristocracy, education and beauty are the fruits of past acts. Either way, everyone must be instructed in the conscience of God, no matter where they are in this world. In this sense, there is equal opportunity.

It is written: "The Kirâta, Hûna, Ândhra, Pulinda, Pulkasa, Âbhîra, Sumbha, Yavana, Khasa races, as well as others also stained with faults, can be purified by taking refuge in the devotees of the Lord, because God has all power. To him my most humble tribute. So even the outcast can be formed in the consciousness of God because it is at the soul level."

Logos 279

The Supreme Lord said: "Of all that is luminous, the Supreme Soul is the source of light. It is unmanifest, It remains beyond the darkness of matter. It is knowledge, the object of knowledge and the goal of knowledge. It lives in everyone's heart".

The Supreme Soul, or God, the Supreme Person, is the source of light in all bright objects, such as the sun, the moon, the stars, etc. The spiritual world, illuminated by the radiance of the Supreme Lord, has no need of the sun or the moon. In the material universe, however, this radiance, the irradiated spiritual light of the Lord, is veiled by material nature, or material elements; various light sources, such as the sun, the moon, electrical energy, etc. are therefore necessary.

The knowledge of the Lord is purely spiritual. Whoever ardently desires to reach the spiritual world receives from the Lord, present in everyone's heart, the knowledge necessary to achieve it. Anyone who truly aspires to liberation must surrender to God, the Supreme Person. Only the one who knows God can end the endless cycle of birth and death. The Lord is present as Supreme Master in the hearts of all beings. He has legs and arms spread out everywhere, which obviously does not apply to the

infinitesimal soul. We must therefore recognize the existence of two knowing of the field of action, distinct from each other: the infinitesimal soul and the Supreme Soul.

Logos 280

The original nature of the living being (Us) is to be the eternal servant of God, because it is the marginal energy and an emanation of the Lord, both identical and distinct from Him.

The energy of the Supreme Eternal naturally turns into three categories: spiritual energy, energy made up of living beings (embodied souls) and energy of illusion...

Immersed in the forgetfulness of God, the living being has been seduced by its external energy since time immemorial. This is why maya, the energy of illusion, which is similar to Satan, makes him suffer all kinds of sufferings in this material world. Evolving within the material nature, the being reaches sometimes to the higher planets, paradisiacs, where it profits from a prosperous life, sometimes is plunged in conditions of infernal existence, in hell. His condition is perfectly similar to that of the criminal whom the king punishes by plunging him and then lifting him out of the water.

If the embodied and conditioned soul becomes conscious of God, by the mercy of holy people, the servants of the Divine and spiritual masters, who give themselves the mission of teaching the scriptural injunctions and of helping him, she escapes from the claws of maya, which releases her grip. By its own efforts, the conditioned soul cannot revive its consciousness of God. But in his inexpressible grace, Lord Krishna wrote the Vedic writings, the original holy scriptures called *"The true gospel"*.

Logos 281

When a person gradually progresses from material perception to spiritual perception, he realizes how insignificant were his material desires, feelings, and aversions, contaminated for so long by ignorance.

When this ignorance dissipates, material desires lose all importance. Desires subsist, but turn into spiritual desires. We then perceive the Supreme Being, the Supreme Soul and the Sovereign Lord as a unique reality. This higher perception is only possible when our mind and senses are spiritualized, a stage impossible to reach all at once. Those who seek to achieve the impossible are unreasonable and overly

ambitious. Each person should do this gradually, making sure their foot rests on firm ground before lifting the other foot. Thus will we finally reach the goal.

To surrender to God, to serve him with love and devotion and to sing his glories and his Holy Name, allows us to spiritualize our mind and our senses.

Logos 282

The Eternal Supreme says: “Those who have the vision of eternity can see that the soul is spiritual, eternal, beyond the three gunas (modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance). Although seated in the body of matter, the soul never acts, nor is it bound.”

Because the body is born, the embodied spiritual being that inhabits it also seems to be born, but it is in fact eternal; it transcends matter and remains immortal, unborn, although located in the body. He remains, by nature, full of bliss. It cannot therefore be destroyed. He never gets involved in material activities; consequently, the acts engendered by his contact with the bodies of matter which he takes on do not really chain him.

The Eternal Supreme says: “He who can see that it is the body, born of the material nature, which performs all action, that never the soul, interior, acts, this one in truth sees”.

The body is formed by material nature, under the direction of the Supreme Soul, and no activity belongs to being itself. Whatever he does, or is supposed to do, for his happiness or his misfortune, the being is constrained by his corporal constitution; and the real self remains outside of all these physical activities. The body is obtained according to past desires of being, to satisfy them. And the being will act according to the body that it covers. So to speak, the body is a machine, designed by the Supreme Lord to satisfy the desires of being conditioned, desires which are at the very source of the difficulties it encounters, in pleasure as in suffering. This spiritual vision of being makes it possible, when one develops it, to detach oneself from the activities of the body, and whoever possesses it sees things in their just relief.

Logos 283

The soul is all goodness at the origin. When one accesses the soul plane, all is goodness. All beings are an integral part of God, the Infinitely Good. Being part of God, we are also pure because we are spiritual souls.

Impurities are acquired by the defilement of the material universe due to our incarnation and our conditioning by matter and our material body. Because the three gunas, the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature, virtue, passion and ignorance, influence the soul, it suffers. She must be relieved of all suffering. From a material point of view, one can be a wise scholar defiled by virtue or a worker defiled by passion or ignorance. But from a spiritual point of view, both are contaminated by material Nature. Hence their suffering. As long as these material influences touch us, we are all housed in the same boat.

Logos 284

The LORD Supreme said: “He will attain liberation, the one who thus understands the material nature, and what is the living being and the interaction of the three gunas (virtue, passion and ignorance). Whatever his present condition, never again will he be reborn in this world”.

A clear vision of material nature, of the Supreme Soul, of the individual being distinct from God and of the relationships which exist between them, makes one capable of attaining liberation and the spiritual world, whence I 'We don't have to go back to the material world. This is the fruit of knowledge. Its purpose is to see distinctly that, by some accident, we have fallen to the level of material existence. Following personal efforts and in contact with the holy scriptures, holy men as well as an authentic spiritual master servant of God, making all authorities in the matter, we must know our position, then, enlightened by the Divine Word such that given by God in person, come back to spiritual consciousness, the consciousness of God. Thus we will be assured never to return to material existence, but to be transported into the spiritual world, to taste an eternal life of knowledge and bliss. As long as the individual soul distinct from God acts under the influence of bodily designations or impulses, it is not free. Let her give up those designations and agree to become the servant of God, and she will be set free. The Eternal Supreme alone grants liberation.

We must act only for God. Otherwise, we are linked. Who says freedom says to act for the Supreme. Thus we are freed from karma or law action reaction. When we act

for God, it's free, but when we act for ourselves, karma chains us, we lose our freedom and we will have to suffer the consequences of our own actions.

Logos 285

At the origin of all things, while the material cosmos did not yet exist, the spiritual entities, the spiritual souls lived near Krishna, God, the Supreme Person in his kingdom all of knowledge, bliss and eternity and served him with love and devotion.

But some souls became envious of God and wanted to usurp his position as Sovereign Lord, Absolute Master and challenged his authority by disobeying him. In reality, the living being (the spiritual entity or soul) is eternal and the material cosmos was created to allow this illusory existence, which is called "*false ego*". The individual believes himself to be independent of God and free to act as he sees fit. These are the first signs of Paradise Lost, of the fall of Adam. When Adam and Eve believed themselves free to do as they pleased, they were condemned. Being the eternal servant of the Supreme Lord, everyone must act in harmony with their desire or will. When he departs from this principle, he is lost. Driven out of Paradise, he comes into the material universe where God grants him certain facilities to act, but says to him:

"If you act according to My directives, you can come back to Me. If you refuse, you will fall more and more."

This translates the transmigration (reincarnation) of the soul into the cycle of death and rebirth. It all results from disobedience to God. When the being hears the teaching of the Supreme Lord, he revives his original position and returns to God, in his first home.

The Supreme Lord said: "Leave all forms of religious practice there and simply surrender to Me. I will deliver you from all the consequences of your faults. Have no fear."

Logos 286

Everything is God, or an emanation of its external energy, material energy which, by the elements which compose it; earth, water, fire air, ether, becomes material nature.

Everything is energy of God. Since nothing can have an existence independent of Him, everything we see must refer us to the Lord. As soon as you see a pot of clay, you remember the potter and the land where it came from.

God is not only the original creator, He is also the original ingredient, category and substance. God is everything. This is a non-dual concept. By separating anything from God, we could no longer affirm: *“Everything is Spiritual.”* Everything refers us to God and everything belongs to Him, that is why everything that exists must be used in its service. As soon as we connect everything to God, nothing is material anymore, everything becomes spiritual. There is no other existence than God, nothing exists except God.

This is the perfection of existence.

Logos 287

Human beings are born with certain tendencies and knowledge, which they keep from their past life. It only needs a few stimuli for them to manifest.

This demonstrates the eternal continuity of the soul. These memories result from the fact that he had already lived in particular conditions which enabled him to acquire a specific knowledge and to preserve it in his true memory, that of his soul. In the material universe, human beings according to the knowledge accumulated in their previous lives, have ideas and knowledge different from each other. Those of a person with a developed conscience differ from those of another with an undeveloped conscience. If anyone reveals themselves to be aware of God soon after birth, it is because they once meditated on Him.

The Eternal Supreme says: “Then he recovers the divine consciousness acquired in his past life and resumes his walk towards perfection.”

The development of our awareness of God is never lost. It grows to perfection. This is why the Lord declares:

“No effort in this direction results in the least loss, and any progress, however modest, warns of the most formidable danger.”

Logos 288

Our material body from material nature, which is itself the external energy of God, causes forgetfulness. Thus, through the material body in which it is embodied, the soul forgets who it is, as well as all of its previous lives.

The real purpose of existence, however, is to master the art of distinguishing the soul from the material body, so that, when the time comes for their separation (this is what we call death), we can continue to exist in our original spiritual form. As long as one remains attached to the material body, one must continue to transmigrate, to reincarnate, from one body to another. By detaching oneself from the body, one frees oneself from this transmigration; this is what we call liberation. We can continue to exist in our spiritual form while still thinking of God. So meditation is really defined.

The LORD Supreme says: “Always think of Me, become My devotee, offer Me your homage and worship Me, and you will surely come to Me. I promise you, because you are My dear friend.”

The Supreme Lord adds: “I stand in the heart of every being, and from Me come memory, knowledge and forgetfulness.”

God reminds the living being that without the realization of his true identity as a spiritual being, he will not remember anything. The Supreme Soul located in the heart of all living beings always accompanies them.

Logos 289

It is written in “the true gospel”: “All societies or nations which reject God as well as his word and his laws will disappear”.

The goal of foolish men would be a peaceful society, but without God, it’s impossible. The major goal of man must be the development of the consciousness of God. Peace will then come automatically. A society or a nation cannot be preserved indefinitely. So many nations appeared and then disappeared: the British Empire, the Roman Empire, the Greek Empire, the Chinese Empire, the Inca Empire and many others. Only the society of God is revealed to be eternal. Knowing this is synonymous with intelligence.

We must accept the Supreme Eternal as the Supreme Being and glorify him here on Earth. We will do the same up there in the spiritual world, stay of God when we are there, because everything will unfold in perfection. Whereas in this material world, we just train.

Logos 290

Instructions and advice from Krishna, God, The Supreme Person.

“Learn from My lips that it is My energies alone which act everywhere. Take a pot of earth: you have nothing but a combination of earth, water, fire, air and ether. Whether the pot is new, old or broken, the same elements always make it up. When created, the pot is just a combination of earth, water, fire, air and ether; throughout its existence, its components remain the same, and when it is finally destroyed, annihilated, its ingredients will be preserved in various sectors of material energy. In the same vein, during the creation of this cosmos, all the time that its manifestation lasts, as well as after its destruction, it is My energy, always the same, which takes on different aspects. And because My energy is not separate from My Person, it must be concluded that I exist in all things”.

“Likewise, the body of a living being is nothing other than an assembly of the five gross elements, and the being incarnated in this material condition is itself a fragment of Ma Nobody. If the soul is thus imprisoned, it is because it nourishes a mistaken conception of its identity, and takes itself for the supreme beneficiary. It is this false ego in the living being that compels him to know incarceration within material existence. As Supreme and Absolute Truth, I personally situate myself beyond the living being, as well as its material envelope. The two energies, material and spiritual, act under My sovereign authority. I ask you not to grieve so much, and to try to see everything with philosophy. You will therefore understand that you are always with Me, and that there is therefore no cause for lamentation in the separation of our bodies”.

Logos 291

Everything is designed by God for a specific purpose, the evolution and return of the living being (the soul) to God.

The living being evolves from one species to another, from the tree to the vegetable, then to the insect, to the fish, to the bird, to the animal and finally to the human form. In the latter, the evolution is fully manifested, which one could compare to a flower which blossoms from a bud. When a being gets human form, his duty is to understand the relationship he has broken with God. If he loses this opportunity, he may well regress into a lower form. Everything serves some purpose of God and the

whole work of creation aims at the return of the living being to God, to his eternal kingdom.

In the human form, we can make good or bad use of our consciousness. It's up to us to decide. According to God's directives, nature has taken us through so many species. Having now obtained human form, we can choose to return to God or to go through the cycle of reincarnation again. If we are fortunate, we will make the right choice according to God's instructions. Our life will then be crowned with success. The individual soul transmigrates from one form to another. But who can say if the following form will approach perfection?

If we are to progress without fail and enter the kingdom of God forever, then let us surrender to Him and serve him with love and devotion.

Logos 292

Punishment for a crime is justified because it brings justice and restores rights. Therefore, who kills an animal can expect the same fate. Such is justice. According to divine law, justice demands that the murderer be sentenced to death. It would be unfair to spare him since by escaping death he also escapes justice: he will therefore have to suffer terribly in his next life. In order to spare him such torment, the murderer must be put to death in his present life.

The justice which condemns him to the death penalty does him justice by taking life for life. Now, according to spiritual philosophy, the person who kills an animal must expect the same fate. No sane person would take such a risk.

Logos 293

To be aware of God is to know Him as he really is, to be imbued with honesty, morality and purity.

We really become better by realizing God and having renewed the bond that unites us to Him. But to achieve this, morality or purity is required. God being pure, one cannot approach him without purifying himself. This is why we prohibit the consumption of animal flesh (meat, fish and eggs), games of chance, illicit sexual relations and intoxication in all its forms (drugs, stimulants, alcohol, cigarettes, coffee, tea). These immoral activities keep us in a state of perpetual impurity; therefore impossible to progress in the consciousness of God without giving up.

Some atheist philosophers and religious leaders seek to convince their supporters that animals are only material bodies without souls and devoid of feelings. Anyone who has ever lived with an animal, even a dog, a bird, or even a mouse, knows that such a theory is a shameless lie, invented to justify the cruelty of innocent animals. Yes, animals do have a soul.

Logos 294

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, the Sovereign Lord being the Absolute, nothing and no one is separate from Him. Nothing exists except Him, and outside Him there is nothing.

The Lord said: "There is really nothing that exists outside of Me, that is what you must clearly understand".

Each being, each thing, is a manifestation of its energy, so that It is present everywhere through its energies, which are not different from Him. Just as the cubic centimeter of sunlight and each molecule of its rays relate to the sun, the Lord is everywhere present thanks to his different energies. He is the Holy Spirit, the Supreme Soul, present in each being as supreme guide and witness, which in fact indicates that He already acts as the counselor of all beings.

Whatever He does, He never gives up his supreme, absolute or unlimited position.

The Supreme Lord always desires the company of his pure devotees (or devotees), and for those of them who live on Earth, for them only, to inspire them, He comes down here. When He appears thus, it is of his own free will, without being constrained by the laws of material nature. He is the Almighty, never subject to the laws of material nature.

Logos 295

In general, death means leaving your unusable body and entering a period of unconsciousness that lasts nine months in a new body in the womb of a new mother.

In truth, as soon as death occurs, reincarnation is almost immediate and transfers it to the womb of a new mother is carried out by the agents of God. The soul, upon leaving the previous body is plunged into unconsciousness, in order to avoid him the suffering due to the uncomfortable position of his new body in the belly of his new

mother as well as the shape of the latter, so it differs from the previous one. This is why we forget everything about our previous life.

Indeed, the individual being distinct from God is then introduced, by the seed of the father, into the womb of a new mother, and begins to develop, nourished by her, a new body according to her desires and her past acts. These are the factors that determine in which specific type of body it will be reborn. There comes the moment when, still in his mother's womb, he emerges from his state of unconsciousness. He then feels the embarrassment of a narrow place, and believes in him the desire to leave it.

In truth, as soon as they leave the previous body, the heavenly assistants of God take the soul and introduce it into the sperm released by the father, which will enter the mother's ovum and the two thus form a living egg, because a soul is already there. It is the soul by its presence that develops the egg, which will become thanks to it an embryo, then a fetus and finally, a complete baby body.

Logos 296

The material universe is filled with hungry beings. But what they are hungry for is not delectable material food, a protective roof, defenses, or sensual pleasures. It's more like living in a spiritual atmosphere.

Ignorance of the data relating to absolute truth alone leads them to believe that the dissatisfaction of the world comes from a lack of food, comfortable accommodation, effective defenses, or objects of pleasure. This is what we call illusion. For in truth, the incarnated being is hungry for spiritual satisfaction, when it believes to be hungry for material pleasures. All beings in this material universe need spiritual nourishment, spiritual shelter, spiritual defensive strength, and spiritual satisfaction of the senses, all of which are obtained from the Supreme Spiritual Being, Krishna. Thus, whoever comes into contact with the Lord can no longer be drawn to the illusory food, refuge, defenses and sensual pleasure of the material universe, which even the inhabitants of the Edenic planets covet. This is why the Lord teaches that even when arrived in the highest planet in our galaxy, Brahmaloaka, where beings live for millions of years, no one can appease their true hunger.

The Eternal Supreme says: "All the planets of the universe, from the most evolved to the lowest, are places of suffering where birth and death follow one another. But for the soul that reaches My kingdom there is no more rebirth".

The distinct being can fill his hunger for spiritual satisfaction only when he establishes himself in immortality, which is obtained in the spiritual world, far beyond Brahmaloaka (the highest planet of our material galaxy) , and by permanent contact with the Lord, the one who grants to his devotees, to his devotees, the sublime pleasure of liberation.

Logos 297

The planets of each material galaxy like ours, "*The Milky Way*" are divided into three systems of different levels: the lower (infernal, hell), intermediate (terrestrial type) and upper (Edenic or heavenly). All are inhabited.

The Earth and its inhabitants human beings is located at the beginning of the intermediate worlds, while Brahmā the demiurge and first being created and his peers live on the upper planets, the highest of which is Satyaloka or Brahmaloaka. The inhabitants of the latter perfectly master spiritual wisdom, so that for them, the mystical cloud of material energy dissipates. They are therefore designated by the name of Vedas personified. Fully awakened to material and spiritual knowledge, they pursue no personal interest, whether in the material or spiritual worlds. One can practically qualify them as holy beings, wise without desire, because they have nothing to pursue in the material universe, and they find in themselves their fullness in the spiritual world. Why then, do they come here, we wonder?

The answer is that they descend to different planets of the galaxy at the behest of the Lord, to fulfill the role of messiahs there, and to release fallen souls there. On earth, they appear in different places and, in various circumstances, in different climates, they do good for men. But apart from their mission, to wrest from the illusory influence of material energy the embodied and conditioned souls languishing in material existence, they have nothing to do in this world.

Logos 298

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and its full emanations, the Avatars, have special signs that distinguish them from ordinary celestial and human beings.

It is written in the Vedas, the original holy scriptures also called "the true gospel", the eternal gospel which has neither beginning nor end: "All Avatars (incarnations of the Supreme Lord who descend into this world) are plenary emanations of Lord Krishna

or emanations of his plenary emanations. But He, Krishna, is God in person, in its most complete original form.”

In order to avoid anyone pretending to be Avatar, let us know that the real Avatar will recognize himself by the particular and characteristic signs of his divinity which he wears on his body, the palm of his hands and the soles of his feet..

Signs of the soles of the Lord's feet: A standard, a lightning bolt, a stick of mahout, a fish, an umbrella, a lotus flower and a disc.

Signs of the palm of his hands: Lotus flowers and wheels.

Seven parts of her body glow reddishly: Her eyes, the palms of her hands, the soles of her feet, her palate, her lips and her nails.

Krishna also has a peacock feather on his hair, and a tuft of white hair on his chest. A large necklace of flowers hangs from his neck. On the other hand, He alone can manifest its gigantic universal form in the material universe, consisting of the entire cosmic manifestation.

If God manifested this universal form, it is precisely to put the fools back in their place, so that one does not take for Avatar that which will be able to manifest this gigantic form as did Lord Krishna. Materialists can therefore, in their own interest, fix their thoughts on this colossal form of the Lord, but that they take care not to be misled by simulators who claim to be the equal of Krishna but who prove incapable of act like Him, or manifest that form that contains the whole universe.

THE AVATAR, WHICH HAS NO OF THESE SIGNS AND CANNOT MANIFEST THE UNIVERSAL FORM, IS AN IMPOSER.

Logos 299

It is during our present existence that we must seek God, and by the knowledge acquired, prepare our future life.

Every dignified king or head of state must voluntarily leave his administrative office at the end of his mandate in order to prepare for his future existence. Everyone must organize his life so that at least the fifteen or twenty years which precede his death are entirely devoted to the service of love and devotion offered to the Lord, this in order to reach the highest perfection of existence. One must be completely foolish to devote one's whole life to self-interested action, to the mere pleasures of the senses

and to the materialism which binds the incarnate to bodily matter and causes its suffering. As long as the mind is engaged in this way, there will be no chance of breaking free from the chains of matter or conditioned existence. No one should take this suicidal path, or neglect their ultimate duty to reach the highest perfection of existence: the return to God, to their original home in their eternal kingdom.

The condition required to become a companion of the Lord lies in the purification of all material defilement, of all sins. Without this purification, no one can live with the Lord, or return to Him, in his original home located in his eternal kingdom. Man usually attaches himself to various designations, related to the family, to society, to the homeland, to his occupations, to his possessions, to his position, and so on. But as long as the attachment to these designations persists, he is considered impure, defiled by matter. The Lord specifies that everyone must become his devotee, his devotee, at least in the last stage of his life. Serving God with love and devotion puts an end to these fatal designations and maintains being in purity.

Logos 300

No one should take pride in being rich and powerful, and claim that they have achieved all of this without anyone's help.

All powers and powers come from the original source, God. They act as long as He desires, and lose all meaning as soon as He withdraws them, just as electrical energy comes from a power station, which when it ceases to produce this energy, makes the use of light bulbs and electrical machinery. Such powers can be attributed or withdrawn in an instant by the Lord's supreme will. Thus, materialistic civilization, deprived of the Lord's blessing, resembles a child's game: as long as the parents allow the child to play, everything is fine, but they prevent it and the child will have to interrupt his games. Likewise, human civilization with all the activities which flow from it must be in harmony with the supreme blessing of the Lord, otherwise all the progress which humanity seems to make is worth no more than ornaments placed on a corpse.

The activities of a dead civilization with divine will are like clarified butter thrown on ashes, riches accumulated by magic, and seeds sown in sterile soil.

Logos 301

The Supreme Eternal is "*death and immortality*", both at the same time.

The Lord says: "I am the ultimate death, which takes everything from demonic beings."

Demonic beings are continually plunged into a struggle for existence, because they want to reign supreme over material nature. They repeatedly die and create an inextricable network that keeps them prisoners of this material world. The Lord is death for demonic beings, but for his devotees (and devotees), He is eternal life. The holy beings who are constantly working to serve him have already achieved immortality because, whatever their activity in this life, they will pursue it in the following: they will only have to change their material body for a body spiritual. Unlike demonic beings, holy beings no longer have to take on new material bodies. Thus, the Lord is simultaneously death and immortality. It is death for demonic beings and immortality for holy beings. For all He is the ultimate goal, because He is the cause of all causes. All intelligent beings are advised to surrender to God in all respects, without keeping any personal ambition and to serve him with love and devotion, in order to be able to benefit from the immortality offered by the Lord.

The Eternal Supreme says: "The men freed from the duality, fruit of the illusion, those who in their past lives as in this life, were virtuous, those in whom sin completely ended, these Me serve with determination."

These (and these) will join the Lord in his absolute kingdom and will thus be able to continue to serve him with love and devotion for eternity.

Logos 302

How can we love the world we live in, when the kingdom of God is a thousand times more beautiful and pleasant to live in?

The intelligent and wise man is able to understand that nothing has real value in the material universe; everything is "*bad*" because of the defilement of material nature. The materialists' judgments about what is right or wrong, moral or immoral, and so on, are based on entirely relative feelings, or on an arbitrary conception. In truth, there is nothing good in the material universe, while on the spiritual level, everything is absolutely good, the spiritual variety is not marred by any imperfection.

The LORD Supreme said: "Whoever takes refuge in Me, even of low birth, a woman, a merchant, a farmer, or even a worker, can reach the supreme goal. What can we say then of the wise spiritual guides, the righteous, the holy beings and the holy kings,

who, in this ephemeral world, in this world of suffering, serve Me with love and devotion”.

For the holy being, there is nothing pleasant or unpleasant in this material world, for he does not act in any way for his personal satisfaction. His least acts and thoughts are aimed at the satisfaction of the Sovereign Lord. Whether in the material universe or in the spiritual world, his mind turns out to be perfectly balanced.

Because the holy being sees everything with a spiritual eye, he remains equal in all circumstances, this is the sign of his elevation to the spiritual level. He spontaneously acquires detachment, then knowledge, followed by true spiritual knowledge. The advanced saint is unified with the transcendent nature of the Lord and develops the same qualities as Him. In this sense, he qualitatively becomes one with God, the Sovereign Person. Abandoning himself to God and serving him with love and devotion, he can then enter the kingdom of God, all of knowledge, bliss and eternity, from where he will never return to this ephemeral material world.

Logos 303

The Eternal Supreme says: “According to the body which is granted to him, the materialist being wanders from a planet to the other, being absorbed in the interested action of which he interminably harvests the fruits”.

Changing material bodies life after life, the materialist not only travels through different living species, but also from planet to planet. The Lord explains that the embodied beings conditioned by matter, chained to self-interested action, thus wander through the entire galaxy; and if by some happy fate, or by some act of piety, they come into contact with an authentic spiritual master servant of God, by the grace of Krishna, then they receive the seed of devotional service. Whoever plants it in his heart and sprinkles it by listening to and singing the glories of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, will see it grow until it becomes a majestic plant, bearing fruit and flowers, he can profit even in this world. This is called the level of “*fullness*” or “*of deep joy*”.

When the individual being distinct from God is conditioned by material contingencies, he is called a materialist, and when he is freed from all contingency, when he becomes fully aware of God, absorbed in the service of devotion, it is said released. But unless you have the fortune to meet an authentic spiritual master by the grace of

the Lord, it is impossible to be free from the cycle of the dead and rebirths in the different living species and on the different planets of the universe.

Logos 304

All living things, humans, animals and plants are originally from the same Divine source, God.

This is why we must learn to see all beings around us as spiritual sparks or spiritual souls, tiny parts of the Supreme Lord, embodied in different bodies. The saint must offer his respect to everyone who is united to the Lord through a personal relationship. Because originally all beings have a relationship with the Lord, as fragments of his Person, we must strive to see them all with an equal eye, spiritually.

In truth, the scholar sees the learned sage and the outcast with one eye, as well as the pig, the dog, the cow, or the blade of grass. His eyes do not stop at the body, which is only an outer envelope; he does not see the garment of the sage, that of the cow, the pig or the blade of grass, he directly perceives the spiritual soul, which is an integral part of the Supreme Lord. There are bodily differences between the various varieties of living things, but the saint should not distinguish between beings on this basis; he must acquire the vision of the fact that the individual soul and the Supreme Soul are both equally present in each body and in all species. That's why we need to love each other, be friendly to everyone, and understand that we have no enemies.

God says: "Through the burning fire of death, I arouse dreadful fear in anyone who draws the slightest distinction between himself and other beings due to external differences (bodily or skin color)".

Logos 305

The natural instincts of women or men only manifest themselves when they have a bodily conception of existence. Whether one is a man or a woman, when one reaches a certain level of spiritual awareness, the bodily conception of existence vanishes almost completely.

We should see all souls embodied in male or female bodies as spiritual entities, whose sole duty is to satisfy God. So the influence of the different attributes of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance from the fact that we have a material body, will cease to act on us. Souls embodied in the bodies of men and women must

know that they are not the carnal envelope, but a spiritual soul. It is the activities of the spiritual soul that we should all be interested in, not those of the body. As long as one is in the grip of a bodily conception of existence, one always runs the danger of being misled, whatever the sex of our body. It is the interest of the spiritual and eternal soul that we are all, that we must seek, and not that of the perishable body which will become dust again.

Let's turn to God, because He is the key to understanding, spiritual success, true happiness, and the key to entering the kingdom of God.

Logos 306

Verily, we are all the servants and handmaids of God. As servants of the Lord, we are all ONE, there can be no friendship or enmity between us. Indeed, for one who understands that we are all servants and servants of the Lord, how could there be a question of friend or enemy between us?

Everyone should be friendly in the service of love and devotion to the Lord. Everyone should praise the love service others offer to the Lord and not be proud of their own way of serving it. This is the mentality of a sage and that of the beings who live in the kingdom of God. Apparent rivalries and competition may exist between servants in the course of their service, but on spiritual planets the service of others is valued, not criticized. This is the kind of competition that prevails in the spiritual world. There is no question of enmity between the servants and the maidservants. Everyone should have the opportunity to serve the Lord to the best of their ability, and everyone should appreciate the service of others. These are the activities of the kingdom of God. Since we are all servants, we all stand on the same level and all have the opportunity to serve the Lord according to our personal abilities. The Lord stands in the heart of every being, from where He directs his servant according to his own attitude and aptitude. If a holy being sincerely desires to serve the Lord, the latter guides him. Krishna, God, explains Himself:

“Those who always serve Me and adore Me with love and devotion, I give them the intelligence through which they can come to Me.”

Thus, all living things are in fact servants, not friends or enemies, and all act according to different directives given by the Lord, who directs according to his own mentality.

Logos 307

No one can overcome the illusory energy [Maya or Satan] of God, the Supreme Person, so powerful that it disturbs all living things, to the point of making them lose all understanding of the purpose of life.

This same maya is subject to God, the Supreme Person, who governs all beings and is equally disposed towards each. The power of God, the Supreme Person, undoubtedly rules all living things, to the point that they have forgotten the purpose of life, ignore it. Embodied and conditioned souls have forgotten that the purpose of life is to return to God, to their original home, located in the kingdom of God. The external energy of God, the Supreme Person, makes them dangle the possibility of being happy in this material world, but this comes under maya (illusion); in other words, it is a dream that can never come true. So every being is deluded by the external energy of the Supreme Lord. This energy of illusion is undoubtedly very powerful, but it remains completely under the domination of the Transcendental Person, the Transcendental Lord. The Lord is not part of material creation; It transcends it. Therefore, not only does He direct the conditioned souls through his external energy, but He also governs the external energy itself. The powerful material energy directs each being so much that it is very difficult to get out of its grip. This energy belongs to God, and acts under his direction. However, the living beings that it subjects to its hold forget God, the Supreme Person.

Who surrenders to God and serves him with love and devotion, by the grace of the Lord, easily overcomes it.

Logos 308

It is recommended to those who want to progress towards a higher spirituality, to abandon all envy with regard to other living beings and all materialistic attraction in thought, in words or in actions. There is no religion superior to this principle.

Thanks to the awakening of their spiritual knowledge, those who have an intelligent conception of sacrifice, who really know the religious principles and who are free from material desires, master their being thanks to the fire of spiritual knowledge, or knowledge of Absolute Truth, God. Intelligent and sincere people are dedicated to seeking God and finding the purpose of life. Put an end to the miseries of repeated birth and death once and for all and return to your original home with God. Anyone who cultivates knowledge for this purpose is considered to be of a higher level than

that which is devoted to the selfish, materialistic, ephemeral activities which hold on to the living being, (the soul) prisoner of this world of suffering.

Anyone who truly knows spiritual principles has no hatred or envy for all human beings, all animals and all plants, without exception. This is what *“means to love your next”*.

Logos 309

The LORD Supreme said: “It does not matter that you are in the material universe. You must always, continually, listen attentively to the teachings and messages that emanate from My Person, and always absorb yourself in Me by thought, because I am the Supreme Soul (also called the Holy Spirit) who lives in deeper in the heart of each being. So give up any interested action and worship Me”.

What has been intended for us by the Supreme Lord, for ourselves, for others or for all at once, cannot be undone anywhere and by anyone, be it a celestial being, a demonic being, a human being or anyone else. The Supreme Lord, Krishna, is One. He multiplies in innumerable personal manifestations, which direct all that exists. Whatever our plans, the plans of many together, the Lord has already decided what should happen. No plan will work unless it is approved by the Lord. We are free to design various designs, but unless they are approved by the Sovereign Lord, God, they will never come true. All kinds of living things make up millions of plans, but without the Lord's approval all are futile.

The intelligent being is the one who abandons his selfish acts in order to adopt only those which he offers to God. Now it acts only for God, such is the perfection of existence.

Logos 310

Without Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, the living being is nothing and can do nothing. He cannot see, hear, or act without the active ingredient, God.

The Eternal Supreme resides in the heart of all bodies of matter, humans, animals, plants, and keeps all these bodies of inert matter active. This is why all these mobile and immobile bodies are temples of God. No one should destroy one of these bodies, because it is reaching the individual spiritual soul and the Supreme Soul, God. The body has five organs of perception, five organs of action and the mind, but in fact it is

only inert matter. Because it is only a mass of matter, the brain does not have the power to act on its own; it can only work when it benefits from the energy of the Supreme Lord. This is how we can understand that Krishna, God is everywhere present. He alone directs the senses. Also, unless we are invested with power by its energy, our senses cannot act. In other words, He alone sees, He alone acts, He alone hears; He is the only active ingredient or Supreme Master.

The soul is fixed, it does not move. In truth, the soul does not move except by its two bodies of dense and ethereal matter. The living being, the spiritual entity, is not born and does not die; but because of the ethereal body and dense matter that temporarily covers it, it can move from place to place, or die and disappear forever. It is therefore important to understand that the spiritual soul is fixed and how it is carried by the waves of material nature to different bodies and different situations, tossed about by desire and affliction. Man can say that his life is successful when he understands the original and eternal nature of his spiritual self and when he is no longer disturbed by the conditions created by material nature.

Logos 311

In truth, the original source of any form of power is unique, God. Without Him, no one can have the least force, the least power. Each of us, whether mobile or immobile, superior or inferior, including Brahma the demiurge, first being created and regent of our galaxy appointed to this post by God in person, is led by the power of God, the Sovereign Person.

God, the Supreme Person says: "All that is beautiful, powerful, glorious, blossoms, know it, is only a simple fragment of My splendor. After many rebirths, when he knows that I am all that is, the cause of all causes, the man with true knowledge abandons himself to Me. Rare such a great soul."

Any extraordinary power or power that one can notice anywhere or be, comes from God, the Supreme Person. All living things, big and small, depend on the mercy of the Supreme Lord. Our only duty is to surrender ourselves to Him, because we are servants (maidservants) and we cannot by ourselves obtain the position of master. It is only by the grace of God that we can reach this position, and never on our own. It takes millions of lives to understand the subordinate position of the living being, but when one is truly wise, one surrenders to God, the Supreme Person and one does not pride oneself. God, the Sovereign Person, who is the Supreme Master and the time factor, is the power of the senses, that of the mind and body, and the life force of the

senses. His influence knows no bounds. He is the best of all living beings, the Master of the three attributes of material nature. By his own power, He creates this cosmic manifestation, maintains it and also destroys it.

Since the material universe is moved by the three attributes of nature, and the Lord is their Master, He can create, sustain and annihilate the material universe. No one equals or surpasses it, It is the One Absolute without second.

Logos 312

Spiritual education is the basis of the science of God, of the teaching of the Lord, and it makes it possible to understand that the spiritual soul is different and distinct from the material body.

The Lord said: "At the moment of death, the soul takes on a new body, as naturally as it passed, from the previous one, from childhood to youth, then to old age. This change does not disturb being sober."

Unfortunately, this spiritual education is completely absent from modern civilization. No one understands his true interest, which is that of the spiritual soul and not of the material body. True education is spiritual. To work intensely under the influence of a bodily conception of life, without spiritual education, is to live like an animal. People spend so much energy just for the convenience of the body, without being instructed as to the benefit of the spiritual soul. They thus live in a dangerous civilization, because the spiritual soul must indeed transmigrate, reincarnate from one body to another. Without spiritual education, people are kept in the dark and do not know what will happen to them after the death of their bodies. They work blindly, and blind leaders direct them. Man deprived of reason does not know that he remains completely enslaved by material nature and that it will impose upon him a certain type of body after death, which he will have to accept. He does not know that although he may be someone very important in this present body, he risks being reborn with an animal or tree body for having acted in ignorance of God under the influence of modes of influence of material nature.

Spiritual education helps cultivate and develop the consciousness of God, and gives humanity the true light of spiritual existence. It allows us to teach that each of us is a spiritual soul and not the body, and to learn to abandon ourselves to God, to renew the bond that unites us to Him, and to serve him with love and devotion. She gives the key to enter the kingdom of God.

Logos 313

The true principles of religion that are purely spiritual are defined by the Supreme Eternal, for he is the source of perfect purity, absolute perfection and limitless wisdom.

The essence of true spiritual principles is total surrender to God, love for the Supreme Lord, obedience and service of love and devotion offered to him, a pure heart. Whoever assimilates and applies them is immediately released and returns to God, in his eternal and absolute kingdom. The supreme religion is that which teaches its faithful to love God, to surrender to Him, to serve him with love and devotion, to renew the bond which unites to the Supreme Lord and to love all living beings, human , animals and plants, without exception.

Blessed are those who surrender themselves to the Supreme Lord, who obey him, who do his divine will and who serve him with love and devotion, for they are assured of his divine protection. The Lord protects them himself or He sends his personal messengers to take care of them. God's personal messengers are always willing to protect the servants and handmaids of the Lord from their enemies, envious and wicked beings, natural disasters and from any other danger they may encounter in this world. Let them be confident in the protection God gives them.

In the material universe, dangers are encountered at every step, but these dangers are not aimed at devotees and devotees who have abandoned themselves to the Lord and who enjoy serving him with love and devotion, a pure heart.

Logos 314

The LORD Supreme said: “He whose acts, happiness and light are purely interior, he is the perfect spiritualist; soul realized, released, it will reach the Absolute (God)”.

Being released knows true happiness. So he can sit in silence, anywhere, and enjoy inwardly the activities of life. He no longer searches for external material joys, because he knows that they are fleeting. This state is called serenity. When we reach it, we are guaranteed to return to God.

Logos 315

Let us not be fooled by illusions, and make the right choice.

There are many people who let themselves be carried away by materialists, who make them shine the “*American dream*”, that is to say an existence centered on the multiple pleasures of the senses, where wealth, power and honors are the foundation, but which have only an ephemeral duration, where suffering cannot be suppressed and an end of which death is the sign. God Himself warns us that the material universe is a world of suffering, which will one day be annihilated.

God's proposal is by far the most beautiful. It begins with love for God, continues with the strengthening of the bond of love that unites us to him, with the devotional service that we offer him, and ends in the kingdom of God, where the Lord offers us the absolute knowledge, bliss or permanent, uninterrupted and perfect bliss, and eternal life.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person says: “Surrender to Me, and I will give you the intelligence by which you will be able to come to Me”.

Logos 316

Verily, let all those who want to love God, obey him, do his will and serve him with love and devotion not be sorry if the Lord takes away all their wealth and material goods, because he intends them to remain by his side, to his divine service and to enter his eternal kingdom. God doesn't want them to stay in the material universe.

This is the special mercy of God, the Supreme Person, to his devotees. He removes all the goods of his devotee, (or his devotee) as the first mark of his particular favor. The servant of God (or the servant), however, is never troubled by such loss. He continues his service and the Lord largely rewards him, beyond the hopes of ordinary people. At the end of their existence they will leave their body of matter and rediscovering, by the grace of God, their spiritual body, they will enter into his kingdom all of knowledge, bliss and eternity, to live there in ineffable happiness. Never again will they return to this material world.

The Supreme Lord is the source of all pleasure. It is when the living being comes into contact with Him, again exchanging with Him a feeling of natural and eternal love through which they are united, that they find real life and true eternal happiness.

Logos 317

Do not try to defeat the laws of nature without God, you will never get there.

The only path to immortality is to return to God, as do all who serve the Supreme Lord with love and devotion, and as all human beings should do.

One who can cultivate absolute knowledge while fulfilling his material duties, is the only one capable of escaping the cycles of repeated deaths and rebirths. Only he can benefit from the blessings of immortality.

Unlike the non-created, living spiritual world, the material universe is a dead world because matter is inert. It only comes to life, in truth, in contact with spiritual entities, living spiritual sparks, integral parts of God, which are its active element or active force.

Spiritual knowledge is by nature superior to material knowledge. To seek true spiritual knowledge, one must: Become perfectly honest, humble, and learn to respect others. Have thoughts, words and actions filled with kindness, so as not to create anxiety in others, and duplicity in our relationships with others. Love your neighbor, learn to be good, tolerant, even in the face of provocations. Let us avoid deceiving people and lying, so as not to create disturbance in others, and to force them to have disastrous gestures for them and their entourage.

Logos 318

How to develop inner strength and protect oneself from malicious people who utter false and demonic words?

To achieve this, it is essential to put God in our mind and to think of him constantly and without interruption, and second fundamental element, to know the pure spiritual science of which the Lord is the author, as well as: *“Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person”*. With these two fundamental elements, we can confuse liars and other demonic beings, and no longer fall into their traps. We will thus protect ourselves from all falls. To know God perfectly, to learn pure spiritual science as well as *“Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person”*, which he revealed to men and at the same time wanting to discover the absolute truth, makes it possible to quench the thirst to know and relieve all the suffering that comes from thought, speech and deeds.

In truth, no other way to escape suffering is available to men.

The conscience of God is the highest blessing for humanity. It makes it possible to treat the sufferings that represent birth, illness, old age, death and wickedness. It

leads to the adoption of the service of love and devotion offered to God, and thus makes it possible to develop love for the Lord. To be aware of God is to experience the burning desire to know God, to love him, to obey him, to surrender to him, to serve him with love and devotion, to act for him and to spread his glories. Then God who controls everything will take us under his protection. All our suffering will disappear and no one will be able to harm us.

Logos 319

The Lord said: "The body of all beings subsists thanks to food whose rains allow growth. And the rains flow from the sacrifice, the sacrifice that man accomplishes by fulfilling the duties prescribed to him".

The Supreme Lord, Krishna, also called the ultimate beneficiary of all sacrifices, is the Master of all celestial beings, who serve him as the various members of the body serve the whole body. Heavenly beings, such as Indra, Candra, Varuna, etc., have the precise task of managing the affairs of the galaxy, and the original sacred scriptures recommend offering sacrifices intended to please these celestial beings, so that 'They readily supply the air, light and water necessary for the production of human food.

Now, when we worship Krishna, the Supreme Lord, the heavenly beings who are members of the Lord's body, thus receive our veneration; it is therefore no longer necessary to worship them individually. Thus, the devotees of the Lord, those who follow the path of the conscience of God, eat only the food offered to Krishna. By doing so, it is spiritually that they nourish their bodies. Not only are all the consequences of their guilty acts reduced to nothing, but their bodies become immune to any form of material contamination. In an epidemic people are vaccinated to immunize them against the germ; so when one takes food first offered to the Lord in Visnu, the full offshoot of Krishna, one can resist all attacks of material energy. The devotee of the Lord, or sage, is the one who always does this. In this way, the conscious man of God, who eats only the food offered to Krishna, can erase all the consequences of his bad relationships with matter and clear access to the path of spiritual realization.

On the other hand, those who do not continue to increase the volume of their guilty acts, and thus prepare another body, like that of a dog or a pig, where they will have to undergo the consequences of their sins. Material energy is the source of all contamination, but that which immunizes the food offered to Visnu, escapes its attacks, all others are victims, without recourse. Various plant foods, cereals, fruits,

vegetables, etc. make up human food, but the animal eats grass and certain plants in addition to the waste products. Humans who eat animal flesh therefore also depend on the production of plant food. That's why we have to learn to live more from the land than from our factories. The earth, to produce, needs rains, which are under the control of Indra, and also of the Moon, the Sun, etc., who are all servants of the Lord; we must therefore please the Lord by offering Him sacrifices, so as not to meet the famine. This is the natural law. This is why we must make sacrifices, and especially hum the song of the Holy Names of Krishna, recommended for the present age, if only to protect us against a lack of food.

Logos 320

The Lord says: "Under the influence of the three gunas (the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance), the soul led astray by the false ego believes to be the author of its acts, when in reality they are performed by nature."

Two people, one conscious of Krishna, God, and the other not, may seem to act on the same level, but the difference is immeasurable. The materialist remains convinced, under the influence of the false ego (identification with the body, believing himself to be the body), that he is the cause of all that he accomplishes. Unaware that the mechanism of the body is a product of material nature, which acts under the direction of the Supreme Lord, he also ignores that ultimately it is under the dominion of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. Being convinced that he is acting on his own and in complete independence is a sign of his ignorance. He does not know that his coarse body, of dense matter, as well as his subtle, ethereal body, were created by material nature, under the direction of the Supreme Lord, and that, for this reason, all physical and mental activity must be put at his service, in Krishna consciousness. He forgets the other name of Krishna: Hirsikesa, the Master of the senses; for too long he has misused his senses by constantly seeking new pleasures; now he is led astray by his false ego, oblivious, because of him, of his eternal relationship with God. The material body is a gift of nature, and the one who cares too much about it is called "*indolent*", because it does nothing to know the spiritual soul. What characterizes the ignorant is that they do not make a difference between their body and them.

Anyone who knows Absolute Truth clearly sees that contact with material nature puts him in a rather awkward position. He knows that since he is an integral part of Krishna, the eternal source of knowledge and bliss, his natural condition is not to live

in matter; he understands that for one reason or another, he remains trapped in a material conception of existence. His natural vocation is to dedicate his actions to the Supreme Lord, Sri Krishna, with love and devotion. It therefore acts in Krishna consciousness and thus detaches itself from sensory, contingent and ephemeral activities. He knows that his living conditions depend on the Supreme Lord; he is therefore not disturbed by all the material events, which he moreover sees as so many manifestations of divine grace. Whoever knows God also knows his own relationship with the Supreme Lord.

Logos 321

What is the biggest and most beautiful victory?

the greatest and the most beautiful victory, it is not to acquire power, richness and power to the point of dominating the world, but it is to dominate oneself, by managing to extinguish in his spirit and his heart, the fire of evil, materialism and the pleasures of the senses.

The greatest and most beautiful victory is to become master of yourself. It is to succeed in developing strength and inner peace, calmness of mind, controlling one's emotions, feelings, thoughts, words and actions, so that the fire of wickedness never again appears. The greatest and most beautiful victory is to find God, to surrender to Him, to serve Him with love and devotion, to be near Him and to see Him face to face.

Blessed is he who seeks God and finds him. But happier still, the one who manages to know God as he really is, who loves him, who applies his regulatory principles, his precepts, his laws and his commandments, so that he manages to purify his being, his environment, the people he meets and his family. He thus frees his family over twenty-one (21) past, future and present generations.

Logos 322

The Lord said: "There is no duty in the three worlds that I should perform; I don't need anything, I don't want anything either. And yet, I lend myself to action".

God, the Supreme Person, is thus described in the Vedic scriptures, the original revealed holy scriptures:

"The absolute master dominates all the other masters, and therefore also those of the various planets. All are subordinate to Him. The particular powers that certain

beings can possess, they only possess by his will. They themselves are never supreme. Heavenly beings worship him, and owe him allegiance; He dominates all rulers and masters in the material order, and all must worship Him. No one is superior to Him, He is the cause of all causes. He has no material body like an ordinary man. There is no difference between his body and his Soul, He is absolute. All of his senses are perfectly spiritual, and each of his sense organs can perform the functions of any other. No one, again, is superior to Him, nor even equal. His powers are endless, and of course, the succession of his deeds also has no end.”

Because in God, the Supreme Person, everything is perfection, pure truth, infinite and absolute, He has no duty to perform. Only the one who must suffer the consequences of his acts must also fulfill certain given duties, but the one who has nothing to desire in the three worlds, the three planetary systems, is not bound to any duty. The Lord always comes into this world, to guide, advise, teach all living beings conditioned by matter and deluded by the energy of illusion, otherwise they would all sink into darkness. Fortunately Krishna, God, the Supreme Person comes regularly to earth to restore spirituality, because otherwise human beings would sink into ignorance, and commit ungodly acts, which would plunge them into the cycle of rebirth and repeated deaths, and would require enduring endless suffering.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is pure light, and in pure light there is neither darkness nor reflections. Where the light stands, darkness cannot be. God teaches that one must strive to reach the kingdom of light, of the Absolute. The spirit world shines with light when the material universe is shrouded in darkness. Those who want to leave the material cosmos and the galaxy where they evolve, where the darkness shines, can. They just have to turn to God, and choose to serve him with love and devotion, so that the darkness immediately dissipates and the pure light appears.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the major, primordial key to existence, the sublime essence and the original active force of life. It is immortality. Being Himself the source and pure essence of bliss, which approaches and serves him with love and devotion, sees himself immediately, permanently and incessantly, plunged in ineffable happiness. True happiness is found near Him and nowhere else.

Logos 323

Those who turn to God, who are aware of him, who love him, who obey him, who do his will and serve him with love and devotion, will obtain from the Lord all the

answers to the existential questions they ask themselves, because there is nothing hidden that is not revealed to those who have a pure heart.

The material universe in which man evolves is the world of forgetting, whose death is synonymous with forgetting all the data relating to God, absolute truth, and the reality of the spiritual world. Forgetting about the bond that unites us to God. Forgetting about the love relationship we had with God. Forgetting about our true identity, that of spiritual entity or soul. Forgetting about our past, our place of origin, questions about the *raison d'être* of our present existence, and ignorance of our future. Those who turn to God will have all the answers.

The secret to finding a smile, peace of mind, inner calm, love of the heart, and radiating happiness, to a name: Krishna, the Eternal Supreme, our beloved God. The Lord is the original source of love, bliss, eternal Supreme happiness. The essence of his word is love.

Logos 324

Anyone who perceives the absolute character of the coming of the Lord immediately frees himself from the chains of karma and returns to the kingdom of God immediately after leaving his body.

It is not easy for the spiritual being embodied and conditioned by matter and the energy of illusion to escape from the grip of matter. The holy being, on the other hand, reaches the spiritual world as soon as he leaves his body, simply because he has understood the spiritual and absolute nature of the form and acts of the Lord. Never again will he be forced to be reborn in the material universe. The Lord manifests in innumerable forms, which, though diverse and multiple, are all one and the same Being: God, the Supreme Person. This is what you have to understand with faith and conviction. Whoever, taking into account the perfect competence of God and the Vedas, the original holy scriptures, accepts this truth, without getting lost in vain philosophical speculation, will achieve perfect liberation. This is a certainty.

Anyone who recognizes Krishna as the Absolute, and says to Him: *“You are that same Supreme Spiritual Being, God, the Absolute Person”*, immediately cuts through the ties that hold him to matter and sees his return to God assured. In other words, one who devotes himself to the Lord with ardent devotion achieves perfection. One can free oneself entirely from the chain of the cycle of the repeated deaths and rebirths, for that it is enough to know Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. There is no

alternative. Anyone who does not understand that Krishna is God remains a prisoner of ignorance. Man must therefore, by faith and knowledge, revive Krishna consciousness in his heart, and thus attain perfection. Only action done in the consciousness of Krishna or consciousness of God can put an end to material existence.

Logos 325

We must escape these three forms of material attachment: 1) lack of interest in spirituality, 2) fear of having an eternal identity, and 3) the idea of nothingness, underlying the frustrations of material life.

We will achieve this by taking refuge with the Lord, by following an authentic spiritual master servant of God, and by respecting the regulatory principles of devotional service. This spiritual life will ultimately lead us to the sublime love of God. Above all, we must ardently desire to attain spiritual realization; this will prompt us to seek the company of spiritually elevated people. We must then begin the practice of the service of love and devotion which we will dedicate to the Lord. This practice frees us from all material attachment, strengthens our progress in spiritual realization, and increases our pleasure in hearing about Lord Krishna, the Absolute Person, from which is born a deep attachment for the conscience of God; attachment that matures in love for God, the first degree of pure love of God, which is the highest perfection of life.

As soon as the pure love of God is known, one serves the Lord with constancy, with infinite love, and it is thus, by following the gradual process of devotional service that one can attain the highest spirituality, free from any attachment to material goods, free from the fear of being an eternally distinct soul, and free from the frustrations that nihilism generates. Only then can one join the Supreme Lord in his eternal home.

Logos 326

The Lord said: "Breaking his attachments, the spiritualist only works with his body, his mind, his intelligence and his senses, for one purpose: to purify himself. Unlike the one who, without union with the Divine, covets the fruits of his labor and thus gets bogged down in matter, the soul established in devotion finds, by offering Me the results of all its acts, a peace without mix".

Any act done to satisfy the spiritual senses of Krishna purifies its author of all material contamination, whether it comes from the body, mind, intelligence or even from the senses. For our actions to be pure, and to have no material consequences, it is enough to act in the consciousness of Krishna, God, and to offer all our deeds to the Lord. Whoever puts his words and his body, his mind and his intelligence at the service of the Lord, in the conscience of God, is perfectly liberated in this world, even if his actions seem material. Freed from the false ego, he does not identify with his body, any more than he thinks he is the owner. He knows perfectly well that he and his body belong to Krishna. Using whatever Krishna has in his service (thoughts, words, deeds, body, mind, intelligence, life, goods, etc.), he immediately unites with Him. This is the perfection of the consciousness of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. He who becomes attached to Krishna and acts only to please Him is set free; he does not think of enjoying the fruit of his actions. Being concerned with the results of the action proves that one remains in the grip of duality, ignorant of the Absolute Truth, Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. Duality has no place in the consciousness of God. All that exists is the product of the energy of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, Absolute Truth, which is perfect in every way. And every act related to Krishna is also absolute in nature; purely spiritual, it has no material consequences. The devotee of Krishna thus knows a perfect serenity, contrary to that which dries up the sickly thirst of the fruits of the act, of the material enjoyment.

The whole secret of God's conscience is to realize that nothing exists outside of Krishna. Who understands this frees himself from all fear and then knows supreme peace. It is in the consciousness of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, that knowledge and peace reach their peak. The abandonment to Krishna through the service of love and devotion in full awareness of God, constitutes the most secret teaching, the most *"confidential"*.

Logos 327

The Lord said: "He whose mind always remains constant has already conquered birth and death. Flawless, like the Supreme Being, he has already established his abode in Him".

Equanimity is a sign of spiritual realization, and those who acquire it triumph over the conditions of matter, (especially birth and death). As long as man identifies with his body, he must undergo conditioning; but as soon as he develops equanimity, this equality of soul coming from the realization of his spiritual identity, he frees himself

from enslavement to matter, and can therefore, at the time of death, enter the world immediately spiritual, without ever having to be reborn in the material universe.

The Lord is not subject to attraction or disgust; He is without weakness. Likewise, the individual spiritual being distinct from God, when he frees himself from duality, attraction repulsion, also becomes without weakness, he thus qualifies himself to enter the spiritual world. He must in fact be seen as already released.

Logos 328

Being aware of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person acts in full knowledge of the relationship that unites him to the Lord, and the perfection of this science is to know God perfectly. The pure soul, as an integral part of God, a tiny fragment of his Divine Person, remains his eternal servant.

As long as the soul remains in contact with matter, it must act according to its material needs. We can, however, even at the heart of matter, awaken our spiritual awareness and rediscover a pure existence. It is enough for that, to practice the consciousness of Krishna, or consciousness of God. The more we progress in this path, the more we free ourselves from the clutches of matter.

The Lord is impartial, it all depends on the efforts that one manifests in the performance of his duty, in order to master his senses and overcome the ascendancy of lust and anger. Dominating your passions develops your awareness of God and reaches your spiritual level. Perfection can be achieved by the practice of devotional service dedicated to Krishna, which alone can give peace to human beings. The service of love and devotion offered to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, is at the peak of perfection.

Logos 329

Blessed are those who have understood that Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the sole beneficiary of all their actions, and who offer him the fruit of their desires, because they thus prove their gratitude to the Supreme Lord, for all that he gives them. already gives in abundance.

Blessed are those who act only for God, with love, for the Lord will offer them much more.

Blessed are those who put God in their minds, who have thoughts continuously absorbed in him, who always offer their service to the Lord, and who constantly think of him, for they will obtain the mercy of the Lord, and will therefore be in personal contact with him.

Blessed are those who accept with dignity the difficult conditions which are theirs, who react equally in the face of heat or cold, joy or sadness, kindness or wickedness, good or bad, remaining whatever the calm and balanced circumstances, who love men, animals, plants of equal love, and who give gold, iron or stone equal value, because they are very dear to heart of the Lord. God will always remain with them, and never forsake them.

Blessed are those who have understood that everything belongs to Krishna, even their bodies, and who do not seek to acquire anything. If in conscience, we totally offer to God all that we do and have, we will prove that we are worthy and sensible people. God will give us beyond our expectations. This is being aware of God.

Logos 330

The Lord teaches.

Again, I will tell you this supreme wisdom, the highest knowledge by which all the wise men have risen from below to ultimate perfection. Who establishes himself in this knowledge can reach the spiritual and absolute nature, similar to Mine. So, it is not reborn at the time of creation, and at the time of dissolution, is not affected by it. Understand this, that all kinds of life proceed from the womb of material nature and that I am the Father, who gives the seed. Material nature is made up of the three gunas: Virtue, Passion and Ignorance. Let the individual spiritual being distinct from God, imperishable, touch the material nature, and it is conditioned by these three gunas.

Know that Virtue, the purest of the gunas, enlightens the being and frees it from the consequences of all its guilty acts. Whoever it governs develops knowledge, but at the same time becomes conditioned by the feeling of happiness it provides. It attaches being to happiness. Who dies under virtue wins the upper planets, the pure planets where the great sages live. Acts performed under virtue lead to the purification of their author. Virtue is born true knowledge. Those ruled by virtue little by little rise to the higher, paradisiacal planets.

Passion, know it, consists of thirst, burning and endless desires. It rivets the embodied soul that it dominates in material action and its fruits. Sometimes, dominating Virtue and Ignorance, Passion prevails; and sometimes, it is Virtue that defeats Passion and Ignorance. Still other times, Ignorance, in turn, overturns Virtue and Passion. Thus, never between the gunas does not cease the fight to reign. When the Passion grows, then with it grow the signs of great attachment, uncontrollable desires, ardent aspirations and intense efforts. The Passion attaches being to the fruits of its acts. Who dies under passion is reborn among men who are dedicated to self-interest. Actions performed under the influence of passion lead to distress. Passion creates greed. Those dominated by passion remain on the medium planets, of terrestrial types.

As for Ignorance, know that it causes the bewilderment of all beings. This guna brings madness, indolence and sleep, which bind the embodied soul. When ignorance rises, then darkness, inertia, dementia and illusion are born. Ignorance attaches being to madness. Who dies in ignorance is reborn in the beast world. Actions performed under the influence of ignorance lead to foolishness. From ignorance comes madness, stupidity and illusion. Those who are enveloped in ignorance fall into the infernal worlds (hell).

When the incarnate being is able to overcome the three gunas (the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance), he is liberated from birth, death, old age, as well than the suffering they cause. He can therefore enjoy ambrosia in this very life.

Although still embodied, humans can, by cultivating spiritual knowledge, free themselves from the influence of the three gunas. Even in his present body he can benefit from the happiness of the spiritual life, because, after having left his body, he is guaranteed to reach the spiritual world. In other words, one recognizes the man freed from the grip of the attributes of material nature by what he is established in the service of devotion, the consciousness of Krishna or consciousness of God. Indeed, when we are freed from the three gunas, we adopt the service of devotion, Krishna consciousness (thanks to which we can approach God, and see him face to face).

One who has no aversion, whether in the face of enlightenment, attachment or delusion, who also has no thirst for these things in their absence; who, above these fruits that bear the three gunas; virtue, passion and ignorance, stands as neutral, always adamant, aware that nothing acts outside of them; who views pleasure and suffering with one eye, and for whom the clod of earth, gold and stone are of equal value, who is wise and takes the same praise and blame; who is neither affected by

fame nor by stigma, who treats friends and foes alike, and who has given up all interested business, of that one is said to have transcended the three gunas. He who is completely absorbed in the service of devotion, without ever failing, therefore transcends the three gunas and thus reaches the spiritual level.

I am the foundation of the Supreme Impersonal Spiritual Being (the only aspect of God known to men), which is immortal, inexhaustible, eternal, and which is the very principle of ultimate happiness.

Logos 331

The Lord says: “The being knows the perfection of spiritual bliss, when, through practice, he manages to withdraw his mind from all material activity. Then, once the mind is purified, it realizes its true identity and tastes the inner joy. In this happy state he benefits, through his purified senses, from an infinite spiritual happiness. This perfection reached, the soul knows that nothing is more precious and will not stray from the truth, but will remain undisturbed there, even in the midst of the worst difficulties. This is the true liberation from all the suffering born from contact with matter”.

The first quality of communion with the Absolute, God, is that it gradually erases from our consciousness all material concept of life. Then, when the being realizes the Supreme Soul, by his spiritual mind and intelligence, the realized soul, the spiritualist, can experience spiritual ecstasy or spiritual bliss, without ever committing the error which would be to identify himself, as a separate soul, to the Supreme Soul. When he ceases all material activity, the being begins to act on the spiritual level, in the service of the Lord, in Krishna consciousness. He then knows real life, out of all material contamination, out of maya, illusion. To escape this impure contact with matter does not imply that being is destroyed in its original and eternal nature of the individual. Absolute spiritual bliss marks real life. The Absolute is, by nature, total praise. This total, natural bliss, inherent in the spiritual being, is the ultimate goal of fellowship with the Supreme Being, and can be easily acquired through devotional service. As long as we have a material body, we will have to meet its requirements; eat, sleep, mate and defend.

Being pure is not lacking in this rule, but it does so as necessary, without seeking excitement of the senses. Decided to make good fortune against bad luck, he made the best use of the burden of a material body, and, conscious of God, he enjoyed in this world an entirely spiritual happiness. Steadfast in the face of the multiple

vicissitudes of existence, accidents, illnesses, poverty, death of a loved one, he consistently and enthusiastically fulfills his duty in Krishna consciousness.

Nothing takes it away. He is tolerant, because he knows that these sorrows, which endlessly come and go, can in no way affect his service to God. Thus, he achieves perfection in fellowship with the Absolute, Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

Logos 332

The Lord says: “Let Me instruct you on the five factors of the act, which describes the philosophy of sankhya: they are the place, the author, the senses, the effort and, above all, the Soul Supreme. Whatever act, good or bad, that man performs through the body, mind or verb, proceeds from these five factors. And so, whoever believes himself to be acting alone, who does not consider the five factors of the act, does not show great intelligence, and thus finds himself unable to see things in their proper relief”.

If every act is to have a consequence, the man who is conscious of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, does not have to enjoy or suffer the consequences of his acts. To demonstrate this, the Lord refers to the philosophy of Vedanta. It teaches that there are five causes for all action, five causes for their success, and that we must know them. Sankhya is the basis of knowledge, and Vedanta, the sum of knowledge, which all great perfect spiritual masters recognize. The ultimate will is invested in the Supreme Soul, and this Supreme Soul engages each one in specific acts. The act accomplished under her direction, which She gives from within, has no consequences, in this life as in the next. The instruments of the act are the senses; through them, the soul acts in various ways, and for each act it provides a particular effort. But ultimately, all acts of being depend on the will of the Supreme Soul, located in the heart of each being as a Friend. The Lord is therefore, in deed, the supreme cause. That is why he who acts in Krishna consciousness under the direction of the Supreme Soul at his heart, is not bound by any of his actions. The whole man established in the consciousness of Krishna, God, is not indebted for his actions; for him, everything rests on the supreme will, the Supreme Soul, God, the Sovereign Being.

We must dwell on the meaning of the words “good” and “bad” in this word of God. The good deed is that which is done according to the teaching of the holy scriptures, and the evil act that which goes against scriptural precepts. But every act requires the five factors for its full accomplishment.

The fool cannot understand that the Supreme Soul is located inside his body as a Friend, and from there She conducts his acts. If the material causes of the act are the place, the author, the effort and the senses, the ultimate cause is the Supreme Being, the Lord. We must therefore not limit our vision to the four material causes, but of course also extend it to the efficient cause, the supreme cause. Whoever does not see the Supreme believes himself the cause of the act.

Logos 333

The Blessed Lord said: *“Abandoning the fruits of all deed, this is what the wise understand by this word, “renunciation”.* And what the great scholars call *“renouncing”* is the very state of the man who practices this renunciation. Man can taste the fruits of renunciation by simple self-control, detachment from the things of this world and disinterest in material pleasures. Therein lies in fact the highest perfection of renunciation”.

The Lord said: *“When you know the truth, you will understand that all beings are an integral part of Me, that they live in Me, and belong to Me. Beings, in the world of conditions (the material universe), are eternal fragments of My Person”.*

We are, in truth, minute fragments of Krishna, God, integral parts of his Divine Person. Our true spiritual nature leads us, out of duty to the Lord, to serve him with love and devotion. This devotional service of a spiritual nature, offered to God and expressed with love, brings infinite joy.

This is why we have to offer to the Supreme Lord, Krishna, the fruit of all our deeds, to link all our projects to his own, to give him all that we do, as well as our existence and even our life. Let us act for the sole purpose of pleasing Him. We are, in truth, his eternal servants and handmaids. A bond of love binds us to Him, and we can never be separated from Him.

Man must get rid of self-interested action: this is the instruction of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. But he must however keep the action which leads to high spiritual knowledge. The revealed writings prescribe a number of methods to accomplish the sacrifice according to the particular results which one wishes: to have a worthy son, to rise towards the paradisiac planets, etc., but any sacrifice whose purpose is to satisfy some personal desire must be rejected. However, the sacrifice made to purify the heart, or for progress in spiritual science, should not be abandoned.

True renunciation is that by which we always see ourselves as an integral part of the Supreme Lord, knowing that we have no right to enjoy the fruits of our actions. Being ourselves only souls or spiritual sparks, tiny fragments of the Divine Person, Krishna, integral parts of the Lord, it is to Him that the enjoyment of the fruits of our acts must return. This is, truly, the consciousness of Krishna or consciousness of God. One who acts in Krishna consciousness is the true renouncer. Performing his acts in such a spirit, he knows satisfaction, because he acts in truth for the Supreme Being. It does not attach itself to anything material; he gets used to finding pleasure in nothing but the spiritual bliss given by devotional service. The renouncer is held to be freed from the consequences of his past acts; but being established in Krishna consciousness naturally reaches this perfection, without even having to embrace the order of renunciation. This state of mind of the renouncing man is called the perfection of union or communion with God. Anyone who thus finds satisfaction in himself does not fear any consequences for his actions.

The service of love and devotion offered to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the manifestation of love for God. Blessed are those who act for God, because their actions have no effect or consequence, good or bad. In truth, those who act in the conscience of God, automatically escape the imprisonment of karma. If they intend for the Lord alone, all their acts, they neither suffer nor suffer their effects. Although they continue to act, they shine brightly among men, because they do it for God. Their actions are pure because they do not result in any material consequences.

Those who are immersed in pure spirituality have no fear, because they know they are servants of the Supreme Lord, Krishna, and never hesitate to act in the consciousness of God or Krishna consciousness. All their acts, free from all material desires, are aimed only at the pleasure of God, and their only consequence is absolute happiness. By acting in full awareness of their subordination to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, they are immune to all material consequences of their actions. This is the perfection of love for God.

Logos 334

The Lord said: "Unshakable faith and determination must accompany the practice of fellowship with the Absolute. The spiritualist must unreservedly get rid of all the material desires generated by the false ego and thus, by the mind, master all of the senses. Driven by a firm conviction, he must progressively rise, by intelligence, to perfect concentration, and thus fix his mind on the Supreme Being, without thinking of anything else. Wherever it is carried away by its febrile and fickle nature, it is

certainly necessary to bring the mind back under the control of the spiritual self. The spiritualist whose mind is absorbed in Me undoubtedly knows ultimate happiness. Having understood that he participates in the Absolute, he is already released; serene is his mind, appeased his passions. He is delivered from all sin. Established in spiritual realization, purified of all material defilement, the spiritualist benefits from the supreme happiness that comes from constant union with the Absolute”.

His intelligence well convinced, man must, by degree, reach the stage where all sensory action ceases. Once his mind is dominated by the certainty of the goal to be achieved, meditation and the cessation of all action of the senses, the spiritualist must settle in spiritual bliss, where all danger of falling back to the material level disappears. In other words, although one is forced, as long as the body exists, to remain in contact with matter, one should in no case surrender one's thoughts to the pleasures of the senses. The only satisfaction to be sought is that of the Supreme Lord; this search generates a perfect state, which is easily achieved by the simple and direct practice of Krishna consciousness. By nature, the mind is unstable; endlessly, he wanders from one thought to another. If the man conscious of his spiritual identity dominates it instead of being its slave, he becomes the master of the mind and the senses. Otherwise, he remains a slave to the senses. Krishna consciousness, which is to serve the Lord with purified senses, is not only the means to dominate his senses, but, moreover, the pinnacle of the practice of union with the Supreme Lord.

The being knows perfect fullness when, once purified from the contact of matter, it is absorbed in the absolute service of the Lord. But one cannot remain on the spiritual and absolute level if one cannot fix one's mind on the Lord. To serve the Lord with constancy and pure love, that is to say to live in Krishna consciousness, is to be already liberated from the yoke of passion and washed away from material defilement. To realize one's spiritual self is to know one's original and eternal position, in relation to God, to know oneself an integral part of the Lord, and made to serve him with love and devotion. Constant spiritual union with the Absolute through this service is called the perfection of existence.

Logos 335

The Lord says: “The true transcendentalist (spiritualist) sees Me in all beings and all beings in Me. In truth, the realized soul sees Me everywhere. Who sees me everywhere and sees everything in Me is never separated from Me, like never again I do not separate myself from him. The transcendentalist knowing Me One with the Supreme Soul, seated in the multiplicity of beings, Worship Me and in Me always

abides. The perfect spiritualist sees, through his own experience, the equality of all beings, happy or unhappy”.

The Krishna conscious spiritualist has a perfect vision, because he sees the Lord in the heart of each living entity in the form of the Supreme Soul also called the Holy Spirit, the Lord dwells in the heart of everyone, human, animal or vegetable. The perfect spiritualist is aware that God remains absolute and neutral in both cases, that He is in no way affected by the body that He occupies. The separate individual soul of God, too, resides in the heart, but unlike the Supreme Soul, does not simultaneously inhabit all bodies. The holy being sees Krishna everywhere, in the heart of the believer as in that of the unbeliever.

The holy being sees Krishna in everything, and sees everything in Krishna, he knows that everything in the material universe is none other than his energy the fundamental principle of Krishna consciousness. Nothing can exist without Krishna, for He is the Supreme Lord. On this basis then develops love for Krishna, which involves and exceeds both awareness of the spiritual self and liberation. Because he is inundated with this absolute love, the holy being knows the fullness of “*to become one*” with Krishna, in the sense that the Lord has become everything for him. Once this intimate relationship is established between the Lord and his devotee, he experiences immortality. God, the Supreme Person, never leaves the vision of being holy; but never again does the latter take the risk of identifying with Him, which would be true spiritual suicide. Loved by this pure love, Krishna never hides from his devotee, any more than the latter never ceases to see him. Krishna consciousness is the highest happiness that the spiritualist can experience; this awareness that he has of the presence of Krishna in every being, in the form of the Supreme Soul, frees him from all fault.

The being who is aware of Krishna is the perfect realized soul. Because he has felt them himself, he understands everyone's joys and sorrows. He knows that pain arises from forgetting the bond that unites being with Krishna, and happiness comes from knowing the Lord; he knows that the Lord is the sole master of the fruit of man's acts, the sole possessor of countries and planets. He knows it to be conditioned by the three gunas; virtue, passion, ignorance, must, for having forgotten the link which unites it to Krishna, undergo material suffering from three sources. The saint, because he has the greatest happiness, strives to share Krishna consciousness with everyone, to make people understand how important it is to become Krishna conscious. Thus ensuring the happiness of each one, the accomplished spiritualist shows himself the most sincere friend, the greatest benefactor of men and the most

dear servant of the Lord. The holy being is the most perfect of realized souls, because he does not seek perfection for himself alone, but also for all beings. He never jealous of others. These traits of pure devotee of the Lord make him more perfect than the solitary meditator, only concerned with his own elevation.

Logos 336

Lord Krishna says:

“Because I am God, the Supreme Person, I know everything about the past, the present and the future. I also know all beings; but Me, nobody knows Me. All beings are born into illusion, tossed about by the dualities of desire and aversion. But the men free from these dualities, fruit of the illusion, the men who, in their past lives as in this life, were virtuous, the men in whom sin ended, these serve Me with determination. Through devotional service, they take refuge in Me, these intelligent men who strive to free themselves from old age and death. In truth, they are on a spiritual level: they have full knowledge of acts, spiritual or material. Who knows Me as the Supreme Lord, the very Principle of material manifestation, Source of heavenly beings and Master of all sacrifices, can, with fixed mind, even at the moment of dying, seize Me and know Me still”.

Logos 337

The Lord says: “The one that the forms of suffering here no longer affect, that the joys of life no longer intoxicate, that have left attachment, fear and anger, that is held to be a wise man with a firm mind”.

“The one that material pleasures no longer attract, who is no longer a slave to his desires, who has rejected all spirit of possession and who has freed himself from the false ego (of identification with the body), can alone know the perfect serenity”.

The keys to true happiness, joy, peace, inner calm, and accessibility to God, are: Love, kindness, compassion, kindness, honesty, impartiality, tolerance, altruism, humility, justice, righteousness, non-violence, and perseverance in the way of good. God will offer those who have them a peaceful, bright future, filled with happiness.

What can you do to approach and stay with God?

The Lord answers: “Always fill your mind with me, and become my pious servant. Be faithful, devoted, unwilling, and committed to my service. Just surrender to me. Don't

be afraid, because I'm with you. Don't look worried, for I am your God. I strengthen you, I come to your rescue, I support you with my triumphant right”.

Those who really want to know God, see him, hear him, and have the great honor of entering his heavenly abode, have only one thing to do: to love Him with all their heart and with all their spirit, surrender completely to him, take pleasure in doing his will and serve him with love and devotion. This is the major key. There is no other.

Logos 338

All goods, all possessions, must be put at the service of God. Human beings, and especially those who enjoy privileged living conditions, must consider that all the goods they possess have been given to them by God, the Supreme Person. Such riches are to be used in the service of the Lord through sacrifices made for His satisfaction. This is how to make use of goods and wealth.

Indeed, no one can obtain wealth, opulence, a good birth, an attractive body, a good education or a privileged position, without the mercy of the Supreme Lord. Also, those who have such benefits must show their gratitude to the Lord by worshiping Him and offering Him all that they have received from Him. Let a family, a people or a civilization thus show recognition, and the place where they are established becomes almost identical to Vaikuntha, the kingdom of God, free from the influence of the three kinds of suffering specific to the material universe. : Those coming from the body and the mind, those coming from other living beings, and those coming from the elements of material nature, hurricanes, earthquakes, drought etc... At the moment, Krishna consciousness gives itself the mission to allow all to recognize the supremacy of Lord Krishna. Everything one has should be considered a gift from the Lord, obtained by His grace. Everyone must participate in the devotional service offered to God in full awareness of Krishna. If one wishes to be happy and peaceful, regardless of status, as a man, woman, citizen, or representative of mankind, one must promote devotional service for the pleasure of Lord Krishna.

Logos 339

The criminal acts, the various killings of human beings, the wars, the massacre and the murder of animals perpetrated in slaughterhouses and other places, as well as those caused by hunters, abortions, will cause karma [law action-reaction or consequences of the action], from which their authors will suffer in their next life.

It's time to tell humans that there is a correlation between wars, the killing of animals in industrial slaughterhouses that exist around the world, or caused by hunters, the killing of human beings during terrorist acts, abortions and karma.

God condemns such acts from time immemorial, and asks men to stop with this insatiable desire to kill, because they will cause future calamities, world wars, epidemics, famines, earthquakes, hurricanes, floods, etc. ... Which will fall, because of the karma accumulated by the massacre of animals, on the societies which support such inhuman, appalling, unspeakable activities, in the eyes of Lord Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

Lord Krishna says: "You will die in a world war. You will be killed, you must be killed. You must be killed. Whether you are American, European, African, Asian, or others. You are so proud of your nationality, but whatever, you will be killed. This is the situation. You have killed so many animals now (also die en masse) as a result of a weapon of mass destruction, the atomic bomb, die".

Whoever kills will be killed in turn, that is the will of God. You will suffer blow for blow, because that will certainly happen. Divine laws are certainly fulfilled because they prevail over human laws. You created this detestable situation yourself, in other words, by massacring so many animals, human beings in various ways and during many abortions, you created karma such that you in turn must be massacred, on a battlefield for example, in an earthquake, during an epidemic, etc. In truth, these events take place by the supreme will of the Lord, the Sovereign Person. Sometimes men kill each other, and sometimes still protect each other.

Men do not know that beyond the laws of nature is the Supreme Lord, the sovereign master, and that under his command act the laws of nature. Therefore, whenever there is peace in the world, you should know that it is due to the good will of the Lord. Likewise, when society experiences some commotion, it must also be seen as the supreme will of the Lord. Not a blade of grass moves outside the will of the Lord. Whenever there is a transgression of the order established by the Lord, conflicts and wars between men and between nations arise. The surest way to achieve peace, therefore, is to use all things according to the order established by the Lord. This divine law enjoins us to act, to eat, to sacrifice and to do charity only for the Lord's greatest satisfaction. No one should do anything against their will. The value of an action is judged by the circumspection that is applied to it, so we must learn to distinguish acts pleasing to the Lord from those which cause displeasure. The criteria for action, therefore, lie in the satisfaction or dissatisfaction of the Lord. No room for whim; the Lord's pleasure alone should dictate our conduct. We must not take life

from anyone, human, animal or plant, and obey God, in order to be in fellowship with Him. Acting in communion with the Supreme Lord is the art of acting perfectly. This is why we have to surrender to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, because we cannot be free or independent from Him. We cannot go beyond the limits imposed by the laws of God, it is impossible.

If we surrender to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and serve him with love and devotion while doing his only will, then we will be truly happy, for the Lord is the source of true happiness, and the reservoir of blessings.

Logos 340

He who deeply loves God, obeys him, does his will, surrenders to him and serves him with love and devotion, enjoys the benevolent protection of God, the Supreme Person.

Sometimes we are surprised to learn that great wise men abandoned to the Lord go to the forest to practice devotional service or engage in meditation: how can they live like this, in the middle of the forest, without anyone do they watch over them?

Verily, such beings enjoy the benevolent protection of God, the Supreme Person. Thus, abandonment means accepting or firmly believing that God protects the soul that has surrendered to Him, wherever it may be; she never remains alone or without protection. In fact, whoever serves the Lord with devotion never remains unprotected, wherever in this universe he may be found. Whatever the dangers in this material world coming from living beings or from the elements of the material, even behavioral nature which will make the embodied being fall from the spiritual to the material, no one can protect us effectively except God Him -even. The ultimate refuge is in the Lord. Whoever seeks refuge in Him has the assurance of being protected. Krishna, God, the Supreme Person says:

“You can proclaim it with force, never My devotee (My devotee) will perish”.

Consequently, unless one is protected by the grace of the Lord, no protective measure will prove to be truly effective.

In the glorious days that preceded the advent of the present age, that of discord, quarrels, hypocrisy and sin, priests, spiritual guides or masters, cows, women, children and old people were all duly protected, and society as a whole benefited greatly:

- 1) The protection of priests and spiritual guides or masters ensures the maintenance of the institution par excellence, since it offers the safest method experimentally to raise all members of society to the level of spiritual life, to the perfection of existence.
- 2) The protection of the cow ensures an abundance of the most miraculous of all foods, milk, which refines the subtle tissues of the brain, and thus makes it possible to grasp the higher values of existence.
- 3) The protection of women preserves their chastity and, by the same token, the moral purity of society as a whole; thus can be conceived men of exemplary nature, capable of maintaining society in a state of peace, tranquility and progress.
- 4) The protection of the child gives any being who has obtained human form the best opportunity to take the path which will free him from the chains of matter. The child must be protected from the moment of conception by performing a purifying rite, which marks the beginning of a pure existence.
- 5) Protecting old people gives them the opportunity to prepare for a better life after death.

This protective regime, which covers the whole of society, is based on the traits that distinguish a civilization of accomplished men from a civilization of dogs and cats, even refined ones. It is strictly forbidden to kill a priest, a spiritual guide, a cow, a woman, a child or an old man; more: the slightest offense against them has the effect of shortening the existence of those who are guilty. In the present age, these principles are scarcely observed, hence the considerable decline, for all men, of longevity and the various disorders which they encounter.

The science of God also insists on the protection of women. From the moment, says the sacred text, where women, for not having been protected, become corrupt, an unwanted offspring is born. On the other hand, the one who offends a chaste woman will see misfortune fall on him, in the form of a reduction in the length of her life. These are some examples of the Lord's uncompromising laws.

Logos 341

The Lord said, Briefly, learn from Me how, if you act in the way that I am going to expose you, you can reach supreme perfection, the spiritual level. Entirely purified by intelligence, mastering the mind with determination, renouncing objects that delight the senses, freed from attachment and aversion, the man who lives in a secluded

place, who eats little and masters body and language, which always remains in contemplation (meditation), detached, without false ego, without vain power or vain glory, without lust or anger, which closes itself to material things, free from any feeling of possession, serene, this man finds himself raised to the level of spiritual realization. Whoever reaches the spiritual level realizes the Supreme Being at the same time, and finds infinite joy in it. Never does he grieve, never does he yearn for anything; he shows himself equal towards all beings. He then obtains to serve Me with pure love and devotion. Through devotional service, and only in this way, one can know Me as I am. And the being who, by such devotion, becomes fully aware of My Person, then enters My absolute Kingdom.

Although engaged in activities of all kinds, My devotee (my devotee), under My protection, reaches, by My grace, the eternal and imperishable Abode. In all your acts, depend only on Me, and always place yourself under My protection. This devotional service, perform it in full awareness of My Person. If you become aware of Me, all obstacles of conditioned existence, by My grace you will overcome them. If, however, you are not animated by such a consciousness, but by the false ego (by identifying with its body and seeking to dominate matter), shutting your ear to Me, you will be lost. If you do not act according to My directives, you will then be misled. Under the influence of illusion, you now refuse to act according to My instructions. But, constrained by your own nature, you will have to do the same. The Supreme Lord stands in the hearts of all beings, and directs their wanderings to all, each of whom is found on a machine (the body), made up of material energy. Surrender yourself entirely to Him. By his grace you will know absolute peace, and you will reach the eternal and supreme Abode. So I revealed to you the most secret knowledge. Think carefully, then act as you please.

[Krishna says we can do as we please. God, in fact, never deprives the individual of his tiny independence. A just intelligence must make us accept to act according to the directives of God. Thus, the firm and constant establishment in the consciousness of Krishna, which is the highest perfection of human life, will be facilitated.]

If I reveal this most secret part of knowledge to you, it is that you are My dear friend. Hear My word, for I say it for your good. Always fill your mind with Me, and become My devotee (my devotee), offer Me your homage, dedicate Me your adoration, and to Me you will come. That, I promise you, because you are My friend, infinitely dear. Leave all other forms of religion there, and just surrender yourself to Me. All the consequences of your faults, I will free you from them. Have no fear. This secret knowledge cannot be revealed to men who are neither austere, nor devoted, nor

engaged in devotional service, or who envy Me. For the one who teaches My devotees (my devotees) this supreme secret, progress in the service of devotion is assured, and, in the end, no doubt, it will come back to Me. None of My servants in this world is dearer to Me than he is, and no one will be dearer to Me. As for him who has listened to him with faith, without envy, he will free himself from the consequences of his guilty acts and will reach the planets where the virtuous live.

Logos 342

Lord Krishna, God, the Supreme Person says: “But you cannot see Me with your eyes that are yours (Material eyes). So I give you the divine eyes by which you can contemplate My inconceivable powers”.

Pure being does not aspire to see Krishna in any other form, than its original, primordial, personal, absolute form with two arms; however, if he happens to want to admire the universal form of the Lord only the latter, by his divine grace, can allow it. To see this form, it is not a matter of using one's mind as an instrument of vision, but of spiritual eyes, and that is why the Lord teaches to change his vision, not his mind. However, to respond to the wish of his devotee, Krishna grants him adequate vision so that he can see this form.

The holy beings who unite with Krishna a pure, spiritual relationship are attracted by its aspects of love, and not by an impersonal display of powers. The Lord's playmates, his friends, his parents never want to see his greatness. Pure devotion floods them so much that they even forget that Krishna is God, the Supreme Person; in their love exchanges with Him, they forget that He is none other than the Supreme Lord. In truth, the young boys who play with Krishna are not ordinary beings: they are all of the highest virtue, and it is only after very many existences dedicated to pious acts that they are granted to play thus in the company of the Lord. For them, Krishna is a close friend; they don't know that He's God.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, in addition to the signs which characterize him and which are visible in the palm of his hands and the soles of his feet, He has the eyes, the lips, the palate, the palms of his hands, the soles of his feet and the red to pinkish nails. He has a tuft of white hair on his broad chest, a peacock feather adorns his beautiful curly black hair, and to show his greatness, his glory, He can manifest his universal form in which the whole universe is found. The so-called Avatar who cannot manifest all this is just an impostor. Anyone who is truly sincere in his search for God,

the Supreme Person, Krishna, must understand that Krishna not only presented himself as the Supreme Being, but also revealed himself to be this Absolute.

If Krishna endows his devotee (or his devotee) with the power to know his universal form it is because the request of the latter (or the latter) is not motivated by personal desires, but it is in order to prove the authenticity of his statements. So in the future, men will be able to understand that Krishna has not only presented himself as Supreme Being theoretically and philosophically, but that He has also manifested himself as such. The devotee of Krishna must therefore confirm for the future the absolute supremacy of the Lord.

Logos 343

The Blessed Lord says: “This form, Mine, which now you contemplate, it is very difficult to see. Heavenly beings themselves constantly aspire to discover it, this form so dear”.

Krishna, after ending the revelation of its universal form, which is rare to see, teaches that one cannot achieve this vision through sacrifice, or other similar practices. Now the Lord indicates that his two-armed form is even more secret, more difficult to see. We can, strictly speaking, by adding a little devotional service to the various practices that are the study of the Vedas (the original sacred scriptures), severe asceticism, philosophical speculation, etc., see the universal form of the Lord; but without devotional service, it is impossible to see this radiant form with two arms. Now, beyond this universal form is the “*human*” form of Krishna, its form with two arms; and the latter is even more difficult to know, even for celestial beings as powerful as Brahma, or Siva. All these heavenly beings desire to see the Lord in this two-armed form.

It must be understood that disparaging Krishna in its two-armed form can only be done by a fool of the most common species, since celestial beings of the rank of Brahma and Siva aspire to see the Lord in this same form absolute primordial. His body is entirely spiritual, all of bliss and eternity, this body is nothing material. For those who seek to know Him, Krishna remains a problem because they know nothing about Him. Indeed, those who study the sacred writings with material eyes think that God is only an important historical figure, or a philosopher of vast learning. They don't see that He's nothing like an ordinary man. Some recognize his immense power, but believe that He must nevertheless have taken on a material body. They thus come to the conclusion that Absolute Truth is impersonal, formless, that Krishna, God

is only a borrowed personal aspect, related to material nature. This is to develop a material concept of the Supreme Lord, which is obviously wrong.

We have exposed it many times, Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is veiled by his internal power. He is entirely spiritual, his body and his Soul are One, without any difference. It cannot be seen by everyone. Only he can see and admire the soul to which He reveals himself. Only the submissive soul can truly know the Absolute Truth, Krishna, in its real, primordial, personal form with two arms. For spiritualists constantly engaged in Krishna consciousness, in the service of love and devotion offered to the Lord, their spiritual eyes open and Krishna is revealed to them. Such a revelation is not even accessible to celestial beings, who find it difficult to know Krishna. The most advanced among them always aspire to see it in its two-arm form. If it is extremely difficult to see the universal form of Krishna, a favor which is not granted to everyone, but even greater is the difficulty that one experiences in knowing one's personal form, that with two arms that only submissive souls, who have abandoned themselves to Krishna and who serve him with love and devotion, can see permanently and for eternity in his kingdom.

The Supreme Lord, Krishna specifies: "This Form that you see with your spiritual eyes, neither the simple study of the Vedas (the original sacred scriptures), nor the severe asceticism, nor the charitable acts, nor the ritual worship does not allow to know it. No one, by these paths, will see Me as I am".

In front of his parents, Vasudeva and Devaki, Krishna appeared first in a four-armed form, then in his two-armed form. For atheists or unbelievers, this is a mystery which is very difficult to unravel. Scholars who have contented themselves with studying the Vedas through speculation, or out of pure concern for academic knowledge, have only very limited access to understanding Krishna. And those who limit themselves to worship it officially, by a simple visit of formality to the place of worship, cannot understand the true nature of Krishna either. Only the service of devotion makes it possible to know the Lord in all his truth.

Lord Krishna adds: "It is only by serving Me with undivided love and devotion that one can know Me as I am, and likewise, see Me. Thus, and only thus, will we be able to unravel the mystery of My Person".

The only way to know, understand, and see Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, is to serve him with undivided love and devotion. This is what the Lord explains here very clearly, in order to show to unqualified commentators, who seek to penetrate the meaning of Bhagavad-gita (Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person) by

intellectual speculation, that their efforts are in vain. It is clearly stated here that anyone cannot see Krishna, much less the impersonalists who deny that He has a form, or understand how He was “born” of “parents”, in a form with four arms, immediately transformed by Him into a form with two arms. However, those versed in the study of the revealed writings can learn to know it in many ways. In these authentic Writings, there are many rules, many regulatory principles according to which to orient one's austerities, for those who really want to know Krishna. As for charitable acts, they must naturally address the devotees of Krishna, who are entirely taken up by the service of devotion, and thereby contribute to the propagation of the philosophy of Krishna, of Krishna consciousness throughout the world.. This Krishna consciousness is a blessing for all of humanity. He is the charitable Being par excellence, He whose spirit of charity shines with the most brilliance, because he distributes to all the love of Krishna, the love of God, love which, without Him, remains very difficult to access.

The personal forms of Krishna, two-armed and four-armed, differ in everything from its universal form, which is a temporary form. His four-arm form is that of Narayana, and his two-arm form is personal to Him. Both are spiritual, eternal, while its universal form is only temporary. Krishna changes from its universal form to its Narayana form, with four arms, then to its own, natural form, with two arms. He thus shows that his four-armed forms, and all the others mentioned in the revealed scriptures, are emanations of the original Krishna, two-armed. Krishna is therefore the source of all emanations. It is even distinct from these forms, from these emanations, a fortiori from its impersonal aspect. Even his form with four arms closest to Him, that of Maha-Visnu, lying on the cosmic ocean, and from which come out of innumerable galaxies engendered by his breathing, is an emanation of the Supreme Lord. So the form of Krishna is the personal form of God, the Supreme Person, all of eternity, knowledge and bliss, which the spiritualist must choose to worship. This form of Krishna is the original Supreme Person, source of all forms of Visnu, source of all forms of Avatars. Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the Absolute Truth, the One without second. He is not an Avatar but God Himself, the Supreme Person in his personal, original form. Nothing is greater than his form of Krishna. It is also the source of all celestial beings.

The pure devotees of the Lord, who are united to Him by various bonds of absolute love, have no attraction for its universal form. In these exchanges of absolute love, the Supreme Lord shows himself to his pure devotees in his original form of Krishna. Nothing is more dear to those engaged in devotional service than the two-armed form of the Lord, the Form of Krishna.

Lord Krishna ends by saying: “He who, freed from intellectual speculation and the defilement of his past acts, benevolent towards all beings, is absorbed in the service of devotion pure, this one comes to Me”.

“It is only through devotional service, and only in this way, that one can know Me as I am. And the being who, by such devotion, becomes fully aware of My Person, can then enter My absolute kingdom”.

Whoever desires to approach God in his supreme form of Krishna, on Krishnaloka, in the spiritual world, and aspires to bind himself intimately to Him, must, to do this, take the path that Himself indicates by this word. The only wish of the devotee is to be promoted to the spiritual world. And even there, he / she wants to access the highest spiritual planet, the supreme, Krishnaloka, Goloka Vrindavana, where Krishna permanently resides in its real, personal, original, supreme and absolute form.

Finally, the Lord specifies further: “For whom adores Me, abandons to Me all his acts and devotes himself to Me without sharing, absorbed in the service of devotion and constantly meditating on Me, for that one, I am the Liberator who will soon snatch him from the ocean of dead and rebirth”.

The Lord makes it clear here that He will very quickly free his devotees from the bonds of material existence. Devotional service leads man to realize the greatness of God, and to know that the individual soul distinct from the Supreme Lord is subordinate to him, that he has a duty to serve him, and that if not, he will have to serve maya, the energy of illusion. Only devotional service can allow us to approach the Supreme Lord. So one has to dedicate oneself entirely to Krishna, act only for Him and fully absorb one's mind in Him, thus to return to Him. It doesn't matter which activity you choose, but that it is dedicated to Krishna and to Him alone. This is the rule of devotional service. The holy being does not desire any completion other than the satisfaction of God, the Supreme Person. The mission of his life is to please Krishna, and he is ready to sacrifice everything for Him. The method is very simple: devote oneself to Krishna in his occupation while singing or reciting,

Haré Krishna, haré Krishna, Krishna Krishna, haré haré / Haré Rama, haré Rama, Rama Rama, haré haré

This song of the Holy Names of the Lord in Sanskrit means: “O Lord, O energy of the Lord, let me serve you”.

The Supreme Lord here promises to emerge without delay from the ocean of material existence the pure being thus dedicated to his service. The holy being can arrive in joy

and without difficulty at the supreme destination, which no other spiritual path allows to reach. One must abandon any other path of spiritual realization, and simply perform the service of devotion in Krishna consciousness; so one can reach the highest perfection of existence. The pure being does not have to worry about the guilty acts committed in his previous life, because the Supreme Lord even protects him in this respect. It is therefore useless to seek to liberate oneself, to achieve spiritual realization by oneself. Everyone take refuge with the Supreme Lord and Omnipotent, Sri Krishna, for such is the highest perfection of existence.

Logos 344

Lord Krishna says: “Since I am absolute, beyond the fallible and the infallible, since I am the greatest of all, the world and the Vedas (the original original scriptures) Celebrate Me as this Person Supreme. Whoever, free from doubts, knows Me thus, like God, the Supreme Person, that one, know it, his knowledge embraces everything. That is why with all his being he serves Me with love and devotion. What I am revealing to you now is the most secret part of the Vedic scriptures (the original holy scriptures, “the true gospel”). Whoever understands the content will know wisdom, and his efforts will lead him to perfection”.

There are many philosophical speculations on the real nature of living beings and of the Supreme and Absolute Truth. But Krishna teaches us that whoever knows him to be God, the Supreme Person, that one in truth knows everything. With imperfect knowledge, one can only speculate on the Absolute Truth; but he who has perfect knowledge, without wasting a second of his precious time, engages directly in Krishna consciousness, in the devotional service offered to the Supreme Lord.

The Lord explains here most clearly that this knowledge constitutes the essence of all the revealed scriptures. It must therefore be understood as the Supreme Lord gives it. Thus, the being will develop his intelligence and establish himself perfectly in absolute knowledge. In other words, by understanding this philosophy which deals with God, the Supreme Person, and by engaging in his spiritual and absolute service, anyone can be washed from all the defilements marked by the three gunas. ; virtue, passion and ignorance. The path of devotional service is intimately linked to spiritual understanding, and no material defilement can remain where it is practiced. The devotional service offered to the Lord, and the Person of the Lord, because both are spiritual, are one and the same. Devotional service, in fact, comes from the inner energy of the Lord. It is said of the Lord that he is the sun, and of ignorance, the

darkness. And where devotional service is present, appropriately directed by an authentic spiritual master, there can be no question of ignorance.

During the service of devotion performed in the company of pure beings, fully absorbed in Krishna consciousness, certain elements must be completely dominated, in particular our weaknesses of heart. The first, which brings about the first fall, lies in the desire to dominate material nature. It has the effect of leading the holy being to abandon the service of love and devotion offered to the Supreme Lord. And when this tendency to dominate material nature increases, then the second weakness manifests itself: attachment to matter and to the possession of matter. The problems of material existence come from these weaknesses of the heart.

All beings must adopt Krishna consciousness, engage in devotional service; thus, they will acquire intelligence and become pure. Unless we come to this level where we know and understand Krishna and where we engage in the service of love and devotion to his Divine person, we have not reached perfect intelligence, even if it appeared to ordinary people. The Lord indicates that it is very difficult to know Krishna until one is freed from all the consequences of his sins. To understand, we must first wash of all defilement, of all guilty acts. But the power and purity of the service of love and devotion is such that once one commits to it, one naturally reaches the level where one is freed from sin.

Logos 345

True liberation is spiritual. It is to be totally and definitively freed from the cycle of repeated deaths and rebirths. It is to obtain more than the liberation from personal, social or political constraints, and it is also to break the chains which keep us prisoners of our body and of conditioning by matter in this material world.

According to the teachings of God, the real purpose of life is to achieve this liberation. Indeed, we wander in this material world, life after life, taking birth in different bodies and species, undergoing each time the suffering inherent in birth, illness, old age and death. When we incarnate in the lower species, like terrestrial, aquatic animals or plants, we find ourselves covered with a veil of ignorance that is too thick to allow us to wonder why this is happening to us or to try to free us from it. But human life offers us higher intelligence and the possibility of questioning ourselves so as to embark on the path of spiritual enlightenment and reach the final goal, liberation. The spiritual master servants of God enjoin us to commit ourselves to it quickly, before this life comes to an end so as not to waste this chance.

Liberation is the return of the incarnated being, once it has freed itself from all material conception of existence, to its original spiritual condition. Human life offers itself precisely as an opportunity to develop the qualities necessary to obtain this spiritual freedom. But alas, under the influence of illusory material energy, man most often identifies these few years of an ephemeral existence with his permanent condition. Thus misled, he deceptively takes on all the objects of attachment that Maya, the energy of illusion presents to him: his nation, his lands, his home, his children, his wife, her husband, his wealth, etc. Always and only under the dictation of Maya, he enters hostility with others to protect all his so-called possessions. Conversely, cultivating spiritual knowledge, he will understand that there is no link between him and all these objects, and will therefore break his material attachments. However, this accomplishment becomes possible as soon as we come into contact with the devotees and devotees of the Lord, who alone have the power to inject the spiritual sound to the depths of the heart of the spiritual being embodied lost, in this way putting end in him suffering and illusion.

As long as we remain in the material universe, it is our duty to comply with the Lord's instructions, and if His grace allows us to be released from the clutches of matter, then we can, in the released state, continue to serve him with love and devotion. Our material condition does not allow us to see the Lord, or even to know our true identity, because we are deprived of spiritual vision. But if we break our bonds with this material condition, find our original spiritual form, and then we can see our own selves, as well as the Lord, face to face. This is the method which allows the afflicted beings to be relieved by the action of intransigent material laws as they manifest themselves through the four relentless factors of material existence; birth, illness, old age and death.

Humming the song of the Saints Krishna names: Haré Krishna, haré Krishna, Krishna Krishna, haré haré / Haré Rama, haré Rama, Rama Rama, haré haré.

This sublime song in Sanskrit means: "O Lord, O energy of the Lord, let me serve You"

To hum this sublime song of the Holy Names of the Lord, to surrender to Him and to serve Him with love and devotion, makes it possible to break the chains which hold us prisoners of matter and this material world, in order to go to God in his kingdom, live by his side and see him face to face for eternity.

In truth, at the time of liberation the self continues to exist, but in a state of purity and freedom. In the material world, we create a false self, which prompts us to identify with our material body. This is how we come to consider ourselves Americans,

Europeans, Africans, whites, blacks, young or old etc. Under the influence of matter, we also identify with thoughts and agitations of the mind, all ephemeral. In reality, the self has its own eternal identity as well as a spiritual form, beyond the realm of matter. At the time of liberation, we abandon this feeling of false ego (which consists in identifying with one's body and acting in the bodily concept of existence), located beyond the mind and the material body, to realize our true spiritual nature. It is the liberated self that can taste the joys of the nectar of immortality. Liberation without the individual self is like spiritual suicide. In truth, upon liberation, the individual self, the spiritual soul) leaves its body and continues to exist to enjoy a life of freedom, eternity, knowledge and bliss.

As soon as he acts in the consciousness of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, the incarnate being is freed, freed from the frightening intricacies of matter. No soul conditioned by matter really knows what to do or not to do, but the being who acts in the consciousness of God knows the true freedom of the act, because for him, action is suggested from within him by Krishna, and strengthens him in the service of love and devotion offered to God. True freedom is to act freely for God, and to enjoy serving Him with love and devotion.

Logos 346

The Supreme Lord wishes to see all the beings of this material world happy, it is for this reason that He especially wants us to return to his eternal kingdom, our true original home.

Whenever a material galaxy is destroyed, all living beings find refuge in the body of Karanodakasayi Visnu, plenary manifestation of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and when creation takes place again, they come out of his body in different forms in order to resume their activities. The beings that come into the material universe must be corrected; all the inhabitants of this world have revolted against the service of the Lord, so that they must remain here in perpetual conditioning and be reborn there endlessly. They have, of course, the possibility of being released, but souls embodied and conditioned by matter, not knowing how to take advantage of this opportunity which is offered to them, continue to seek the pleasures of the senses. They must then, as a punishment, be born and die repeatedly. This is the law of nature.

The Lord said: "The energy that constitutes the three attributes of material nature; virtue, passion, ignorance, this divine energy which is Mine, one cannot, without difficulty, exceed it, but which surrenders to Me easily crosses its limits. Beings, in the

world of conditions (the one in which we live), are eternal fragments of My Person. But because they are conditioned, they fight fiercely against the six senses and, among them, the mind.”

The incarnated person's struggle for subsistence in this material world is the result of his rebellious nature, and unless he surrenders to Krishna, he must continue this fight. Anyone who does not reach this level must forever pursue their material existence, sometimes on the upper planets, heavenly, sometimes on the lower planets, in hell. Sometimes the conditioned soul sinks into ignorance, sometimes it experiences some relief when it partially frees itself from it. This is the life of the prisoner of this world.

The Lord adds: “For those who teach My devotees this supreme secret, progress in the service of devotion is assured, and, in the end, it will return to Me without any doubt. None of My servants in this world is dearer to Me than he is, and no one will be dearer to Me.”

God, the Supreme Person, wants us all to be happy, but we cannot be happy outside of Him, because we are tiny fragments, integral parts of his Divine Person. We must therefore go and join it without delay, and from now on, by our consciousness of Krishna or consciousness of God, put it in our mind, constantly think of Him.

Humanity has forgotten that happiness in all its forms rests in the Person of the Sovereign Lord, since it is the ultimate source of everything and the reservoir of all blessings. However, it is only by renewing the bond of love that unites us to Him that we can taste unhindered complete and perfect happiness. And only the company of the Lord will be able to free us from this fatal material existence.

Through such activities, the preacher, or whoever strives to spread Krishna consciousness, is recognized by God, the Supreme Person. This is a true charity.

However, we must not forget that the real purpose of existence consists above all of knowing God as He really is, renewing the bond that unites us to Him, and finally returning to his kingdom, all of bliss, of knowledge and eternity.

The Lord also said:

“I wish to see happy all the beings of this world”.

“Whoever knows the Absolute of My Advent and My Acts will no longer have to be reborn in the material universe. After leaving his body, he will enter My Eternal Kingdom”.

“Whoever, at the hour of death, leaves his body remembering Me alone, immediately reaches My kingdom, has no doubt”.

“To those who always serve me and adore me with love and devotion, I give the intelligence thanks to which they can come to Me”.

“For whom adores Me, abandons Me all his acts and devotes himself to Me without sharing, absorbed in the service of devotion and constantly meditating on Me, for that one I am the liberator, who will soon snatch him from the ocean of deaths and rebirths”.

Logos 347

This is how a just being, a wise man, behaves.

God treats all living beings, celestial beings, human beings, animals and plants in the same way, no matter the shape of their body, their material envelope, and their color. He does not favor or favor anyone, because He gives everyone the same thing and everyone offers the same benefits.

The humble sage, enlightened by pure knowledge, sees with equal eye the virtuous nobleman, the human being, the cow, the elephant, the ant and the plant. The just nobleman rejects the caste system, and does not establish segregation either between communities, races, or between living, human, animal, or plant species. He makes no difference between whites, blacks, reds, yellows and mestizos, because he does not see the body form, but the spiritual entity, the soul, which is there. Knowing that God is present in the hearts of all living beings in the form of the Supreme Soul also called the Holy Spirit, the just man, the wise, sees each one of them in relation to the Supreme Eternal, Krishna. We call realized soul, the being to whom spiritual knowledge and the realization of this knowledge give fullness. He has reached the spiritual level and has self-control.

With an equal eye he sees gold, pebble and clod of earth. Even higher, he who sees with equal eyes the indifferent, the benefactor and the envious, the friend and the enemy, the virtuous and the sinner.

This is how the children of God behave, and all those who are spiritually very advanced.

These righteous holy beings always treat all living beings, humans, animals, and plants, on an equal footing and do not differentiate between them, between the

upper or lower social classes. They see each living being as a spiritual soul, an integral part of the Supreme Lord. When they look at a living being, human, animal or vegetable, it is not the envelope of matter that they see, but the spiritual soul which is inside these different bodies and alongside which God stands in its form of Supreme Soul also called Holy Spirit. So they are qualified to seek Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

Understanding that the Lord is the best friend of all living beings, they act as friends of all, in the name of the Supreme Lord. They make no difference between such and such a human being, such or such nation, such or such community, such or such living being, human, animal or vegetable.

This is pure vision, the right attitude and the perfect expression of love.

These are some of the qualities of a holy being.

A holy being able to enter the kingdom of God, is very tolerant and good towards all living beings, celestial, human, animals and plants. He is impartial, and gives kindness to human beings, as well as to animals and plants. He will not commit stupidity to kill an animal to feed a man, or to destroy or even burn trees only to carry out new cultures and thus to extend his lands. The destroyer forgets that by doing so he kills many living things that live among trees, close to the ground or underground. He is kind to all living things and has no enemies. It is calm and peaceful. These are the qualities of those who have access to the kingdom of God. By cultivating these qualities, human beings gradually progress towards liberation, until they reach the kingdom of God.

The perfect knowledge that leads to God.

He whose intelligence and mind, refuge and faith rest in God, sees pure knowledge to rid him of all his doubts. He then takes a firm step on the path of liberation and salvation.

He whose thoughts, intelligence and faith remain fixed on God, taking complete refuge in Him, is freed from doubt and has a perfect knowledge of all that relates to the absolute, God. He knows himself to be ONE with the Lord and distinct from Him. Armed with this spiritual knowledge, he surely progresses on the path of liberation.

It is in the consciousness of God that knowledge and peace reach their peak. The man of faith bathed in absolute knowledge and master of his senses, knows the highest spiritual peace.

One whose acts are steeped in devotion, the pure soul, master of his senses and his mind, is dear to everyone, and all are dear to him. Although always active, he never falls into the traps of karma. He puts his words and his body, his mind and his intelligence at the service of the Lord, in the conscience of God, is perfectly liberated in this world, even if his actions seem material.

The Lord says: "Serenity, simplicity, gravity, self-control and purity of thought, such are the austerities of the mind".

To make the mind austere is to detach it from the pleasures of the senses. We have to train him so that he always thinks of the good of others. The best way to do this is to impose the thought gravity on it, that is, never let it deviate from Krishna consciousness or inhabit the pleasures of the senses. In terms of purity, let's know that purifying yourself is to become aware of Krishna, God. Serenity, or satisfaction of the mind, will only be obtained if one rejects any thought of material enjoyment. The more we think about these material pleasures, the more the mind lacks its own satisfaction. In the age in which we live, men vainly absorb their thoughts in the exploitation of the different ways to enjoy the senses; so it is impossible for them to know this peace of mind. The best will be to orient the mind to the original scriptures, *"the true gospel"*. We can absorb the beneficial knowledge they contain and thus purify ourselves. The mind must still be free from duplicity, engaged in thoughts for the good of all, and such is the simplicity of the mind. One calls gravity of the mind, or silence, the constant absorption of one's thoughts in spiritual realization, and the conscious man of Krishna, who observes this practice rigorously, is therefore perfectly silent in this sense. Mastery of the mind, hence self-control, consists of detaching it from material enjoyment. As for purity of mind, as of all existence, it proceeds from righteousness, from frank and direct behavior. And the whole of all these practices constitutes the austerity of the mind.

The Lord adds: "Practiced with faith by men whose goal is not to obtain for themselves some material benefit, but to satisfy the Supreme (God), the triple union of these austerities proceeds from Virtue".

The Lord also specifies: "The charity that duty dictates, done without expecting anything in return, in just conditions of time and place, and to whom is worthy, this charity, it is said to be accomplished under the sign of virtue".

The original scriptures recommend charity for men engaged in spiritual activities. Nowhere do they support indiscriminate charity. The goal of charity must be spiritual perfection. It is therefore advisable to do charity at a place of pilgrimage and during a

solar or lunar eclipse, or at the end of the month, or even to a priest and qualified spiritual master, to a hermit spiritual guide, or in a temple, church, etc. In addition, we should not expect anything in return. Charity is sometimes given to the poor out of compassion, but if the poor to whom it is given are not worthy, then no spiritual benefit is received. In other words, indiscriminate charity is not in accordance with spiritual texts.

Logos 348

Pure love for God is the ultimate goal of existence.

Our thoughts and desires at the time of death are mainly determined by the sum of desires, memories, thoughts, words and deeds of our entire life. It is our present actions, our desires and our present state of mind, which determine our future condition. Thus, spiritually absorbed in the service of Krishna during our present life, we will have by leaving our "*present carnal envelope*" a spiritual body, and no longer material.

Humming the song of the Saints Krishna names: Haré Krishna, haré Krishna, Krishna Krishna, haré haré / Haré Rama, haré Rama, Rama Rama, haré haré.

This sublime song in Sanskrit means: "O Lord, O energy of the Lord, let me serve you".

The chanting of the Holy Names of Krishna is the best way to achieve absolute existence. The ultimate good is love for Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. The ultimate goal and the ultimate fruit of singing or reciting the harsh hymn Krishna is to fully realize who God is, and to develop pure love for Him.

The more our consciousness is purified by the chanting of the Holy Names of Krishna, the more our constant spiritual progress will be reflected in our conduct. As soon as the sun appears on the horizon, an ever-increasing heat and light accompany it. Likewise, as the realization of the Holy Name of Krishna awakens in our hearts, this growing spiritual awareness manifests in all facets of our personality.

Finally, the bond of eternal love that unites God and the living being is restored.

Before descending into the material universe, each soul enjoyed a unique spiritual relationship with the Lord. This bond of love surpasses a thousand times in its intensity, all material love.

Pure love for Krishna, God, the Supreme Person exists from all eternity in the hearts of all beings. We don't have to draw it from anywhere but us. And when the heart is purified by the chanting of the Holy Names and listening to the glories of the Supreme Lord, the being then awakens naturally.

Our natural and eternal condition in the spiritual world allows us to live in the intimate presence of God and to serve him with love and devotion. The pure devotee and the pure devotee, who have such a spiritual affection for the Supreme Lord, Krishna, are bathed in transcendental ecstasy.

It is then that the heart becomes resplendent like the sun, because when the devotee and the devotee become thus pure, from their heart springs rays of ecstatic love, scents of love for God.

Logos 349

The Lord teaches us how to meditate by focusing our thoughts on His Divine Person.

By the practice of the mastery of the breath one can eliminate the defilement of his physiological condition, and by the concentration of the mind, free oneself from any guilty act. By the discipline of the senses, one can escape from the contact of matter, and by meditation on God, the Sovereign Person, one can free oneself from the grip of the three attributes or modes of influences of material nature (virtue, passion, ignorance), source of material attachment. When the mind is thus purified by this yoga practice, it is then necessary to focus on the tip of the nose, with half-closed eyes, and to contemplate the form of the Sovereign Lord.

The Sovereign Lord shows a smiley, lotus-like face, with eyes with reddish shades like the inside of a lotus, as well as a dark complexion like the petals of the blue lotus. In three of his hands, He carries a conch shell, a disc and a mace. A silky fabric, bright yellow of the lotus filaments, girds her loins. on his chest, He wears the Srivatsa, a tuft of white hairs, and the Kaustubha jewel, resplendent, hangs from his neck. He also wears a garland of pretty deer flowers around his neck, around which buzzes a swarm of bees intoxicated by its sweet scent. The parent also has a superb pearl necklace, a crown and pairs of armbands, bracelets and ankle rings. A belt surrounds his loins and hips, and He stands on the lotus of the heart of his devotee. Its appearance is most charming, and its serene appearance delights the eyes and the soul of the holy beings who contemplate it.

The Lord eternally enjoys an unspeakable beauty, and He is worthy of the worship of the inhabitants of all the planets. His youth is eternal, and He is always eager to spread his blessings on his devotees. The glories of the Lord are always worth singing because they enhance those of his devotees. We must therefore meditate on the Sovereign Lord as well as on his devotees; one will have to meditate on its eternal form until the mind becomes stable. Thus constantly absorbed in the service of devotion, the spiritualist sees the Lord standing, lying, sitting in front of him or moving, because his Entertainment always turns out to be wonderful and attractive.

When he fixes his mind on the eternal form of the Lord, the spiritualist should not look with his whole body, but rather focus his thoughts on each of the distinct parts of his form.

The holy being must first focus his mind on the lotus-like feet of the Lord, marked with the signs of lightning, the staff of the mahout, the banner and the lotus flower. The splendor of their marvelous ruby-like nails recalls the curved line of the moon and dispels the dense darkness of the heart.

Already blessed, Siva is all the more so because he carries on his head the sacred waters of the Ganges, which has its source in the water which has bathed the lotus feet of the Lord. Now, these feet act like lightning which shatters the mountain of sins accumulated in the mind of the meditating saint with its repeated blows. So it takes a long time to meditate on the lotus-like feet of the Lord.

The spiritualist must also fix in his heart the activities of Laksmi, the goddess of fortune, who receives the worship of all celestial beings and who is the mother of Brahma, the supreme being in this world. You can always see her massaging the legs and thighs of the Absolute Lord, serving Him with care.

The spiritualist must then absorb his mind in meditation on the thighs of the Sovereign Lord, who represent the source of all energy. These are of a blue level, comparable to the brightness of the flax flower, and they seem even more graceful when the Lord is mounted on Garuda (The gigantic bird on the back of which Visnu moves).

The spiritualist also likes to contemplate his rounded hips, wrapped around a belt resting on the exquisite yellow silk fabric reaching down to his ankles. Then, the spiritualist must meditate on the navel of the Lord, located in the center of his abdomen and like the moon. From this navel, which represents the foundation of the entire galaxy, grows the lotus stem which contains all the different planetary systems, and whose flower serves as residence for Brahma, the first being created (the

demiurge and regent of our galaxy). Likewise, he must focus on the Lord's nipples, like a pair of ravishing emeralds tinged with opaline tones under the effect of the radiance emanating from the pearly necklaces that decorate his chest.

The spiritualist must then meditate on the chest of the Sovereign Lord, home of the goddess Maha-Laksmi; the Lord's chest is the source of all transcendent bliss for the mind as well as total satisfaction for the eyes. He must then engrave in his mind the neck of the Lord, He adores the whole universe; His neck highlights the beauty of the Kaustubha jewel adorning his chest.

The spiritualist must still meditate on the four arms of the Lord, which represent the source of all the powers of the celestial beings who govern the various functions of material nature. He must then focus on the sparkling ornaments of his arms, which were polished by the gyratory movement of Mount Mandara. He must also duly contemplate the Lord's disc, the sudarsana-cakra, which has a thousand rays and shines with dazzling brightness, as well as its conch, like a swan in the palm of his lotus-like hand.

The spiritualist must meditate on the mass of the Lord, who is called Kaumodaki and who is very dear to Him. This mass crushes the demonic warriors, always bellicose, and it is stained with their blood. He must also meditate on the magnificent garland hanging from the Lord's neck, which is constantly surrounded by soft buzzing bees. He must also meditate on the Lord's pearl necklace, which is considered to represent pure souls constantly absorbed in his service.

The spiritualist must then meditate on the expression of the lotus-like face of the Lord, who shows his different forms in this world out of compassion for his anxious devotees. His nose is prominent, and his cheeks, crystal clear, are lit by the oscillation of his pendants of sparkling alligator-shaped ears.

The spiritualist must then meditate on the radiant face of the Lord, framed by curls of hair and embellished by his lotus-like eyes and his dancing eyebrows. A lotus surrounded by bees and a couple of fish frolicking in the wave would be ashamed of their grace before his.

The spiritualist must contemplate with deep devotion the compassionate glances which the eyes of the Lord frequently cast, for they relieve the three formidable forms of suffering [Those from the body and the mind, those caused by other living entities, and those which have material nature originates; hurricanes, strong winds, heavy rain, extreme cold, etc., under the impetus of the beings of the upper planets,

who govern the various functions of material nature.] who overwhelm its devotees. These same looks, accompanied by loving smiles, abound in grace.

Likewise, the spiritualist must meditate on the kindness of the Lord, Sri Hari (one of the innumerable Name of Krishna), that smile which, for all those who bow before Him, dries up the ocean of tears from more intense pain. He must still meditate on his arched eyebrows manifested by his internal power in order to charm the god of pleasure for the good of the wise.

With devotion steeped in love and affection, the spiritualist must meditate from the bottom of his heart on the laughter of Sri Visnu; this laughter is so captivating that one can easily meditate on it, and when the Supreme Lord laughs thus, one can then see his small teeth, like buttons of Jasmine tinted of pink by the splendor of his lips. Having dedicated his mind to this meditation, the spiritualist should no longer wish to see anything else.

By following this path, the spiritualist gradually develops a pure love for the Sovereign Lord, Sri Hari. In the course of his progress on the path of devotional service, the hairs of his body come to stand up under the effect of extreme joy, and he is bathed in a constant stream of tears caused by his intense love. Gradually, even his mind, which he used to lure the Lord just as one lures a fish to a hook, renounces all material activity. When the mind is thus perfectly rid of all material defilement and detached from all material objective, it becomes like the flame of a lamp. He then truly unites with the mind of the Supreme Lord, and can be perceived as being One with Him, being freed from the flow of combined material influences. Thence located at the highest spiritual level, the mind cuts itself off from all material reaction and establishes itself in its own glory, beyond any material conception of happiness and unhappiness. At this time, the spiritualist realizes the truth of his relationship with God, the Supreme Person. He discovers that the joys and sorrows attributed to his own being, like their interactions, are in fact the only false ego, which is a product of ignorance.

Because it has regained its real identity, the perfectly realized soul is not aware of how the material body moves or acts, any more than a drunk man is really aware of being dressed or not. The Sovereign Lord in person now takes charge of the body as well as the senses of a liberated spiritualist, so that his functions are maintained until his destiny is fulfilled. The freed saint, who has awakened to his natural and eternal position and thus finds himself established in samadhi (spiritual ecstasy, spiritual bliss, constant meditation on Lord Krishna), the highest level of perfection of yoga, no longer sees the products of his material body as his own. He therefore keeps the

activities of this body for as many manifestations of a dream. Out of deep affection for family and wealth, we will see a son or money as his own, and out of affection for the material body, we will consider the same in the same way. But in truth, just as one can understand that family and wealth are different from oneself, the liberated person knows that he is different from his body. Fire itself is distinguished from flames, sparks and smoke, even if all of these elements are intimately linked due to the fact that they come from the same burning wood.

The Sovereign Lord, known as Param Brahman (the Supreme Person), is the real observer, and He is distinguished from the individual soul, which is united to the senses, the five elements and consciousness.

The spiritualist must see in every manifestation a single soul, because everything that exists proceeds from the different energies of the Supreme Being. So the sage must see all beings with an equal eye, without any distinction. This is the realization of the Supreme Soul. Just as fire manifests itself in different kinds of wood, the purely spiritual soul, under different conditions created by the gunas (the three attributes or modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion ignorance), manifests itself in various bodies.

Thus the spiritualist can become a realized soul after having overcome the insurmountable spell of maya (The energy of illusion) which presents itself both as the cause and the effect of the material manifestation and which very difficult to understand.

Logos 350

God teaches us how to come to him and enter his kingdom.

I will now instruct you in the way of salvation, which requires continence, for the practice of union and communion with God consists in detaching oneself from all activity of the senses. It is by closing the doors of the senses, by keeping the mind fixed on the heart and by maintaining the vital air at the top of the head, that one establishes himself there.

Thus established in this practice, and pronouncing the sacred syllable Om, supreme alliance of letters, the one who, at the moment of leaving the body thinks of Me, God, the Supreme Person, that one, without a doubt, will reach the spiritual planets.

Thus, in Me Krishna, in My personal form, always absorb your thoughts, without failing to fight, as a warrior should. Dedicating your actions to Me, turning your mind and intelligence to Me, without a doubt you will come to Me. He who always remembers Me, the Supreme Lord, and meditates on Me, without straying from the way, no doubt comes to Me. We must meditate on the Supreme Lord as the Omniscient Being, the oldest, the Master and sustains him of all, who, even more tenuous than the most tenuous, is inconceivable, beyond material intelligence, and remains still a person. Resplendent like the sun, He transcends this world of darkness.

Because constantly absorbed in devotional service, the one who always remembers Me, without deviation, reaches Me without difficulty. When they have reached Me, the spiritualists imbued with devotion, these noble souls, having thus raised themselves to the highest perfection, never again return to this transitory world (the material universe), where suffering reigns.

It is only through devotional service, and only thus, that I can be known as I am. And the being who, through such devotion becomes fully aware of My Person, can then enter My absolute kingdom.

My pure devotees are charmed at the sight of My various forms, by the radiance of My face, and the unspeakable grace of My body. My laughter, My entertainment as well as My gaze fascinate them so much that they constantly absorb their thoughts in Me, and their life, they abandon Me. Because they have not aspired to any form of liberation or material enjoyment, I take them to Me, among My eternal companions, in My absolute kingdom.

The Lord teaches :

After having left his body, the holy servant (the holy servant) no longer receives a material body, but returns to the kingdom of God where he receives a spiritual body similar to that of the eternal companions of the Lord whose example he followed.

When the purified saint (the purified saint) is ready, what is commonly called death occurs, but which is ultimately only a sudden change of body. To the pure sage, this change is like lightning, which is simultaneously accompanied by bright light. By the supreme will, he develops a spiritual body the very moment he leaves the material body.

Note, however, that even before death, the pure sage is freed from all material ties, and that he possesses, due to its permanent contact with the Lord, a fully spiritualized body.

Impersonalists (those who believe only in the spiritual impersonal aspect of God, that is, without form), because they reject all contact with the Lord, they do not obtain a spiritual body suitable for spiritual action, but remain simple spiritual sparks, melted in the dazzling radiance which emanates from the spiritual body of the Supreme Lord.

The pure soul, devoid of fear, crosses each of the layers of the material cosmos to finally reach the absolute atmosphere where everything participates in one and the same spiritual identity, the spiritual world. From there, she accesses one of the spiritual planets, where she assumes a form in all points identical to that of the Lord, and where she engages in his service of absolute love.

This is the highest perfection devotional, beyond which the pure soul has nothing to desire or attain.

The Lord is the completed form of eternity, knowledge and bliss. The spiritual planets are also forms of eternity, knowledge and bliss, and the holy beings admitted into the kingdom of God each obtain there a body of eternity, knowledge and bliss.

Thus these various spiritual elements do they not stand out. The abode, the Name, the Fame, the Entourage, etc., of the Lord all participate in the same spiritual and absolute nature.

But first of all, we must free ourselves from the material existence in which we are chained.

Let us surrender ourselves to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and serve Him with love and devotion, and at the death of our material body we will regain our spiritual body through which we will enter the kingdom of Krishna, all knowledge, bliss and eternity.

This is the true resurrection.

In truth, liberation is to return to its original spiritual form. It is the return of being, once it has freed itself from all material conception of existence, to its original spiritual condition. It is to see the chains which hold us prisoners of matter break, and thus to regain true freedom.

This is the true resurrection.

Only the Eternal Supreme is able to offer liberation (the Salvation), and no one else. The Five (5) forms of liberation are:

- 1°) Impersonal liberation, which consists of merging into the radiance emanating from the supreme body of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. The wise never accept this form of liberation.
- 2°) The liberation which allows to live on the same planet as the Lord.
- 3°) The liberation which gives the same bodily features as the Lord.
- 4°) The liberation which allows to benefit from same opulence as the Lord.
- 5°) The liberation which allows one to live in the company of the Lord.

Become aware of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, or spiritually enlightened, and engage in his service of absolute love, such are the true signs of liberation.

By mercy, the Lord helps his devotee in spite of himself.

The Lord certainly strives to give all protection to the holy beings, who have forsaken everything to serve him.

Another point to note, is that the attachment to the home, to his wife, to his children, to his friends, to social relations and to material love, does not lead to obtaining the favor of God, the Person Supreme. He who remains attached to the home because of material pleasures cannot become a pure being, a pure devotee. It may happen that a pure devotee remains at home, with his wife and children, out of habit or attraction, but at the same time wishes to serve the Supreme Lord to the best of his ability.

The Lord then does in sort of withdrawing the objects of his attachment and thus freeing him from this bondage to the home, his wife, his children, his friends, etc. This is a special mercy granted to the pure being, to the pure devotee, to bring him back to God, in his original home.

The wheel of material existence.

The material mind which covers the soul, leads him from one form of life to another. This is called "*the wheel of material existence*".

The activities of the mind under the influence of material nature are the cause of happiness and unhappiness in this world of dense matter. Blinded by illusion, the soul eternally pursues its existence conditioned by matter under different names. Those in this situation are called eternally conditioned beings. In sum, the mind is the origin of matter-conditioned existence.

This is why the practice of union with God as a whole is aimed at securing mastery of the mind and the senses. Once the mind is mastered, the senses are mastered automatically, and the soul is saved from the consequences of righteous or ungodly action. If one places the mind at the feet of Lord Krishna, the senses will automatically be employed in his service, and when he absorbs his mind and senses in the service of love and devotion that he offers to God, the individual being naturally becomes aware of Him.

He who always meditates on Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, becomes a perfect transcendent spiritualist.

The mind is conditioned by the material nature, and in view of its great power it covers over individual soul and plunges it into the waves of material existence.

When the mind and the senses are purified, the whole existence is purified, and then one frees oneself from all material designations. We cease to consider ourselves as a celestial being, a human being, an animal, a Christian, a Muslim, an African, a European, or an Asian, etc. When the senses and the mind become purified and when one becomes fully absorbed in the service of Krishna, one can be freed from this material world and return to God, to our original abode in the eternal and absolute realm of the Supreme Lord, Krishna.

A liberated being, whose consciousness is established in Krishna, does not really live in this material world, even if he is still there.

He who finds himself absorbed in the consciousness of God, the consciousness of Krishna, is a liberated being. This one no longer has any real connection with the material world. Whoever attains the spiritual and absolute level frees himself from the cycle of repeated deaths and rebirths. The simple fact of knowing the absolute nature of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, releases from the chains of the cycle of death and rebirth. When he leaves his material body, the liberated being then returns to his original home, located in the kingdom of God.

Let us surrender ourselves to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and serve Him with love and devotion, and at the death of our body we will regain our spiritual body through which we will enter the kingdom of Krishna, all with knowledge, bliss and eternity. This is the true resurrection.

Surrender to God and devotional service is the sure way to approach Krishna, to enter into his absolute kingdom and to see him face to face.

He who dwell with God is near the fire, and he that is far from the Supreme Lord is far from the kingdom of God.

No one can approach God unless he first purifies himself of all the consequences of his faults, of his sins.

Only those who evolve at the level of pure virtue can approach God, know him as he is and serve him with love and devotion. Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the ultimate abode, the ultimate refuge, the sovereign purifier and purest of all purities.

To approach it one must be perfectly pure, and for this purpose is required the morality and ethics.

This is why God says *“Be holy as I am Saints”*.

This is also why it is forbidden to have illicit sex, outside marriage, to eat meat, fish and eggs, to consume drugs and all intoxicants such as alcohol, tobacco, caffeine, marijuana, coffee, tea, and to indulge in games of chance, money or monetary speculation, which are the four pillars of sin.

Who knows how to avoid these four pillars of sin can remain pure. Krishna consciousness, God consciousness, is based on this morality. Anyone who cannot follow the above principles will fall spiritually and sink into the darkness of ignorance.

Purity is the foundational principle of divine consciousness and is essential to reestablishing our eternal relationship with God.

Logos 351

The body is the source of our sufferings.

The awareness of the spiritual self and the awareness of God is the goal of human life, but men ignore it. Today's society is run by blind people, and the masses themselves are blind too; so we have a situation where blind people are guided by blind people. Human beings must be able to know the fundamental principle of knowledge, namely that we are distinct from our body of matter. When he understands this fundamental principle, he can then progress to a deeper knowledge.

In truth, we are all spiritual in nature and we inhabit a material body at this time. Our suffering originates from our identification with him. The fact that we have put on a body now condemns us to suffer.

So whether we are white, black, yellow, red or mestizo, we must first of all consider how we should extract ourselves from our body, if we want to end our suffering. Each of us is a spiritual soul, which has entered a body. In our next life, we can put on another body. By suffering, we must also understand birth, illness, old age and death. Also, in order to put an end to these four kinds of suffering, we must free ourselves from our body. It may take many, many lifetimes, but maybe we will do it in one lifetime. If in this life we understand that our body is the cause of our suffering, then we should inquire about how to free ourselves from it.

Truly, one who is fully aware of God comes into the cessation of his suffering. The secret to leaving our material body for good is to surrender ourselves completely to God, and to serve him with love and devotion. God will then offer us a spiritual body through which we will enter into his absolute kingdom, all of knowledge, bliss and eternity.

Logos 352

The Lord said:

The times when we leave this world and never come back, those also when we leave and come back, now let Me describe them to you. Who knows the Supreme Being leaves this world at an auspicious time, in the light of day and under the sign of the celestial being of fire, during the fifteen days when the moon grows and the six months when the sun passes in the north. Whether he leaves at night, in the smoke, during the waning moon or within six months of the sun passing south, whether he reaches the lunar star, and the spiritualist will have to come back to this world again.

There are two ways to leave this world:

In darkness or in light. One is the way of return, and the other of no return. They never go astray, holy beings, who know both ways. Always be steadfast in devotion. The study of the holy scriptures, the sacrifices, the austerities, the charitable acts, the philosophical research and the self-interested action, whoever chooses the path of devotional service is in no way deprived of their fruits and, in the end, he wins the absolute kingdom.

I grant faith and refuge to anyone who abandons himself to Me and vows to serve Me forever, for such is My nature. The influence of material nature is insurmountable, certainly, but abandoning itself to Me easily crosses its boundaries. I am the Supreme Soul, the Soul of all beings, the Supreme Master and dearest of all. Men wrongly

attach themselves to bodies of dense and ethereal matter, when in truth they should attach themselves only to Me alone.

The man of true knowledge surrenders to Me. My sovereign home is a spiritual and absolute realm from which one does not return to this world of matter. Whoever attains supreme perfection, occupied in serving Me personally with devotion in this eternal abode, attains the highest perfection of human life and does not have to return to this world where there is suffering. Always think of Me and become My devotee. Adore Me and offer Me your homage. So you will come to Me without fail. I promise you, for you are My very dear friends (friends).

Logos 353

True intelligence is located in the consciousness of the soul, and consciousness is none other than the manifestation of the energy of the soul.

In truth, true memory and true intelligence are two energies of the individual soul. They are both integral parts of the soul, and both are located in the soul consciousness.

It is the special awareness of an individual spiritual soul distinct from God, who directs his actions. The brain is just an instrument unrelated to real intelligence. Intelligence, mind and consciousness in their pure forms are inherent in the individual soul, for all three are in the latter. The brain of the human body is not the center of intelligence, for it is the consciousness of the soul that determines the intelligence of its actions. So we have to purify our consciousness.

No matter what brain we have, our life will be successful if we simply turn our consciousness away from matter and direct it to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. The Lord himself confirms this when He says that whoever adopts the path of the consciousness of God attains the highest perfection of existence, no matter what downfall he may have fallen into. In other words, everyone who is in Krishna consciousness, the consciousness of God, will return to the Lord when they leave their material body.

In truth, consciousness is also individual. Because consciousness remains specific to the individual, to the individual spiritual soul, it remains unchanged despite the transformation of his body or his change of material envelope. Thus, the physical constitution has no relation to the development of consciousness, which follows the movements of the soul through its transmigrations, its reincarnations.

The visible matter that we see around us is a manifestation of the The lower energy of the Supreme Lord, Krishna, but the Lord also has a higher energy, the supreme consciousness.

We have to understand what consciousness is and perceive it directly. For example, it is easy to see that consciousness is spreading throughout the whole body. If I pinch any part of my body, I will feel pain. This means that the consciousness is spread throughout my whole body, due to the omnipresence of the soul in the body.

Each person, every living being, eternally retains its individuality, even after uniting with it. Lord. Our consciousness exists because we are integral parts of the supreme consciousness, which is none other than God Himself.

The Lord has designed things so wonderfully, that if a being's consciousness is transformed into a consciousness of God, there is no doubt that he will be a great holy being in his next life, and this, even if he has to put on a body of a different species.

Logos 354

Those who desire to achieve the total perfection of existence must lend a submissive ear to remarks relating to entertainment and to the spiritual and absolute attributes of the Supreme Lord, who always acts in a marvelous manner.

Systematic listening to the entertainments, attributes and sublime Names of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, leads to eternal life.

Systematic listening implies a deeper and deeper knowledge of one's Divine Person, which in turn leads to an evolution towards eternal life.

The glorification of the sublime acts of God is precisely the remedy prescribed to neutralize the evils that are the birth, illness, old age and death, which concern all beings conditioned by matter. Access to such a level of perfection is identified with the purpose of human life, and the attainment of spiritual bliss.

The Lord has disappeared from the sight of living beings, humans, animals and plants, but He remains present in all of them, however, for He resides in their respective hearts in His Supreme Soul form, also called the Holy Spirit.

Logos 355

Buddha, who was an Avatar, came to lead to theism all the ungodly, led astray by atheism. That's why he wanted to end their habit of slaughtering beasts first. Animal killers actually represent elements of danger on the way back to God. There are two types: those who slaughter animals strictly speaking, but also those who have abandoned their spiritual identity, since the soul is also sometimes called "*l'animal*", or the living being.

The great sage Maharaja Pariksit asserted that only animal killers will never be able to taste the sublime message of the Supreme Lord. Therefore, if men want to initiate themselves on the path of returning to God, they must first and foremost put an end to all animal killing, in both forms. It is absurd to believe that the slaughter of animals does not hold back spiritual realization. With the present age of discord, strife, hypocrisy and sin, there have arisen a great number of so-called spiritual masters propagating this dangerous idea and thus encouraging, under the guise of Vedic law, the 'slaughter of animals.

The question has already been raised during a conversation between Lord Chaitanya, the Golden Avatar and Maulana Chand Kadi Shaheb: the animal sacrifices recommended in the Vedas n' have nothing to do with the slaughter of innocent animals in slaughterhouses. But because demoniacs, or false scholars of the Vedas, insisted so strongly on this aspect of animal sacrifices, Buddha could only pretend to deny the authority of the sacred texts. He only acts in order to snatch men from this vice of killing animals, and also to protect the poor animals from the massacre reserved for them by their "*elders*", so eager in words of brotherhood, universal peace, justice and equality. So where is the justice when we allow innocent beasts to be killed?

Buddha wanted to put an end to all this butchery, and his cult of non-violence was propagated for this purpose, not only in India, but also far outside the mainland.

From a technical point of view, we will say that the philosophy of Buddha is a form of atheism, because it does not recognize the Supreme Lord and denies the authority of the Vedas, the holy original scriptures. But this is only a cover-up from the Lord. Buddha, as a divine manifestation, identifies with the original author of Vedic knowledge: he therefore cannot reject it. If he pretended to do so, it was because the demonic beings who constantly envy the devotees of the Lord, tried to justify the slaughter of the cow, or of animals in general, from the Vedic texts (as do 'elsewhere still some priests "*in fashion*"). It is only for this reason that Buddha had to reject

outright the authority of the Vedic scriptures. His business is pure tactics, and it must be understood that if it had been otherwise, he would not have been recognized for the Avatar foretold in the scriptures themselves.

The poet Jayadeva, the master scholar, would not have revered him in his sublime hymns either. Buddha resumed teaching the basic principles of the Vedas, but according to the demands of the time (as Acarya Sankara would also later do), precisely in order to restore the authority of the Vedas. Both, the Avatar Buddha and the sage Sankaracarya, again cleared the path of theism, and the learned masters who came afterwards, more especially Sri Chaitanya Mahaprabhu, who was none other than the Lord, guided men on this way, leading them to realize God and return to Him.

The Srimad bhagavatam, words of wisdom, the wisdom of God, pure spiritual science, was compiled just before the onset of kali-yuga, the age of iron, the present age, is nearly 5,000 years ago, and Buddha appeared about 2,600 years ago. The Srimad-Bhagavatam had therefore predicted his coming. Such is the value of this writing of light, which also contains many other prophecies, which we all see come true one after the other. This point helps to establish the absolute character of Srimad-Bhagavatam, where there is no trace of error, illusion, deception or imperfection, that is to say of the four weaknesses proper to any being conditioned by matter. Liberated souls stand beyond these imperfections, and this is how they can see and predict future events, even if they are far away.

Logos 356

What kind of sex life can one lead in living in the material world?

According to the Vedic principle, of the Vedas, the original holy scriptures also called "*the true gospel*", we must avoid all sexual activity, because it is important to achieve freedom from the hold of matter in which we are all imprisoned.

Of the various attachments to material pleasures, the attachment to sex life is the strongest. Man is attached to woman and woman to man, and this not only in human society, but also in the animal kingdom. This attachment is the fundamental principle of material life. Women seek the companionship of men, and men seek companionship with women.

Attachment is inherent in being. According to the spiritual principle, the sexual act is reserved for married couples only, because it has only one function, procreation, and should in no case be used to stir up the pleasure of the senses.

If we want us liberate from this material world and break the chains that hold us prisoner of matter, we have to nullify this attachment, otherwise it will only continue to grow and we will have to be reborn again and again, either as a celestial being or as a human being, or like an animal. This basic principle of always increasing one's attachments is the general trend, but not that of faithful servants of God. The ideal is to reduce these attachments until you have none at all.

Happy chaste bachelors.

Logos 357

The real purpose of life is to know God as He really is

The ultimate purpose of existence is to know God, to know him as He really is, and return to our true home, which is in the kingdom of the Supreme Lord. We came from God, and now we are embarrassed by material existence. So our goal must be to get out of this awkward situation and to return "*home*", to return to God. This is the real purpose of life.

The Lord said: After having reached Me, great souls, the transcendentalists dedicated to devotion, never return to this temporary world full of suffering, for they have reached the most high perfection.

The Lord tells us that if anyone comes to Him, he does not have to return to the material universe, to this material world full of suffering. Everyone knows it, but is duped by so-called leaders and spiritual masters of junk.

Material life is a life of misery. Krishna, God, the Supreme Person says that this place is a place of pain, and it is also temporary because its duration is limited. You can't compromise, like: "*Okay, too bad if it's a place of pain, I'll stay here as an American, European, African, Asian, or whatever. other*".

No, for the truth is, we will not remain American, European, African, Asian or whatever. We may think that being born in the United States, Europe, Africa, Asia or elsewhere, we are very happy, but we will not be able to stay that way for long. We will have to leave this place someday, whether we like it or not, and we know nothing of what lies ahead in our next life.

This is why life is said to be miserable and temporary. Only those who have surrendered themselves to God and who serve him with love and devotion, know that they will go to find the Lord in his absolute kingdom, all of knowledge, happiness and eternity.

This is the true knowledge and the perfection of existence.

Logos 358

We are all born unclean, and we can all become clean. God gives us our whole life to achieve it.

In truth, if we are serious, we can become pure in all places, in North, Central and South America, in the Caribbean, in Europe, in Africa, in Asia, Oceania, everywhere.

We must purify ourselves by strictly following the following regulatory principles; Not to have sex outside of marriage, not to eat meat, fish or eggs, not to take drugs and exciting products such as alcohol, coffee, tea, cigarettes, not to play gambling, and reciting or chanting the Holy Names of God on our rosary, so that we will no longer live in sin.

In truth, the four regulating principles mean renouncing the materialistic life centered on the pleasure of the senses, for a much more sublime spiritual life, which allows us to serve God with love and devotion.

It is also important to walk in the footsteps of holy beings, of holy characters, to practice austerity, penance, repentance, if we are to achieve transcendental realization. Each of us must experience a certain austerity to prepare for our future. Austerity is the sincere, voluntary and definitive renunciation of all desires linked to the pleasures of the senses. So, let's practice austerity, the regulatory principles mentioned above, in order to achieve permanent happiness. For this, we must purify our existence and our body. As long as we have a material body, we will have to change it and therefore reincarnate again and again.

But as soon as we have a spiritual body, there will no longer be any question of change and therefore of transmigration. This spiritual body, we already have in truth, but it is covered by our material body.

Because of our material contamination, we acquire a material body. Conversely, if we lead a spiritual life, we develop a spiritual body. If we persist in our spiritual commitment, our body will act spiritually, although it is material, and if we constantly

remain Krishna-aware, God-aware, we will spiritualize in the same way. We will act spiritually, free from material demands.

Acquire awareness of God, associate with holy beings, and so will we. Let us surrender to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and serve him with love and devotion, then our life will be pure. Such is the perfection of existence.

Logos 359

Only voluntary austerity is useful, that which leads to the purification of the body and of existence.

If one does not endure voluntarily austerities and penance, we will be forced to endure them against our will anyway. Because we accept austerities, Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, gives us pleasurable things. So we are not losers. When we are Krishnaised, we get more comfort than we had. This is a real fact. On the other hand, if we do not agree to follow a spiritual discipline, nature will make us endure many calamities.

The Lord said: The energy which constitutes the three attributes of material nature; virtue, passion, ignorance, this divine energy which is Mine, is extremely difficult to overcome. But whoever abandons himself to Me easily crosses its limits.

Material energy imposes enormous difficulties on living beings, but as soon as one abandons himself to God, these difficulties disappear. Man is unaware that he is constantly under the influence of material energy, which makes him believe what he will never have. He is therefore plunged into illusion. So when living beings forget Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, they are living in the material world and therefore have to suffer because of their sinful acts and for their forgetting of God.

When we say Krishna, it means his Name, its Form, its Entertainment, its energies, everything. It is enough to pronounce the Holy Name of God, Krishna, for our life to be purified and all our sins erased.

Logos 360

The creation, maintenance and destruction of galaxies, take place in a cycle without end.

One of Krishna's entertainments is to make material creation emanate from Him, to maintain and reabsorb it in regular cycles, through Brahma, Vishnu and Shiva, called guna-Avatars.

Material nature operates in three modes (gunas): at the time of creation, construction, generation, procreation, etc., material nature operates in the mode of passion. At the time of conservation, maintenance, preservation, etc., nature is oriented in the mode of virtue. At the time of dissolution, destruction, devastation, etc., nature operates in the mode of ignorance.

Brahma the Demiurge, first created being and ruler of our galaxy placed in this position by Krishna, God, the Person Supreme, controls nature in the mode of passion, he is the engineer who created the galaxy. Each galaxy has its Brahma, which is the first being created in all galaxies. Although Brahma is normally found in the category of spiritual entity distinct from God, he is considered to be an Avatar (Avatar = incarnation) of Krishna, for he finds himself invested by Him with his immeasurable power of creation. Brahma uses the ingredients provided by Krishna and according to his plans he builds the material galaxy, then he begets his offspring, known as Prajapatis, whose descendants inhabit all the planets.

Vishnu, full emanation of Krishna, controls nature in the mode of virtue and maintains material creation. He himself is the Supreme Lord. In the spiritual realm of God, where nothing is fleeting, virtue exists without any tinge of passion or ignorance. So Vishnu rightly controls this quality even in the material world, where it is surrounded by ignorance and passion.

Shiva, the lord of nature in the mode of ignorance, for its wild and devastating dance, destroys the galaxy when it comes to an end, that is to say when total annihilation has come, the end of the world. Shiva is not a separate spiritual entity from God, but a personal emanation of Krishna. However, by his intimate contact with ignorance and with matter, which by definition is in the mode of ignorance, it is impossible to obtain from the worship of Shiva the same spiritual benefit that is obtained by worshipping Vishnu or Krishna. For this reason Shiva has its own category, the shiva-tattva.

Brahma the demiurge says: "At the beginning of creation there are the austerities, myself and the Prajapatis, the great sages with the power of 'engender. Then, during the preservation of creation, there are Lord Vishnu, the celestial beings with controlling powers, as well as the kings of the different planets. But, in the end, there

is irreligion, then Lord Shiva, the atheist disbelievers, etc. However, they are all only representative manifestations of the energy of the supreme power, of the Lord.”

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and his three categories of energies.

There is no limit to both emanations and incarnations of Krishna. The divine emanations and incarnations are innumerable, as are the waves of the ocean. Krishna first incarnates in the form of the three Purusa-Avatars: Karanodakashayi or Maha-Vishnu, Garbhodakashayi Vishnu and Kshirodakashayi Vishnu.

Krishna energies can also be divided into three categories, which is the energy of thought, the energy of feeling and the energy of action. He manifests the first as Supreme God, the second as Vasudeva and the third as Sankarsana, Balarama. Creation cannot exist without thought, feeling and action. Although we cannot speak of creation with regard to the spiritual world, the material universe is indeed created. Regardless, both the spiritual world and the material universe are manifestations of Krishna's energy of action, through which He intervenes in the form of Sankarsana and Balarama.

The spiritual world, with its spiritual planets, called Vaikountha, and Krishnaloka, is based on the thought energy of the Divine. Although there can be no question of creation in view of its eternal nature, let us understand that the spiritual planets nevertheless depend on the energy of the mind of the Supreme Lord. The Supreme Abode, Goloka, manifests itself as a lotus with hundreds of petals. Everything is manifested there by Ananta, Balarama or Sankarsana. The cosmic manifestation and its various galaxies are manifested through maya, material energy. Let's not believe, however, that nature, material energy, is the cause of the entire cosmic manifestation. Rather, it is the Supreme Lord, whose different emanations operate through material nature, who is the cause. In other words, there can be no question of creation without the guidance of the Lord. The form through which the energy of material nature operates creation is called Sankarsana. It is therefore understood that the cosmic manifestation is created under the supervision of the Supreme Being.

Logos 361

By the pandemic related to the current coronavirus, the Supreme Eternal is giving a warning to human beings; stop aborting, slaughtering animals, and eat no more meat, fish and eggs.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person has already given to humanity in the past through various epidemics by way of warnings, such as typhus, plague, Spanish flu, etc., signs, so that they change their attitudes, repent, do penance, turn to God, apply his laws, his precepts and commandments, if they no longer want to suffer, because human beings themselves are the source of their own suffering. Nothing can happen without the approval, consent or sanction of God.

For a very long time now, almost 5,000 years, evil has been spreading throughout the earth, and has been increasingly accentuated since then. under 60. The number of iniquitous and atheistic disbelievers is increasing, with the complicity of equally iniquitous governments, which allow the opening of slaughterhouses and fisheries, where very many animals, terrestrial and aquatic, are killed for the sole pleasure of human carnivores. their senses, their interested desires, and their taste buds.

By letting covid-19 spread all over the earth, the Lord is undermining the sectors that lead human beings into the abyss, namely the envious, selfish leaders stingy and haughty, companies with a materialist philosophy, unscrupulous calculating financial circles, slaughterhouses and fisheries. The Lord's purpose, to lay them down by touching the staff who work there, so that the leaders change direction, and lean towards the suffering and state abandoned mass of humans, and look to the Lord. [Many slaughterhouse staff around the world are affected by covid-19, bringing the activity of these death centers to a standstill in the United States, Canada, France, Germany, Ireland, United Kingdom, in Belgium, Denmark, Australia, Thailand, China in particular].

Governments must shut down slaughterhouses and fisheries, which kill millions of innocent animals on land and in water every day around the world, as well as butchers and fishmongers, which market the corpses of killed animals. They must also protect all terrestrial, crawling, flying, aquatic animals and all plants, wherever they are in the world.

The human form must allow the soul which obtained it, to reach the spiritual realization, to deepen the science of God, to know God as He really is, and to discover the ultimate goal of existence, which is none other than Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

The The first duty of a king or a head of state is to watch over his people, and to protect all his citizens, whoever they are. All human beings who make it up are considered citizens of a state, but also all terrestrial, crawling, flying, aquatic, wild and domestic animals, as well as all plants. Everyone, humans, animals and plants,

are living beings who have the right to live, because each of them is a soul embodied in a specific body.

As such, monarchs and heads of state must ensure what no one attacks the life and integrity of all citizens, humans, animals and plants alike.

By the law of action-reaction, or law of cause and effect, all thoughts, words and actions lead to positive and negative effects, which inevitably provoke in the current end of life already, but for sure in the next existence, positive consequences for the virtuous, and negative for those guilty of heinous acts. God lets us act at our peril. There where human justice does not act, because lax, divine justice, it always accomplishes its work, and sanctions those guilty of iniquitous acts.

Those who walk with God in virtue, and who obey him, take refuge in Him. What could be more natural for a virtuous being in danger, than to think of God, who will protect him. Let him face imminent peril, and the Lord will protect him.

The Lord said: "Abandon yourself to Me, and I will take you under My protection".

It is time that all human beings without exception adopt the principles of spirituality such as austerity, purity, compassion and truthfulness.

It is the duty of every head of state to ensure that the principles of spirituality, austerity, purity, compassion and truthfulness, are established throughout its territory and that the principles of irreligion, vanity, illicit carnal unions, outside marriage, prostitution, intoxication and duplicity, be stopped by all means, that is to say by severe or even penal sanctions.

All virtuous kings and heads of state reign under the authority of God. They act with the enlightened guidance of wise learned spiritual masters, who are competent in matters pertaining to the spiritual upliftment of mankind, while they, as rulers, specialize in the art of instituting peace and material prosperity within society. These two groups are the pillars of universal happiness, so they must act together in perfect union for the common good of all living beings, humans, animals and plants.

Awakening Spirituality comes through the receptivity of all human beings, and the basic principles of spirituality, austerity, purity, compassion and truthfulness, favorably contribute to awakening and spiritual knowledge.

The cooperation between kings, heads of state and wise spiritual masters creates a wonderful atmosphere, which allows the propagation of spiritual philosophy and divine knowledge for the good of all living beings.

Finally, compassion c t is to ask all the king's subjects or all the citizens of the head of state to spread a spiritual atmosphere within society, individually as well as collectively. It is also vital to encourage the spread of the principles of God consciousness and the wisdom of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, which advocate acting only to the satisfaction of the Supreme Lord, diligently listening to the accounts of entertainment of the Sovereign Person with qualified wise scholars or realized souls, to hum the collective song of the glories of God in the home or in places of worship, to serve in various ways the pure devotees of Krishna, who are devote to preaching the record of the entertainments of God, the Supreme Person, and to establish his residence in a place where the atmosphere is saturated with divine consciousness.

If all kings, heads of state and rulers governments of the world, who have the duty to ensure the protection of all their citizens, human beings, animals and plants, do not now decide to close slaughterhouses, fisheries, butcheries, fishmongers, livestock farms. are various animals and fish, which must subsequently be killed and marketed for the sole pleasure of the senses of carnivorous humans, as well as all businesses with harmful activities where alcohol, tobacco are found and sold, coffee, tea, and drugs,

If all human beings without exception in the whole world do not regain their sanity, do not change their way of thinking, of speaking, of acting and among them, those who indulge in abortion, irreligion, materialism, atheism, racism, the mind clouded by hatred, permanent anger, pride, avarice, selfishness, excessive envy, duplicity, dishonesty, incivility, deceit, deception, misfortune, discord, in short, wickedness in all its forms,

If all governments and human beings around the world do not now decide to obey God and carry out His divine laws and commandments, and not to harm any living being where that he is in the world, all human beings whatever they are, all terrestrial, crawling, flying, aquatic animals, and all plants in their diversity, because all have the right to live,

then another pandemic will occur in the future, even more dramatic, which will cause even more devastation by stopping the materialist economy and the killing of innocent animals. This time it will force all mankind to change course, to follow and apply the guidance and guidance of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

If the present civilization continues to behave as it does, and to not to listen to the Lord, the time will soon come when God, the Supreme Person, will take away all material facilities from human beings. Then people will come to their senses.

When the nation is governed by the above-mentioned principles, then the consciousness of God naturally spreads everywhere, for the good of all living beings, humans, animals and plants.

Our eternal duty is to serve God, and to please Him

Let us surrender ourselves to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, unite our interests with his, our will with his, renew the bond which unites us with Him, let us obey Him wholeheartedly, spontaneously, immediately, and serve Him with love and devotion, that is our eternal duty.

To serve Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the manifestation of love for God, and the perfection of existence.

In truth, all holy beings who live with Krishna, God, the Supreme and Sovereign Person in his kingdom, all of knowledge, bliss and eternity, act and behave quite naturally as well. Their hearts are filled with love for God, and Krishna gives them that sublime love.

Existence has no other purpose than to satisfy God, to make him happy, to make him happy. So on earth already, let's all do this.

Why when God gives signs to men, such as covid-19, they simply do not want to listen to him and follow him?

The Lord Supreme said:

If they don't believe you, and don't pay attention to the first sign, they will believe that last sign. If they do not believe even these two signs and do not listen to your voice, you will take water from the Nile... which will become blood on the dry land.

(Exodus 4.8)

They listen to your words, but do not put them into practice.

(Ezekiel 33.32)

As the rain and the snow come down from the heavens, and do not return there without having watered, made the earth fruitful, and caused plants to germinate,

without to have given seed to the sower and bread to him who eats, so also is My word, which goes out of My mouth. It will not return to Me without effect, without having carried out My will and accomplished My purposes.

(Isaiah 55: 10-11)

I will punish the world for their wickedness, and the wicked for their iniquities. I will put an end to the pride of the haughty, and I will bring down the arrogance of the tyrants. (Isaiah: 13.11)

I speak through My servants, and I fulfill their promises and their threats, because the future is in My hands. (Isaiah 44.26)

Let all the earth fear the Lord. Let all the inhabitants of the world tremble before Him, for He says, and it happens, He commands, and she exists.

(Psalms 33: 8-9)

Joshua's Warning :

Here I am leaving this world soon. Now acknowledge it with all your heart and with all your soul, that not one of all the promises of the Lord your God has been without effect; they have all come true.

Now, as all the promises which the Lord your God had spoken to you have been fulfilled, so the Lord will fulfill all threats, until he destroys you on this earth..

(Joshua 23: 14-15)

Logos 362

Who kills a human being or an animal will be killed in turn

Those whose job is to kill thousands of animals, such as slaughterhouse priests and professional fishermen, so that others can buy the flesh to eat, should expect the same fate as these animals, life after life. It will be the same for all hunters, fishermen and anyone who kills an animal, for whatever reason. In truth, there is no justification for taking the life of a living being, human, animal or plant.

Many scoundrels violate their own religious principles. The holy Judeo-Christian scriptures clearly say: *"You shall not kill"*. However, even religious leaders, under various pretexts, engage in the slaughter of animals while posing as holy beings. Such a farce, such hypocrisy within society generates innumerable plagues, hence the

great wars which break out periodically, epidemics, various plagues and disorders caused by the elements of nature.

The acts criminals, the various killings of human beings, wars, massacre and murder of animals perpetrated in slaughterhouses, at sea, in fish and aquaculture ponds, and in other places, as well as those caused by hunters, fishermen, and criminal abortions, will provoke a karma [law of action-reaction or consequences of action, law of cause and effect], from which the perpetrators will have to suffer in their next life.

It is time to say to human beings, that there is a correlation between wars, the killings of animals in industrial slaughterhouses that exist across the world, or caused by hunters, fishermen, the killings of human beings during terrorist acts, abortions and karma, in the form of various catastrophes and continuous suffering.

God condemns such acts from time immemorial, and asks men to cease with this insatiable desire to kill, because they will lead to future calamities, wars global, epidemics or pandemics, famines, earthquakes, hurricanes, floods, droughts, etc. which will fall, because of the karma accumulated by the slaughter of terrestrial and aquatic animals, on the societies which support such inhuman, appalling, unspeakable activities, in the eyes of Lord Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

Logos 363

The Supreme Eternal says: It is the thoughts, memories and desires of the being at the moment of leaving the body that determine his future condition

The soul that undertakes his mysterious journey after death can meet various beings belonging to other levels of reality, to other dimensions, such as angels who will help him, or judges who will assess his good and / or bad deeds on the scales of cosmic justice.

The Vedic writings, the Vedas, the original holy writings, the true gospel, reveal to us the existence of the servants of God, the Supreme Person. These come at the hour of death, in order to accompany pious souls into the spiritual world. In the hour of death, the pious soul leaves its ephemeral material body and returns to its eternal spiritual form. Accompanied by the servants of God, she boards a golden spiritual spaceship and, by air, goes directly to the abode of the Supreme Lord, never to be reincarnated in this material world again.

These same writings also teach us the existence of the dreadful servants of Yamaraja, the lord of death and judge of guilty souls appointed to this post by God, who seize by the force of the sinful soul, take him to Yamaraja, so that she may be judged, that she undergo the sanction corresponding to the guilty acts committed and condition her for her next reincarnation, in the prison of a material body.

In her mother's womb, the being is unconscious. In truth, death amounts to sinking into unconsciousness for about (9) nine months. The spiritual being does not die, he simply lives in a state of unconsciousness during this time. There are three levels of existence: awakening, dreaming and deep sleep, or unconsciousness. When the human being dies, he passes from the waking state to the dreaming state, and then falls into a deep sleep.

In truth, transmigration, also called reincarnation, means that the human being leaves his physical body of dense matter, and the ethereal body, formed of the mind, the intelligence and the ego, carries it to another body. He then remains in a state of deep sleep until this new body is ready, that is to say for about nine months for human beings, and more or less for animals.

The being alive, the incarnated spiritual soul, transmigrates (reincarnates) from one material body to another of various forms, celestial beings, human beings, animals or plants.

When the living being is given the form of a celestial being, he is clearly happy. When he receives a human body, sometimes he is happy, but sometimes he is also unhappy. And when he has to put on the body of an animal, he constantly experiences fear. However, whatever the conditions of his existence, he suffers terribly from the fact that he has to know these four forms of suffering; birth, sickness, old age and death. Its misfortune bears the name of transmigration, of reincarnation of the soul through various living species.

We must all put on a body in harmony with our level of consciousness. This is how the transmigration of the soul takes place. The average man sees only the physical body, but not the mind, intelligence and ego, which follow him. When the body is wiped out, they remain, although invisible. Truly, it is the ethereal body, made up of mind, intelligence, and the false ego [identification with one's body and the desire to dominate matter], which carries the soul into a new body. The soul does not die with the material body.

Consciousness, which is none other than the manifestation of soul energy, survives the destruction of the body. Depending on his level of consciousness, the incarnate

being acquires a new body where consciousness begins to shape his future lives again. The person who practiced devotion in his previous life will become a devotee of Krishna again after his death. Once the material body is destroyed, the same consciousness goes back to work in a new body. We can see that some readily accept the consciousness of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, while others take longer. This indicates that consciousness is permanent despite the change of matter body.

The dense matter body is the vehicle of speech. However, let us avoid concluding that consciousness and intelligence are wiped out with it. The mind and intelligence subsist even after the destruction of the material body. Needing a body to function, they develop a new one. This is how the reincarnation of souls takes place. In fact, in this material world, it is a question of expanding our consciousness.

When the soul transmigrates from one body to another, the Supreme Soul, also called the Holy Spirit, accompanies it.

In truth, the embodied spiritual soul is found deep within the heart of a body of matter. The Supreme Soul and the distinct individual soul of God live in the same body.

The Supreme Soul is called a Friend, because Krishna, God, the Supreme and Sovereign Person, shows so much benevolence to the individual soul (that each of us is, our true identity) that He accompanies it when it transmigrates from one body to another. In addition, the Lord, through material energy, his agent, creates a new body for him (through specific parents; humans or animals) according to his desires and karma. The heart plays a mechanical role in the body. As God explains by this word:

“The Lord stands in the hearts of all beings and directs their wanderings to all, who are each as in a machine (the body) made up of material energy”.

Without Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, the living being, human, animal, plant, is nothing and cannot do. He can neither see, nor hear, nor act without the active principle, God.

God, the Eternal Supreme resides in the heart of all the bodies of matter, celestial, human, animals, plants, and maintains all these body of inert matter, active. That is why all these moving and still bodies are temples of God. The Lord alone directs the senses. Also, unless we are empowered by its energy, our senses cannot act. It is God who activates the mind and the senses. In other words, God alone sees, He alone acts, He only hears. He is the only active principle, the Supreme Master.

By entering the body of every living being as a Supreme Soul, God animates the body, the senses, the airs of life and the mental activities, and so all the ethereal and dense matter organs begin their functions.

The conductor of the body which God calls "*machine*", is the individual soul, which is also its master and owner, but the supreme owner is God, the Sovereign Person. A person's body is created through the material energy of God, through specific parents, heavenly, human or animal, and depending on that person's activities during his present life, another vehicle will be created for her, always under the guidance of the material energy which acts under the authority of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

When the time comes, our next body is immediately determined, and the individual soul as well as the Supreme Soul, the Holy Spirit, are transported in this new "*machine*", this new body.

When the soul leaves the body at the time of death, it is transported by the ethereal body to another material body.

The Lord said to this effect: At the time of death, the soul takes on a new body, as naturally as it has passed, in the previous one, from childhood to youth, then to old age. This change does not disturb those who are aware of their spiritual nature.

The ethereal body also acts as a vehicle for the individual soul when the latter floats above the body of dense matter in circumstances where the being is close to the dead. Either way, the soul must either reenter the body it just left or enter a new material body. This process of transmigration continues until the soul is released from material existence. It is therefore thanks to the ethereal body that the living being, the embodied soul, takes on a material body and abandons it.

At the moment of death, the mind and intelligence create the ethereal form of the next body which will have to put on the embodied being. The incarnate being, through the mind which conceals all his desires, begins to prepare his new body even before leaving the one in which he still lives.

When the ethereal body floats above the body of dense matter during its extra-bodily experiences, the material body is like an automobile with its engine running. The driver has been away for a while, but if he doesn't return, the car eventually breaks down. Likewise, if the soul does not return to its coma or clinical death body, the person dies.

Since the soul is the fundamental principle and the very essence of life, it is able to observe the corpse she has just left. She can see, hear and smell, just as if she

possessed all the faculties of the physical body. The soul does not require a body to exist, but without the presence of the soul, the body of dense matter is nothing more than a mass of material bodily elements, inert, a mere corpse.

These are the agents of the Lord who take out the soul locked up in its ethereal body, the dead material body, and who installs it in the womb of its future mother, celestial, human or animal, in the galaxy where it was, or in another, in accordance with the immutable laws of karma and material nature. After death, the disembodied soul, freed from its material body, is able to travel at the speed of thought. There is only a brief moment between two incarnations.

The incarnate being, because of his karma, wanders through the entire galaxy. It is carried in the semen of one father after another and placed in the womb of a specific mother. By the laws of material nature, the soul is compelled to integrate with the seed of a father and to be introduced into the womb of a mother. He cannot in any case directly choose his father. His fate is determined by his activities performed in his past lives. The law of karma therefore obliges him to accept various relatives, celestial, human or animal.

As the soul passes through various bodies, whether it is that of a celestial being, a being human, animal or plant, it must have a father and a mother. This presents no major difficulty. On the other hand, it will be much more difficult for him to have a spiritual father, an authentic spiritual master.

The duty of every human being is therefore to seek such a spiritual master, because under his direction he will be able to free himself from the cycle of reincarnation, in order to reintegrate his original home in the spiritual world. Only souls fully aware of God and of their spiritual selves can reach the spiritual world, beyond the cycle of reincarnations.

This is how transmigration takes place. During the transfer from one body to another, the soul is carried away by the servants of Yamaraja, the master of death and judge of sinners, guilty beings, appointed to this post by God, who first make it go through a certain type of hellish life, so as to accustom her to the difficult condition she will experience in her next life, and where she will have to live in her next body, because of her sinful acts.

For those and those who have worked for God, who have surrendered themselves to the Lord and delighted in serving him with love and devotion, Krishna, God, the Supreme Person will send his intimate servants, who will come down from his kingdom to take them and take them with them, so that they may henceforth live

with the Lord for eternity, in ineffable happiness. They will never return to the material universe again.

Logos 364

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person directs our senses.

Without Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, the living being, human, animal, plant, is nothing and can not do. He can neither see, nor hear, nor act without the active principle, God.

God, the Eternal Supreme resides in the heart of all the bodies of matter, celestial, human, animals, plants, and maintains all these body of inert matter, active. That is why all these moving and still bodies are temples of God. The Lord alone directs the senses. Also, unless we are empowered by its energy, our senses cannot act. It is God who activates the mind and the senses. In other words, God alone sees, He alone acts, He only hears. He is the only active principle, the Supreme Master.

The individual embodied soul, master of his material body uses his material senses, which have been activated by the Supreme Person, to try to enjoy the sensory objects.

By entering the body of every living being as a Supreme Soul, God animates the body, the senses, the airs of life and the mental activities, and so all the ethereal and dense matter organs begin their functions. When a living being, human or animal, sees something with his eyes, he must understand that his vision acts only second, after that of the Lord. God, the Supreme Person, must Himself see everything first, before it becomes visible to us.

The Lord is the master of all living beings, for no one can achieve his ends without God not allow it. He alone confers the fruits of deeds.

In truth, the true activity of the sense organs, whether it be the mind, the eye, the tongue, or any other organ of perception or action, are fully at the service of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and are His own, for He is the All, and the owner of All that exists. He is the supreme beneficiary of all their fruits.

Unless using his senses in this way, the embodied and matter-conditioned soul cannot even think of escaping from Yamaraja, the lord of death and judge of beings guilty.

Without Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, the living being is nothing and can do absolutely nothing. He can neither see, nor hear, nor act without the active principle, God. It is thanks to God alone that all bodies of matter, whatever their form, which are initially inert, become active. He alone directs the senses.

The body has five organs of perception, five organs of action and the mind, but in fact it is only inert matter. Because it is only a mass of matter, the brain does not have the power to act on its own. It can only function when it benefits from the energy of the Supreme Lord. Also, it is thanks to God the active principle, the fundamental principle and the essence of life, and because the Lord sees, smells, hears, tastes, feels and acts, that we can all too.

It is indeed the Supreme Soul present in us, in our hearts to all, who directs our senses when we seek to enjoy the various material pleasures, even if we are not aware of it, because we cannot see, she who nevertheless directs us all. The embodied and conditioned soul that each of us is feels desires and the Supreme Soul grants them, but we all remain unable to see it.

Only those who have surrendered themselves to God, and who serve him with love and devotion, those can see it constantly.

Holy beings desire to cultivate the consciousness of God, the consciousness of Krishna, and to access the service of absolute love offered to the Lord. But this loving service is the most perfect level of self-control.

Sensory activities are the symptoms of life, and no one can stop them. The senses can only be detached from matter if they are given a higher occupation. One can indeed put an end to the material function of the senses if one directs them towards a higher occupation, and the supreme occupation as regards the senses, consists in serving the Lord with love and devotion. This is the most sublime method of achieving it.

From then on, the devout servant of Krishna constantly uses his senses in the loving and devotional service he offers to the Lord. He offers to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, the fruits of his senses and of his actions, for the Lord being the owner of all that is, He is also its rightful supreme beneficiary.

Yes, because everything emanates from God, He is quite naturally the supreme owner, the supreme beneficiary, but also the supreme Friend. If anyone knows these three points, and only these, he has full knowledge. God is the owner of Everything, the Friend of all beings, and the beneficiary of Everything. He is the supreme beneficiary, the one who has enjoyment of Everything.

The Lord being the rightful beneficiary of all that exists inside and outside the material cosmos, how pleasant it is to serve under his divine authority. The ultimate perfection of existence is to seek to serve the Lord with love and devotion, He the source of absolute bliss and the fountain of sublime blessings.

The Lord said: Besides the soul, there is in the body another occupant who is its supreme owner. It sanctions and supervises all the activities of the body but remains at a spiritual and absolute level. He who understands that the Supreme Soul is, in all bodies, the constant companion of the individual soul, and that both are imperishable, he sees the truth.

The Blessed Lord adds: He does not there is really nothing that exists outside of Me, that is what you must clearly understand.

Any appearance of truth from which I am absent is within My energy of illusion, for nothing can exist without Me. It is only a simple imitation, like a pale reflection of light in the shadow, because in the light there is neither darkness nor reflection.

There is no other existence than this of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. Nothing exists but He, and He alone, the only Living Being there is.

We are all, in truth, spiritual souls, minute fragments and integral parts of the very Person of God, the Sovereign Being.

People seek to satisfy their desires, believing in this way that they know the happiness. Alas, they ignore that they will only be happy by fully obeying the Lord's directions. Krishna comes in person to pray to the incarnate living being to renounce his material desires and to act according to his directives. Verily, it is only with Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and through His contact alone, that we will know true absolute, uninterrupted and everlasting happiness.

Lord Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, is the Sovereign Being, the final abode, the Sovereign Purifier, the Absolute Truth and the Eternal Divine Person. He is the Primordial, Original and Absolute Being. He is the unborn, his own origin and the all-pervading beauty. He is the ultimate goal of existence, the ultimate rest, the abode of infinite spiritual qualities, the Supreme Master and the Supreme Actor. He is Goodness Personified, Absolute Good, and the source of all enlightenment.

The Sovereign Lord is the source of all knowledge, all power, all strength, all opulence and all influence. There are no limits to his powers. As He is rich in all divine attributes, nothing that is abominable in the material universe can exist in Him. He is transcendent and spiritual, so that conceptions of material happiness and

unhappiness do not apply to Him. In reality there is no contradiction in Him. That is why he is called Supreme and all-powerful.

He is the Absolute Truth, the true reality, the source of intelligence and knowledge. He is the Active Principle of all things, of all living beings, humans, animals, plants, as well as of the atom, without Him everything would be inert, dead. He is the Supreme Protector, the Supreme and Absolute Purity. He is the whole whole, and already knows everything about everything, nothing is unknown to Him. Everywhere present, He knows the needs of all beings. He is the source of all that exists, and no one is independent of Him. Nothing exists outside of God, and nothing and no one is separate from the Supreme Person.

In truth, everything exists only for the pleasure of God, the Supreme Person, who observes all things in all places.

The Lord further specifies:

I am the functions of the five active senses, the legs, anus, hands and sexual organs, as well as those of the five senses acquiring knowledge, touch, sight, taste, hearing and smell. I am also the power by which each of the senses experiences its particular sensory object.

Logos 365

Perfection is to obey Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and to do his divine will. Knowing one's intimate relationship with the Lord is the supreme goal of human life.

The laws of nature dictate that everything be evaluated at the moment of death. After death we find ourselves completely in the grip of nature. We cannot then dictate our will. Because they cannot or do not want to understand this, human beings conclude that there is no life after death. Forms (bodies) change, but not the life force, the soul. The forms change, but the person (soul) who resides there is permanent, because it is eternal. Identifying with her body, she believes she is changing. The human form is especially intended for the unfolding of the consciousness of God, the consciousness of Krishna, for this divine consciousness will enable us to regain our eternal body of bliss and knowledge. The purpose of God consciousness is to give us a body of the same nature as that of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, Himself. Krishna consciousness is the art of spiritualizing material activity, of increasing the degree of spiritual realization of the one who accomplishes it, of knowing the universality of God and the relationship that unites us to Him.

Our next body depends on the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion, ignorance, which will predominate in us at the time of death. Those who die influenced by ignorance will get bodies of animals or even lower species. Those who die of passion will obtain human form on an earth-like planet. And those who die under the aegis of virtue will be promoted to the higher planetary systems, Edenic, paradisiacal, and will acquire the body of a celestial being (beings more evolved than man). But all these bodies are material, and therefore temporary, ephemeral.

Only one who is lucky enough to die thinking of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person can obtain an eternal body like that of the Lord. He will join the Supreme Lord, Krishna, in his eternal abode, and never return to the material universe again.

The Supreme Lord said:

In My personal form, always absorb your thoughts, without failing. Dedicating your actions to Me, turning your mind and intelligence towards Me, without a doubt you will come to Me.

He who, at the moment of leaving the body, thinks of Me, God, the Supreme Person, that one will undoubtedly reach the spiritual planets.

Logos 366

There are two places from which, if one enters, one no longer leaves.

Krishna who is God, the Person Supreme, encourages us in these terms:

When they have reached Me, the transcendentalists imbued with devotion, these noble souls, having thus raised themselves to the highest perfection, never again return in this transitory world (the material universe) where suffering reigns.

He who knows the Absolute of My advent and of My acts will no longer have to be reborn in this material universe. By leaving his body he will enter My eternal kingdom.

Whoever enters the kingdom of God does not return to the material universe. If he has reached the state of purity and chooses to surrender himself to the Lord and to serve him with love and devotion, he does not return here below after having left his carnal envelope, but he returns to God, in his original abode, to live there eternally in knowledge and bliss.

The second place from which no one emerges once he enters it is hell, the lowest region of the populated galaxy many infernal planets. If the kingdom of God is a wonderful world, all knowledge, happiness and eternity, it is quite different with hell, which is a grim place, of terrible suffering where demonic disbelievers, evil beings are locked up., those who divert or lead human beings astray from the truth by their lie and bring them to their destruction, and all those who reject God and deny his existence.

The Lord said in this regard:

The envious and the wicked, the last of men, I plunge them into the ocean of material existence under the various demonic forms of life. These, being reborn life after life in the demonic species, can never approach Me. Little by little, they sink into the most abominable condition.

He who blasphemes the Lord will have to be reborn into a family of demoniacs, where he is likely to forget the service of the Lord.

Logos 367

En In general, death means leaving one's body which has become unusable and entering a period of unconsciousness that lasts nine months within a new body in the womb of a new mother.

In truth, upon death, reincarnation is almost immediate and the transfer to the womb of a new mother is effected by the agents of God. The soul, as soon as it leaves the previous body is plunged into unconsciousness, in order to avoid the sufferings due to the uncomfortable position of its new body in the womb of its new mother as well as to the shape of the latter, s 'it differs from the previous one. This is why we forget everything about our previous life.

In fact, the individual being distinct from God is then introduced, by the seed of the father, into the womb of a new mother, and begins to develop, nourished by she, a new body based on her desires and past actions. These are the factors that determine in what specific type of body he will be reborn. The moment arrives when, still in his mother's womb, he comes out of his unconscious state. He then feels the discomfort of a narrow place, and grows in it the desire to leave it.

In truth, as soon as they come out of the previous body, God's heavenly assistants take the soul and introduce it into the sperm released by the father, which will then

enter the mother's egg cell and the two thus form a living egg, because a soul is already there. It is the soul by its presence which develops the egg, which will become thanks to it an embryo, then thanks to it a fetus and finally, always thanks to it, a complete baby's body.

From its birth, the The child is immediately plunged into oblivion of his true identity. He is forced to see his material body as his own being with which he wrongly identifies, and at that moment is influenced by the material energy which conditions his existence.

The entire material existence is influenced of the illusory energy of material nature which compels all beings to have a bodily conception of life. Conversely, true spiritual knowledge allows us to understand that "*we are not the body of matter*" but "*a spiritual soul*", a tiny particle of the Supreme Lord, eternal like Him.

Only the consciousness of God can overcome this relentless illusory energy which is akin to Satan. Whoever abandons himself to God and serves him with love and devotion, escapes this illusory conception of existence, which obliges human beings to follow a cycle of uninterrupted birth and death.

Then we can immediately reconnect bond of love with the Lord and enter into his eternal kingdom.

Logos 368

Why does the Lord allow living beings to do wrongdoing?

Truly, Krishna, God, the Supreme Person does not want to see anyone act guilty, and as such He implores every living being through his good conscience, to refrain from sinning.

However, when someone insists on doing wrong and refuses to 'listen to God, the Lord gives him permission to satisfy his desires at his own peril, for he will have to suffer the consequences sooner or later, in the form of severe punishment.

No one can do anything without the consent of the Lord, but the latter shows such a bi enlightenment that when the embodied soul conditioned by matter and the energy of illusion persists in its unhealthy and guilty desire, He allows it to act at its own risk.

When, those who choose the path of wickedness will they understand, that hatred, racism, anger, violence, revenge, resentment, engender closed-mindedness, sclerose

the intellect, undermine discernment, prevent any prospect of the future, accentuate sadness, increase suffering and move away from God?

Alone, unconditional love, kindness, kindness, generosity, compassion, tolerance, mercy, magnanimity, humility and benevolence, open the mind to God, in truth, make it possible to acquire the consciousness of God, elevate and liberate the being, widen space-time and make sadness disappear. When the incarnated spiritual soul serves the Supreme Lord, it frees itself from all material needs, and its senses are purified by the simple fact of being employed in the service of the Supreme Eternal.

Reincarnation is a reality hidden from all people. men by demonic beings.

Reincarnation is actualized by actions, thoughts, words and desires, which determine what will be the next existence, and the body which will be ours. Then the cycle of deaths and rebirths will start without end, accompanied by its share of suffering.

All those who love God, obey him, do his divine will and serve him with love and devotion escape reincarnation, because the Lord will put an end to their sojourn in the material universe, and will take them to Him in His eternal kingdom.

Logos 369

The most beautiful mark of love that a person can show towards those he loves, and better still, towards the whole of humanity, it is that which consists in offering them three marvelous gifts, the most beautiful that exist:

God, eternal spiritual knowledge and absolute truth

Do not seek to amass, to accumulate, to increase your material goods, your wealth, your power, because all of this is temporary, fleeting, and will inevitably bring you down. You will know the confinement in matter and you will suffer from it, because you will undergo the infernal cycle of rebirths and repeated deaths.

But on the contrary, turn to God, surrender yourself to Him, love him, obey -Serve him with love and devotion, and thus, assuredly, you will amass bounties in the kingdom of God, which you will keep for eternity.

Logos 370

Concerning eternal life, God said:

I respond to the worship of the pious believer according to the particular transcendent feeling which animates it, such is My nature. The devotional service that living beings offer Me, revives in them eternal life.

The true relationships that human beings must exchange with each other, with one another, are those which take place at the level of soul, and based on the ties that unite them to the Divine Soul, God, for soul-to-soul relationships, are established from the bond that unites each person to the Supreme Soul. These soul-based relationships result in spiritual liberation, for they are firmly linked to God Himself.

Only the human being with limited intelligence does not know that freedom does not exist in this world, for there is no one subject to divine laws. That his thoughts, words and actions, are controlled by God and his heavenly helpers, and that he will be held accountable to divine justice. May his behavior determine what his next existence will be, and his body. Whether his thoughts, words and actions, lead to good or bad consequences. That if he does not listen to God and do what He says, he will inexorably sink into matter, become a slave to it, and subject to the darkness of ignorance, he will never see God again.

To surrender ourselves to God and serve him with love and devotion, such is the perfection of existence, and eternal life.

Logos 371

Why does God allow the existence of good, evil and suffering.

In reality, good and evil do not exist. In fact, the notion of good and evil is linked to matter, and results from the bodily concept of existence.

In this vision, good consists in respecting and applying the precepts of God, the regulatory principles or forbidden, divine commandments, divine laws, divine instructions, to believe in his divine word, in his teaching, to obey him, to do his will, to unite our interests with his, to renew the bond which unites us to him, to abandon ourselves to Him and to serve Him with love and devotion.

Evil is to envy God, to believe us identical to Him or to take us for Him. It is to deny him, to refuse to serve him, to claim that he does not exist, and therefore to reject his word, his teaching, his commandments, his laws, not wanting to obey him and therefore reject his authority. Ultimately, doing the opposite of good.

Absolute good is offering our life, our existence, all our actions, our desires, our interests to God. It is to assume that everything belongs to Him, that He is the sole beneficiary of the fruits of all our actions and all our senses, and therefore to use everything only for the satisfaction of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. Absolute good is none other than God Himself, and characterizes Him.

If Krishna, God, the Supreme Person allows good and evil to exist on all the planets of the material cosmos, it is to allow living beings to learn to Obey him, and to act in a just way for the well-being of all by avoiding to make others suffer and to know that any act generates effects with various consequences, good or bad, of which each one will have to account and to undergo a sanction at the end of the present life already, and certainly in his next existence.

By creating suffering, God desires that the human being by the suffering felt and generally undergoes during his next existence, he erases the guilty act committed in his past life, becomes aware of the pain that results from doing penance, act of repentance, asks forgiveness for the evil and the suffering he has caused, turns to God, and resolve to never do it again, to hanger better, and never again to make suffer anyone, human beings, animals and plants.

Logos 372

When God inflicts a punishment it is always out of compassion and mercy, in order to save a being from hell.

When God inflicts punishment on a person guilty of malicious, criminal acts, it is to bring him to correct himself, bring him to his senses and thus make him aware of his mistakes. These punishments from God are based on the Lord's compassion for the guilty person, in order to save him and prevent him from going to hell. But if this guilty being does not want to listen to God by doing what he wants and does not heed the mercy of the Lord, then he will go to hell for a long time.

Any retribution or divine punishment is aimed at bringing the to be to repentance, to penance, to radically change one's attitude, to become better, to respect and apply the precepts, commandments and counsels of God, and finally, to allow the sins committed by the suffering felt to be erased. We must suffer for our past misdeeds, it is irrevocable fact. However, the sufferings of those who serve God with love and devotion are minimized. For example, instead of being stabbed as our fate would have it, we might just get a cut on our finger. Thus are minimized the consequences

of past acts of one who practices devotional service, and who serves the Lord with love and devotion.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person says: I will protect you from the consequences of your faults.

Don't hurt anyone and love each other with unconditional love, but above all, let us surrender to God, obey Him, do His only will, unite our interests with His, and let us serve Him with love and devotion. This is the perfection of existence.

The Lord, the Soul of all beings, is serene, peaceful and impartial towards all beings.

The Supreme Lord stands in the hearts of all beings without exception. He cannot therefore be hostile or friendly towards anyone, for Him all beings have the same importance. Even though we sometimes see him chastising someone, He is in fact acting like a father punishing his child for the sake of the child. The Lord's chastisement is just another manifestation of his impartiality. Although the Lord must carry out his designs perfectly, He is equanimous in all circumstances and is fair to all.

Logos 373

We must not harm anyone, whether human beings, animals of all species and plants in all their diversity.

At the beginning of existence on earth, God had ordered human beings to watch over all animals, from elephant to ant, as well as over all plants, from the tree to the blade of grass, to take care of and protect them.

The human being must not ignore the existence of any living being, from celestial beings, to human beings, animals and plants.

God commanded us: You shall not kill, nor do violence to any being.

Human beings must know that in every living being, heavenly, human, animal and plant, however insignificant it may be, whether it is an ant or a microbe, God is present at his side, so we must be very benevolent to all and not do violence to any of them. In today's so-called civilized society, some religious allow and encourage the existence of a large number of slaughterhouses and fish and aquaculture ponds, where a large number of living beings, various animals, land and water are killed.

But if the human being has no knowledge of God in every living being, any alleged progress of human civilization, whether on the spiritual or material level, can only come from ignorance and 'blindness.

Why be surprised at the chaos that reigns in this world and the rise of atheism. By ordering: *"You shall not kill"*, God orders not to take the life of any living being, human, animal or plant. It is very simple to understand, so let us love each other with unconditional love and also love all animals and plants in the same way.

It is the duty of the spiritual soul embodied in a human body not to forget that it must be careful not to kill anyone, even ants. God commanded human beings to watch over and protect animals and plants. Indeed, a human being, and all the more so a holy servant of God, should never be malicious or unnecessarily violent. Many ants cross the path, but the human being must watch his steps always looking at a meter in front of him, and when there are no more ants in his path, he can then put his second foot on the ground. The heart of a holy being is always overflowing with kindness towards all living beings, heavenly, humans, animals and plants.

Divine laws prevail over human laws. Throughout the material cosmos the laws of God are authoritative. Also, whatever the thoughts, words and actions emitted by a human being, under the law of cause and effect, will cause positive or negative effects of which he will have to suffer the consequences in his future life, and the body that 'he will receive will depend on his temperament, his character, his belief in God or not, and his karma. Each of us is, in truth, a spiritual soul embodied in a human body, and other souls have incarnated for various reasons, in an animal or even vegetable body.

We are *"a soul"* and not the body of matter. This is why God ordered, *"Tu shall not kill"*.

In truth, not to kill is not to interrupt an existence, human, animal or plant, by obliging against one's will and of course against his will, his desires, and his real interests, a soul to come out of the body that God had given him. Whether the soul is embodied in a plant or animal body, it follows an evolutionary path that will lead it towards the granting of a human body. We all followed this evolutionary path before obtaining a human body, even though we have no memory of it anymore.

It is only to the soul embodied in a human body that God offers the rare opportunity to know him as he really is, and to return to his eternal kingdom. The human body is rarely obtained, so let's not waste this chance that God grants us out of mercy.

Those who interrupt a life, human, animal or plant, will be sanctioned by divine justice by receiving severe punishment and will suffer suffering similar to acts committed in their future life.

Let us love one another, but also love all animals and plants, watch over them and protect them. God recommends us to look at all human beings, all animals and all plants with the same eye.

Logos 374

What is true non-violence?

Nonviolence is not to interrupt the spiritual development of any being, human, animal or plant. Let us beware of believing that since the spiritual soul never perishes, and survives the death of its body, there is no harm in slaughtering animals and destroying trees for the satisfaction of the senses. Although abundantly supplied with cereals, fruits and milk, humans today indulge in the consumption of animal flesh. Let us know that there is no need to kill animals or destroy trees and various plants by fire. And no one is an exception to the truth of this rule. Man wishing to progress on the path of spiritual realization must not at any cost, when there is abundant food, do violence to animals and plants.

True non-violence consists in not slowing down the spiritual progress of a being, whatever it is, human, animal or plant. But souls embodied in animal bodies, by transmigrating from one species to another, follow a certain evolution, and they too progress. A slaughtered animal sees its progress hampered. Indeed, before rising to the higher animal species, he must return to the species he left prematurely to complete his due days or years there. One should therefore not slow down the evolution of animals for the sole satisfaction of one's palate. This is true non-violence. It is God's order not to harm anyone, human, animal or plant.

Logos 375

It is now, during our present life, that we must prepare for our next existence.

The Lord said: It is the thoughts, the memories of the being at the moment of leaving the body, which determine his future condition.

The intelligent human being prepares for it and seeks to obtain in his next life the best possible body, that is, a spiritual body, as possessed by those who return to the kingdom of God.

But let us understand that in terms of reincarnation, we must prepare now our next life, and our actions, our thoughts, our desires, our memories, determine what will be this next existence, and the body which will be ours.

Materialists turned to the pleasure of the senses attach a very great importance to present existence despite its ephemeral character, and so we see human beings 'Focus on the body and what goes with it. This is called the bodily conception of existence. This conception attaches not only to the body, but also to relatives, to the wife, to the husband, to the children, to the friends, to the possessions, to the homeland, and to so many other things which are extinguished when s' completes the present existence. When death occurs, the whole context of this life sinks into oblivion.

Death comes down to a sleep of about nine (9) months, the time required to fashion a new body offered according to our wishes by the laws of nature, through a particular mother.

It is simply a matter of changing the nature of our desires during our current existence, in our present body, by a knowledge that God transmits to us through his authentic servant, the spiritual master. This knowledge can be received at any stage of life, even moments before death, but the normal procedure is to see it formed from early childhood.

To avoid the danger of wasting human life and to become attached to illusions, one must, from the age of fifty or rather, become aware of the approaching death. So you have to prepare for it for a better future life. In other words, it is about detaching the mind from material concerns and fixing it on the Lord.

We must surrender ourselves to God, and serve him with love and devotion. Only this path, simple after all, will be able to lead us towards the highest stage of spiritual perfection, towards God, in his absolute and eternal kingdom. The highest perfection of the human being is to remember the Supreme Lord at the end of his life.

In other words, one has to shape his existence in such a way that gradually the remembrance of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, marks each stage of our life.

The Supreme Lord says:

So in My personal form always absorb your thoughts without failing. Dedicating your actions to Me, turning your mind and intelligence to Me, without a doubt you will come to Me.

He who always remembers Me, the Supreme Lord, and on Me meditates, without straying from the way, that one, no doubt comes to Me. We must meditate on the Supreme Lord as Omniscient Being, the oldest, the Master and the support of all, who, even more tenuous than the most tenuous, is inconceivable, beyond material intelligence, and always remains a person. Resplendent like the sun, He transcends this world of darkness.

Who, at the moment of death, fixes between the eyebrows his vital air and, with the deepest devotion, absorbs himself in the memory of the Supreme Lord, will go to Him.

Thus established in yoga [the practice of union and communion with God], and pronouncing the syllable Om [spiritual sound vibration], supreme alliance of letters, the one who, at the moment to leave the body think of Me, the Supreme Person, that one, without a doubt, will reach the spiritual planets.

Because constantly absorbed in devotional service, the one who always remembers Me, without deviation, M 'achieved without difficulty. When they have reached Me, the spiritualists imbued with devotion, these noble souls, having thus raised themselves to the highest perfection, never return to this transient world where there is suffering.

All the planets of universes (of the material universe), from the most evolved to the lowest, are places of suffering where birth and death follow one another. But for the soul that reaches My kingdom, there is no more rebirth (there is no more reincarnation on a material planet, the cycle of rebirths and repeated deaths comes to an end).

Logos 376

It is the interest of the soul that must be sought, not that of the body

The one who accumulates goods in this material world such as wealth, land, houses, relationships, friends and children, only ever owns them for a limited time. No one can forever keep all these illusory treasures, creations of the illusory energy of the Lord, which are so many factors leading astray on the path to spiritual realization.

To be able to truly realize the permanent nature of spiritual existence, one must voluntarily learn to be self-sufficient with the minimum so that one can meet all of one's needs without difficulty. By avoiding creating artificial needs, man will more easily be able to satisfy himself with the minimum. He who bases his life on the principles of a soul-oriented civilization, or, in other words, who adopts the path of devotional service, is then able to access this kingdom of God, and thereby to attain the highest perfection of existence. He will thus live eternally on the soul level, with a perfect knowledge of the service of absolute love offered to the Lord. It is therefore by sacrificing his vast material possessions for the benefit of this civilization of the soul, that the holy being qualifies to access the kingdom of God, in comparison with which the paradisiacal kingdom of our galaxy seems insignificant. Whoever receives the special favor of the Supreme Person for having surrendered entirely in the service of love and devotion offered to his Divine Person, will be able to cross the impassable ocean of illusion and realize the Lord.

Alone access to the kingdom of God whoever surrenders himself to the Lord without reserve. We must stop wasting our energy in vainly following the path of materialistic experimental knowledge. Surrender to the Lord and serve him with love and devotion is what confers true knowledge. The Lord is without limits, and by his internal power He helps the submissive soul to know him according to his abandonment.

Lord Krishna said: "According to whether they (living beings) surrender themselves to Me, in proportion I reward them".

Logos 377

The false ego is the force which chains the incarnate being to material existence.

The incarnate being is mostly influenced by ignorance and produces the false ego. The ultimate totality of matter acts as an intermediary between the pure spiritual element and material existence. It is located on the border between the material and the spiritual, source of the false ego of the being conditioned by the material. All beings are separate souls emanating from the Supreme Lord, but under the pressure of the false ego, conditioned souls, although an integral part of the Sovereign Being, claim to be the masters and beneficiaries of material nature. This false ego is the force that binds the individual being distinct from God, which each of us is, to material existence. The Lord offers again and again to conditioned and lost souls the possibility of freeing themselves from this false ego, and it is for this purpose that material creation occurs at regular intervals.

It is true that God makes available souls conditioned by matter all the means required to rectify the activities of the false ego which are all based on the body and the mind, but He does not interfere in any way with the tiny independence which they enjoy as partial emanations of himself. The false ego is also wanting to dominate matter, or to identify with one's material body. It is this spirit of artificial domination that we call the false ego.

The main function of the false ego is to nurture atheism. When a being forgets his natural position of spiritual soul, of divine spark eternally subordinate to the Supreme Lord, and seeks happiness independently of Him, he develops roughly two attitudes: first, he indulges in action for a long time. interested in order to gain some personal advantage or satisfy his senses, then, after being exhausted and frustrated at this kind of pursuit, he takes the path of philosophical speculation, and he comes to believe himself the equal of God. This mistaken feeling of no longer being One with God is the last trap of the illusory energy which is akin to Satan, which keeps the being prisoner of the chains of oblivion, and places him entirely under the spell of the false ego. The best way to free oneself from the hold of the false ego is to surrender to God.

The Lord said:

“The energy of the three gunas [the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance], this divine energy, Mine, cannot be surpassed without difficulty. But he who abandons himself to Me easily crosses its limits.”

Logos 378

Lord Krishna is the refuge and protector of all submissive souls.

In the material universe, in contrast to the absolute realm, duality reigns. Indeed, it is based on both the material and the spiritual, while the absolute realm is purely spiritual. The Lord is the only refuge for the submissive soul desiring to free itself from the dual existence and the fear that accompanies it. And indeed, no one in the material universe can escape the cruel hands of death unless he surrenders himself to the Lord. The Lord is equal to all beings, but his devotee, to live always in contact with the infinitely great, God, obtains more glory. The Lord distributes his mercy equally to all beings, but holy beings wholly dedicated to his service enjoy it fully. The

Lord always shows himself equal to all beings. Nevertheless, He shows special benevolence towards His devotees, for He thus promotes the good of all beings.

The unhappy, the needy, the intelligent man and the curious mind, when they have performed acts of piety, generally begin, if they have not already done so, to worship the Lord. The others, whose existence is a series of misdeeds, cannot, whatever their position, approach the Supreme Being, for the illusory energy leads them astray. Now, when misfortune arises, the pious man has no other choice but to take refuge with the Lord, for to keep constantly in his mind the mind of the Lord is to walk on the path of the liberation of births. and repeated deaths. For the one who has developed this attitude, misfortunes disappear.

Truly they are welcome, since they allow him to cultivate the remembrance of the Lord, that is, to escape from material existence. Anyone who has taken refuge with the Lord rather than with the great authorities in spiritual matters, can obtain release without more harm than if they leaped over the water contained in the imprint left on the ground by the hoof of a calf. This one is called to live in the kingdom of the Lord, and has no place in the material universe, where new dangers await us at every step. The material cosmos is a place of dangers, strewn with pitfalls and a source of constant suffering.

To surrender to God and take refuge in Him, has put an end to all this.

Logos 379

Whatever body it resides in, the spiritual soul is the same.

As pure spirits, all spiritual souls are equal and identical, whether they reside in a body of celestial being, in a body of human being, in a body of an animal or in a body of plant.

This is why those who are truly enlightened do not see the outward appearance of the living being, the body of matter, whether it is a celestial being, an inhabitant of the Edenic planets, paradisiacal, of a human being, an animal or a plant. Those who are enlightened by pure divine knowledge no longer see the body of matter with the complexion white, black, yellow, red, mestizo, or the material form of animals or plants, but only the spiritual entity that is there. They therefore feel equal love for all human beings without exception. They go further still, because in all the bodies of animals and plants they also see only the spiritual soul which is there, and neither do they differentiate between a human being, a man or a woman., a dog, a cat, an

elephant, or an ant, they all love them equally. Through the material envelope, they see only the embodied spiritual entity that resides there.

That is what truly love is. This is why God commands not to eat meat, fish and eggs.

Logos 380

What is the true meaning of free will and free choice that God grants us?

Only love pure natural and spontaneous can satisfy God, an immaculate love, without a trace of any personal desire. This is the main reason why God gives every living being his freedom of choice. This free will allows us to love or not to love the Supreme Eternal.

The choice is left to each living being. Beings who dedicate their love to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, are found in the spiritual world, while those who do not want to love him are relegated to the material universe. Those who do not love God, or who are envious of his position as Supreme Beneficiary, cannot remain in the spiritual world. When this happens, they are immediately fallen from the spiritual realm and sent to the material universe, for the envy of the Lord does not exist there.

The choice to love or not to love the Supreme Eternal exists in each of us from all eternity. The individual being distinct from God has no real independence. When he places himself under the tutelage of the Sovereign Lord, he remains free. But as soon as he engages in material activities while having the impression of fulfilling his senses, he is indeed under the spell of material nature.

It is up to us.

Loving God, obeying Him and serve him with love and devotion, and live with him in his absolute kingdom, happy for eternity by his side, or choose not to love him, not to serve him with devotion, in order to satisfy our own senses and undergo in this case, in the material universe life after life, rebirth, death and suffering repeatedly.

Logos 381

Where does spiritual life lead us?

How can we do we know whether or not we should reincarnate in our next life?

Spiritual life leads us to our primordial state, free from all material identification. We reach the state which frees us from all anguish, pain and lust. Once this state has been reached, it is then possible to think in terms of universal brotherhood.

The next step is to engage fully in the consciousness of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and thus gradually come closer to the spiritual world where we find eternal life, all of knowledge and bliss. In other words, when the spiritual soul is freed from all contamination or material designation, it no longer knows what has to do with transmigration, reincarnation, in another material body after death. She then rejoins the spiritual world and remains eternally in one of the spiritual planets known as the Vaikuntha planets.

Lord Krishna dwells in the highest of these planets, Goloka Vrindavana.

We must all understand that we are constantly reincarnating, transmigrating from one body to another. The body is dying every moment, and the soul is passing from one body to another continuously. This is a medically established fact. Blood cells are constantly changing and are replaced by other cells that take their place. The old order is changing giving way to a new order. It is a perpetual movement.

This is how the soul passes from the body of the baby to the body of the child, and from the body of the child to that of the boy or the girl. Then it transmigrates from the boy's body to that of the adolescent then to that of the young man, or from that of the girl to that of the adolescent and then to that of the young girl.

In this way, when the end approaches and the body no longer performs its functions correctly, the soul must reincarnate in another material body after leaving the old one which has become unusable, or when the programmed end of life is reached.

The body changes, but the soul is still there. We all remember the body from our childhood, our old body. That body no longer exists today, but I still exist and have existed in the past. So, I must also exist in the future despite the change of body. All this is explained in detail by Lord Krishna in the Bhagavad-Gita (Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person) and it is our duty to make use of all this sublime knowledge.

Logos 382

Concerning the true qualities and defects, the Lord said:

Real opulence is My own nature as a Divine Person, through which I exhibit the six unlimited opulences [beauty, wealth, fame, power, wisdom and renunciation].

The supreme gain of life is devotional service to Me, and real education cancels out the false perception of duality in the soul.

True modesty is to be disgusted with inappropriate activities, and beauty is having good qualities such as detachment.

True happiness is transcending material happiness and unhappiness, and true misery is being involved in the search for sexual pleasure.

The sage is the one who knows the process of liberation from servitude, and the madman is the one who identifies with his body and his mind, material.

The true path of life is the one that leads to Me, and the wrong path is the satisfaction of the senses, by which the consciousness is confused.

The real sky is the predominance of pure virtue, while hell is the predominance of ignorance.

I am the true Friend of everyone, acting as Spiritual Master of the whole universe, and My house is the human body.

He who is enriched with good qualities is in fact rich, and he who is not satisfied in the life is actually poor.

A miserable person is a person who cannot control his senses, while a person who is not attached to the satisfaction of the senses is a true controller [who masters his senses and his mind].

The one who attaches himself to feeling satisfaction is the opposite, a slave.

So, I have clarified all the questions you have inquired about. It is not necessary to have a more elaborate description of these good and bad qualities, because constantly seeing good and bad is in itself a bad quality.

The best quality is to transcend the good and the material evil.

Logos 383

Beyond the material concept of the form of living beings, there is another, subtle one. The concept of an indefinite, invisible, inaudible and unmanifest form

But it is still beyond this subtle state that the real form of beings is located, otherwise how could they be born and reborn, again and again again?

Just as some equate the gigantic material manifestation with the body of the Lord, others lend Him a subtle, ethereal form, existing outside of hearing, seeing, or any other way of manifestation, and perceptible, according to them, only by inner realization. But these concepts only apply to the dense and ethereal forms of matter conditioned beings, for the form of the Supreme Lord is purely spiritual.

The soul itself possesses, beyond physical identities and psychic which cover it in the conditioned state, a form of the same nature. Besides, the material body and the psychic functions cease to exercise their activity as soon as the spiritual being leaves the visible carnal envelope. In truth, when we say of a being after it has left its material body: "*It is gone*", it is because we can no longer distinguish its action in the body. As long as it was in the body, its presence could still be perceived, even during sleep, when the body is inactive, through the movement of the breath. So when the eternal soul leaves the body, and the body it occupied dies, that does not mean that it also ceases to exist; if not, how could she be born again and again?

In conclusion, the Lord exists eternally in his spiritual and absolute form, which is neither material nor subtle (ethereal) like those in the incarnate spiritual being, and who should never be compared to them. The individual and distinct being from God that each of us is, also possesses an eternal spiritual form, which only passes into the conditioned state through the effect of material contamination due to his incarceration in a body made of dense matter.

Logos 384

As soon as the human being, by the realization of his spiritual identity, realizes that his bodily envelopes, material and subtle, have nothing in common with his true self, he knows, sees himself, and, at the same time, sees the Lord.

Spiritual realization is distinguished from material illusion in that we perceive in it only the temporary and illusory forms, the material body and the ethereal body, which material energy imposes on us are only superficial envelopes of the true self. These envelopes are the product of ignorance, and they can never cover the Supreme Lord. Reaching the certainty of it is properly what is called liberation, or seeing the Absolute. This is why achieving perfect spiritual realization involves embracing the spiritual life, all of virtue. Realizing one's spiritual identity means that one becomes

indifferent to the needs of the material and ethereal bodies in order to give more seriousness to the activities of the soul. The incentives to act come from the soul; if we ignore our true selves, if we ignore the spiritual nature of the soul, our activities become illusory. Immersed in this ignorance, the being believes to find his own interest in that of the material and ethereal bodies, and it is thus that, life after life, he continues to act in vain, to waste his energies. It is only when he cultivates the knowledge of his true identity that his spiritual soul activities begin. And we name soul liberated even at the heart of matter, the one who accords his acts to the nature of the soul.

One reaches such a level by taking refuge with the Lord, He who always transcends matter. When the conditioned being cultivates spiritual knowledge and prays the Lord to free him from the clutches of forgetting his true identity, he, in his infinite mercy, removes the veil of illusion that covered him, so that 'he can realize his true identity. The soul thus realized then finds its natural, original and eternal condition, and thus engages in the service of the Lord, freed from all material conditions. All this is accomplished by the will of the Lord, through his external powers, or even directly, through his internal powers.

Logos 385

When the illusory energy withdraws and the incarnate being, by the grace of the Lord, is enriched with full knowledge, the light of spiritual realization springs in him and he settles in the glory of his true self.

Forms, Names, Entertainment, Attributes, Companions and Energies of the Supreme Lord, who all partake of the Absolute, are no different from Him. Its absolute energy, for example, acts in proportion to its omnipotence.

Unique, it manifests itself in three different ways, as internal, external or marginal energy, and the Lord in his omnipotence can accomplish all that 'He wills through any of these three energies. Thus, of his will alone, He can transform external energy into internal energy; Likewise, this external energy serving to illusion those who desire it, can, by the grace of the Lord, remove the weight of its influence, when the conditioned soul repents of its faults and takes the penitential path. This same energy can still, from this moment, contribute to the purification of the being who progresses on the path of spiritual realization.

Let us take the example of electrical energy. The qualified electrician is able, by a simple adjustment, to transform it into heating or cooling energy. Likewise, the external, illusory energy which today keeps the being trapped in the cycle of deaths and rebirths, can, by the will of the Lord, be transformed into internal energy, and guide the being towards eternal life.

When a being thus receives the grace of the Lord, he returns to his natural condition and can enjoy spiritual and eternal existence.

Logos 386

People devoted to the cause of the Supreme Lord do not live that for the good, the development and the happiness of all human beings without exception. They do not pursue a personal goal, because they are at the service of God.

The human being who dedicates himself to the Lord has all virtuous qualities. He has no attachment to material wealth and absolutely does not seek to acquire it. He takes care of the perfect well-being of those in his charge, not only for the present life, but also for the next.

He can never allow slaughterhouses to be opened as well as fish and aquaculture ponds where millions of land and water animals are killed. He has nothing in common with those biased and inept leaders who protect one being and allow another to be slaughtered. He knows how to act so that all living beings, human beings, animals and plants, are happy. No personal interest drives him. Selfishness can be convergent or divergent, that is, self-centered or extended around oneself, but in it, of either form, no trace can be found. His only desire, to please the Supreme Lord, who is Absolute Truth. As soon as we put ourselves at the service of the Lord, our interests must agree with that of the Supreme Being.

Now, God wishes to see all beings obey Him and thus find happiness. For this reason, the only desire of a father or a spiritual guide should be to guide all those in his charge on the way back to the kingdom of God. The activities of people in this world must therefore be coordinated for this purpose. Such is the Perfection of existence.

Logos 387

The spiritual soul, because it has incarnated in a body of matter, human, animal or vegetable, is conditioned by matter and by maya, the delusional energy of the Lord. The conditioning of the soul dates back to time immemorial.

The conditioned soul, due to its prolonged contact with matter and its successive existences in this world, has developed, out of habit, an instinctive tendency to want to dominate material energy. So, when she obtains a human form, she has no awareness of the responsibility that falls to her. The human form is indeed an opportunity for it to escape the clutches of illusory matter, and the Words and Teachings of God are particularly intended to guide it towards the Supreme Lord, in his original abode. Reincarnating in an endless cycle through the various living species, 8,400,000 in total, corresponds to the imprisonment of the separate fallen, doomed soul. The human form offers him the opportunity to escape this imprisonment.

Man's only concern must therefore be to restore his lost relationship with God. In this perspective, no one should ever be encouraged to act for the satisfaction of the senses under the pretext of performing some religious activity. Such misappropriation of human energy only results in leading society astray. Let us understand that the various forms of material pleasures can only seriously hinder the spiritual progress of men, because they will refuse to renounce material actions, which keep them prisoners of matter.

The perfection of existence cannot be reached by excessive labor, by the accumulation of wealth or by the multiplication of offspring, but by the sole renunciation of material pleasures, the pleasures of the senses, and materialism in all its forms. The first necessity for man is to realize the eternal relationship which unites him to the Lord, in order, without further delay, to surrender himself to Him.

Logos 388

Material prosperity, which is in truth an obstacle to spiritual realization, results in being born into a noble family and possessing great wealth, higher education and attractive physical traits.

All materialists burn with the desire to acquire this prosperity considered as the basis of material civilization. But these various ephemeral assets intoxicate the one who possesses them, infatuating him with a deceptive vanity. Having become self-

sufficient, he finds himself unable to speak to the Lord with sincerity. He then sinks into the darkness of ignorance relative to the absolute truth

Now, by speaking even once the holy name of the Lord, Krishna, one can free oneself from a greater number faults, sins, that we can never commit. Such is the power of the holy name of God. Thus, an infatuated materialist may occasionally pronounce the Holy Name of the Lord, but he cannot put in it the right quality, which is sincerity and feeling. Consequently, the four objects of material progress - 1) noble lineage, 2) great wealth, 3) high education, and 4) attractive bodily features, are in a sense so many obstacles on the path to progress. spiritual.

The material body is in reality the outer envelope of the soul, which is purely spiritual in nature. Now, when a soul progressing on the spiritual path becomes materially impoverished, as sometimes happens, there is no need to be alarmed, for this is a good sign. Man must lead his existence in such a way as to alleviate his fever, his material "*intoxication*", which can only plunge him ever further into the illusion as to the real purpose of existence. And anyone who lives under the influence of illusion no longer qualifies to enter the kingdom of God.

Logos 389

God, the Supreme Person, reigns supreme over immortality. The Lord wants human beings to have a clear idea of their eternal and absolute kingdom.

The spiritual world, which is manifested by the internal energy of God, covers three quarters of all creation, the other quarter being represented by the material cosmos. The planets in the spiritual world are at least three times as numerous as those in the material cosmos, and they all have a totally spiritual nature. The concept of spiritual bliss is there manifested in all its fullness. Each of these spiritual planets is absolute, indestructible and free from all imperfections related to this material world. Each produces its own radiance, which equals the inconceivable radiance of millions of suns united. Those who dwell there are free from old age, disease, death, and rebirth, and their perfect knowledge is all encompassing. They are pure and free from any form of desire. Like the Lord Himself, their spiritual body is all knowledge, bliss, and eternity. There they act only to offer the Sovereign Lord of the spiritual planets a service of sublime love. These liberated beings ceaselessly chant the hymns of Sama-veda, wonderful spiritual songs to the glory of Lord Krishna.

The kingdom of God is spiritual and absolute. In the Absolute Kingdom, the Lord and His Eternal Servants all possess auspicious, infallible, spiritual, and everlasting youthful character forms. In short, there is no birth, no old age, no disease, no death. This eternal land, rich in spiritual pleasures, conceals beauty and bliss.

Master of immortality and therefore Immortal Himself, Krishna, the Supreme Lord can confer this quality on his devotees. Also, those who reach his immortal abode will never have to return to this material world where death and suffering reign. This suffering is conspicuous by its absence in the eternal kingdom of God, forever free from the influence of eternal time, and therefore from all fear. True happiness is inherent in the spiritual world. The absolute realm is by nature saturated with happiness, with ever-increasing happiness by the force of ever-renewed appreciation. There, bliss never dulls.

Logos 390

The purification of existence.

The Supreme Lord says: Abandon yourself to Me, and I will take you under My protection.

Happy are those who surrender themselves to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and serve him with love and devotion, for they will be imbued with the true knowledge which will enable them to realize that depending on the Lord's mercy is a freedom greater still than that which one believes to enjoy at home.

No one should adopt the order of renouncing material existence if he does not have the firm conviction of being protected by the Lord. In reality, every being is totally dependent on the mercy of the Lord, but unless he is established at the level of purity, no one can experience this state. Such dependence is called "*purification of existence*", and the result of this purification manifests itself in the absence of fear. Thus, a devotee of the Lord never feels any fear, for he always remains aware that the Lord protects him in all circumstances.

In truth, the Lord is the source of misguidance for materialist atheists, but his devotees can see him unceasingly thanks to the devotional service which they offer him permanently. Anyone who knows that God is Absolute in every respect can become a devotee of the Lord, and at the same time be freed from the consequences of their past acts.

The Lord reduces or completely destroys the consequences of the past acts of its devotees. The Lord himself affirms moreover that He always dwells where his pure devotees sing his glories.

Logos 391

Let us move away from the impersonalist philosophy developed by those who refuse to believe that God has a body in human form

Impersonalists cannot conceive of the idea that God has feelings, yet the Lord is indeed satisfied if someone offers Him beautiful prayers or seeks to please Him by doing His divine will, and dissatisfied if one denies his existence or insults him. However, the impersonalists who are almost disbelievers, denigrate the Sovereign Lord by saying that He has no form, because only spiritual. All these mistaken conceptions of the Lord are for Him a cause of discontent, never these atheistic descriptions are pleasing to Him.

In truth, if man has a body in human form, it is quite simply because God has given him bestowed a carnal envelope resembling his divine spiritual body

God said: "Let us make man in our image, after our likeness..."

(Genesis 1.26)

It is written: "God created man in his own image: In the image of God, male and female He created him." (Genesis 1.27)

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person said:

"My spiritual and absolute body [All knowledge, bliss and eternity] resembles the human form in every way, but it is not a material body; he is inconceivable [that is why He is never subject to hunger, thirst or fatigue]. I am not forced by nature to accept any particular type of body; it is of My own free will that I choose the form in which I appear. My heart is also spiritual, and I am always kind to My devotees. So we can discover in My heart the way of devotional service, intended for holy beings, while I have rejected its irreligion and non-devotional activities; they have no attraction on Me. Because of all these divine attributes, prayers are generally addressed to Me under the name of Rsabhadeva, the Sovereign Lord, the best of all living beings".

Logos 392

Let us act in such a way that we let us become One with the Supreme Lord.

In truth, to become one with Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, the Sovereign Lord, means to have the same interest as Him.

He does not it is not about becoming as great, beautiful, wise, strong, rich, famous and renounced as Him, for that is an impossible thing.

We are in reality tiny fragments, integral parts of his Divine Person, and the part can never equal the whole. The individual spiritual being distinct from God, which each of us is, always remains a tiny fragment of the Supreme Lord. Therefore, oneness with the Lord comes from our sharing the same interest as that of Lord Krishna. We have to do our own, the Lord's sake.

On the other hand, individual souls are qualitatively one with the Lord, but not quantitatively, because as spiritual souls they remain different of the Lord who is, He, infinite and is all that is.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person desires that all beings think of Him constantly, that they become His devotees, worship Him in all circumstances, Offer Him their homage and do His divine will. It is the duty of every holy being to strive to fulfill his desire. But as the Lord is unlimited, so is his desire. There is therefore no interruption or limit in the service of the holy being, of the servant and of the servant of the Lord.

In fact, the spiritual world sees an endless competition unfolding between the Lord and his servant, and between the Lord and his handmaid. The Lord wishes to satisfy his infinite desires, and the holy being strives to serve him with love and devotion, in order to fulfill his unlimited desires. All the beings who live in the spiritual world exchange with the Lord a deep relationship of love, which is always growing.

It is in this sense that there is a unity of interest unfolding infinitely between the Lord and his devotee. Such is the perfect behavior, and the perfection of existence.

Logos 393

Anyone who is not led by his actions to turn to religion, who is not carried by his religious practices rituals to choose the renunciation of the pleasure of the senses and of materialism, or whose renunciation does not lead to the devotional service offered to the Supreme Lord, must be held for dead, even if she breathes and lives.

Jesus had said to this regard: “These people are sepulchres that nothing can distinguish”.

True renunciation must lead to the rejection of sense satisfaction and materialism, which will undoubtedly lead to liberation from material slavery. The man who does not detach himself from the pleasure of the senses and who remains anchored in materialism, becomes a slave of matter, because he is subjected to the harmful influence of the energy of illusion which will force him to undergo the cycle of rebirths and repeated deaths. He will not be able to free himself from the chains which hold him prisoner of matter. In fact, any action that does not raise its author to the level of piety turns out to be useless. By nature, everyone has an inclination for this or that form of activity, and when this activity leads to piety, this in turn leads to renunciation, and the latter to devotional service; then we reach the perfection of the act.

As the Lord taught, any action that does not ultimately lead to devotional service is a cause of chaining in this world. Unless the living being gradually rises to the level of devotional service from its natural activity, it is little better than a corpse or a sepulcher. Action which does not promote the unfoldment of the consciousness of God, also called Krishna consciousness, must be held to be unnecessary.

The Supreme Lord said: Only through devotional service, and only so, that one can know Me as I am. And the being who, through such devotion becomes fully aware of My Person, can then enter into My absolute kingdom.

Logos 394

In truth, we are neither white, nor black, nor yellow, nor red, neither mestizos, nor Americans, nor Caribbean, nor Europeans, nor Asians, nor Africans, nor Oceanians, for the simple reason that we are not of this material world.

A civilization gradually degrades and condemns itself to damnation, since it neglects spiritual education, encourages the slaughter of terrestrial and aquatic animals to consume their flesh, and does not protect women and vulnerable people or in distress.

A civilization which allows blasphemy, hatred, racism, to settle under the pretext of freedom of expression, weakens the intellect, the moral sense and the psyche of its citizens, and obliges them to reborn, in their next life among the animal species, does not deserve the name of human civilization.

Turn to the Lord, ask the servant of the Supreme Eternal to offer you the conscience of God, and you will avoid them. worst dangers and you will be saved. From virtue is born true knowledge, and from passion for the senses, greed. Ignorance causes behavioral madness, foolishness and illusion.

Pure spiritual vision is that which allows one to understand that beyond the material universe lies the spiritual world, a true wonder. The material universe is a distorted reflection of this. The Supreme Lord is so good to all beings, that as a Supreme Soul also called the Holy Spirit, He always accompanies the embodied soul, whatever the circumstances. The Lord remains with them in their hearts as a witness, a guide, a friend, and this, for the sole purpose of helping them return to his eternal kingdom.

He desires that they leave this world of suffering for good.

The human being is, in truth, a spiritual entity, a spiritual soul, and not the body of matter which covers him. The day when all human beings will be aware of God and of this truth, they will understand that they are neither white, nor black, nor yellow, nor red, nor of mixed race, nor Americans, nor Europeans, nor Africans, nor Caribbean, neither Asians nor Oceanians, but united members of the same divine family, that of God, and that they are not of this material world.

So blasphemy, hatred, racism, discrimination, inhumanism, indifference, lust, envy and pride will disappear, and there will appear love, harmony and peace. It is the responsibility of all of us, and God recommends it, to spread this truth to the whole world.

Logos 395

Being spiritual souls, bodily conceptions do not concern us.

Corpulence, thinness, physical and mental suffering, thirst, hunger, fear, disagreement, desire for material enjoyment, old age, sleep, attachment to material goods, anger, affliction, delusion and identification with the body are only so many transformations of the material envelope which covers the spiritual soul. Anyone caught up in a material conception of existence, centered on the body, is affected by these phenomena, but the soul is in no way affected by this bodily conception. So it is neither fat, nor thin, or anything of all that.

The spiritually evolved being has no connection with the body nor with the acts of this one and their consequences. When one comes to understand that one's own

existence differs from that of the body, and therefore one is neither fat nor thin, one attains the highest level of spiritual realization. On the contrary, one who is unaware of his real identity remains chained to the material universe because of his bodily conception of existence. Right now, all of humanity is living with this bodily consciousness. Spiritual intelligence makes it possible to understand this truth and at the same time raise society to the level of perfection.

He who ceases to be affected by the bodily conception of existence in its various aspects can rise to the devotional service offered to the Lord. The more we free ourselves from all bodily conception, the more firmly we establish ourselves in devotional service and the happier and more peaceful we become. The being free from any bodily conception of existence lives separate from the body, even though he lives in this material world.

All human beings would get along much better if there were no “mine”, no “yours”, no “me”, and no “you”, inherent in the bodily concept of existence.

The mistaken notion of “me” and “you”, based on a body-based conception of existence, is a product of ignorance. This bodily consciousness is the cause of successive deaths and rebirths, and it indefinitely subjugates the being to material existence.

In truth, the spiritual soul has nothing in common with the material concept of existence it develops in a conditioned state, but if it identifies with this false concept, it is because it is under the influence of the energy of the Lord. The external energy acts under the direction of the Lord and it governs, by his divine will, the existence of individual beings distinct from God. Although in its original state the being is pure consciousness, it is subjected by the will of the Lord to the influence of its external energy.

The spiritual soul incarnated and conditioned by matter then thinks “*I am this body*”, but the realized soul says it; “*I am not this body because I am a spiritual soul*”.

This “*I am*” represents the ego, the identity of being. Thinking “*I am this body*” is “*all that is related to the body is mine*” is a false ego, [the false ego is identification with its body, and the fact of wanting to dominate matter], but when one has realized one's spiritual identity and one says to oneself “*I am the servant or the maid of the Supreme Lord*”, this identification of the “me” constitutes the true ego.

The first conception bathes in darkness of the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance, while the other is at the level of pure virtue.

When we say that we are letting go of our ego, it means that we are letting go of false egos. The true ego is always there. The identification of being in the conditioned state, with its material possessions, must be purified. He must rediscover his identity in relation to the Supreme Lord. In the conditioned state the being sees everything as an object of personal satisfaction, while in the liberated state he sees everything in relation to the service of the Supreme Lord.

Thus, Krishna consciousness, devotional service, corresponds to the true liberated state. On the contrary, the acceptance or rejection of anything on the material plane, within the framework of nihilism or impersonalism, places the pure soul in an imperfect situation.

Lord Krishna says:

As soon as the distinct being establishes himself in the glory of his real self and begins to taste the happiness of transcendence, beyond time and material energy, he immediately frees himself from the two false concepts of the existence [“je” and “mien”], and then sees its pure and true identity fully manifested.

One must perfect one's vision through knowledge of matter and of spirit, and to avoid identifying oneself in vain with the body at the risk of letting oneself be attracted by material affinities.

Whoever is fully absorbed in the service of God, the Supreme Person, sees his two bodies, material and ethereal, annihilated.

At the moment of death, fire (internal heat) burns the body with dense matter, and if one no longer feels desire for material enjoyment, the ethereal body is also annihilated, then only the pure soul remains.

The one who frees himself from the chains that held him prisoner of the two bodies of dense and ethereal matter and remains in the state of soul pure, return to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, to his original abode, in order to enter into the service of the Lord for eternity.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, is the real, unique and ultimate goal of existence. Going to find him in his absolute realm, all of knowledge, bliss and eternity, the place

where our original home is located, such must be our only thought and our only concern.

After having left his two bodies of dense matter and ethereal, the holy being finds his true spiritual body and returns to God, to his original abode in the kingdom of the Lord, where he is received with great respect and venerated by all.

Devotional service dissolves the ethereal body of the individual being distinct from God

Logos 396

There are two kinds of individual beings distinct from God

Beings eternally liberated are the most numerous, while the others, the souls forever incarnated and conditioned by matter and the energy of illusion, are inclined to want to subjugate the material nature.

Also, the material cosmic creation is- it was designed for these eternally conditioned souls, for two reasons:

They may first thus satisfy their tendency to rule supreme over the cosmic manifestation, and they are also given the opportunity to return to God, in his absolute kingdom.

Those who will thus have qualified to return to God, will find their original spiritual body after having left their material envelopes, of dense and ethereal matter.

Forgetting the relationship that unites beings say tincts à Dieu is at the origin of the bodies of matter which these latter must clothe. But in his infinite mercy, the Lord, through various Avatars, gave birth to the revealed scriptures, in order to help these conditioned souls to regain their original position on the occasion of the cosmic manifestation.

Reading or listening of these spiritual writings will help the distinct being to attain liberation even while in a conditioned state. All the Vedic texts, from the Vedas, the original holy scriptures also called the true gospel, converge on the devotional service offered to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and whoever establishes himself in this conviction immediately frees himself from it. conditioned existence.

The material forms, of dense and ethereal matter, are due only to the ignorance of the conditioned soul, and as soon as the being abandons himself to the loving service of the Lord, he obtains immediately to be freed from this bondage.

Devotional service corresponds to a purely spiritual attraction to the Supreme Being, who is the source of all pleasure. Everyone aspires to some form of pleasure, but ignores its original and supreme source.

God, the Supreme Person, is this infinite fountain of all pleasure. Whoever is fortunate enough to obtain this information through sacred texts becomes forever liberated, and regains his natural and original position in the kingdom of God.

Logos 397

Only devotional service allows us to approach God, to see him face to face and to remain with him.

If we want to escape the cycle of repeated deaths and rebirths, break the chains that hold us prisoners of matter and put an end to various sufferings inherent in the material universe, we must engage in the service of the Lord, with love. Only the service of love and devotion that we offer to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, will allow us to enter the kingdom of the Lord.

The Eternal Supreme said: "This is only through devotional service, and only thus can one know Me as I am. And the being who, through such devotion, becomes fully aware of My Person, can then enter My absolute kingdom".

"Because constantly absorbed in devotional service, the one who always remembers Me, without deviation, Reaches Me without difficulty".

"When they have reached Me, the spiritualists imbued with devotion, these noble souls, having thus raised themselves to the highest perfection, never again return in this world transitory, where there is suffering".

Lord Krishna is Absolute Truth, and devotion to His Person, manifested in pure love, takes its source in the chanting of His Holy Name, the very essence of felicity. The true devotee of God, who loves and is faithful to him, has no personal desire. He alone knows true peace, which never attains those who strive for personal gain. The holy being, entirely devoted to the Supreme Lord, has only one desire: to satisfy Him; therefore he can easily reach it, as the Lord Himself promised him. The virtuous saint, who can offer his service to the Lord in one or other of its absolute forms, does not

encounter any of the difficulties that beset men. The devotional service dedicated to God is a pure, simple act, and joyful application.

Logos 398

Let us surrender to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

Meditation also called absorption of the mind, involves the concentration of thoughts on the supreme cause of all that exists, that is to say Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, even if at this time one ignores its exact, personal, impersonal nature or localized. Lord Krishna is the root cause of all causes.

Such a focus on the Absolute (God) is a form of devotional service. Indeed, to interrupt any sensory pursuit to focus on the supreme cause is a mark of self-surrender, such surrender in turn is a sure mark of dedicated devotional service to Krishna. Every being must devote himself to the service of love and devotion offered to Lord Krishna, if he desires to know the ultimate cause of his existence.

To surrender willingly to Krishna, to carry out all his instructions, to obey Him and to do all his divine will spontaneously, immediately, frees from all the consequences of sin, however numerous they may be, and offers the liberation of this material world.

To surrender to God is to have absolute trust in Him, to the point of offering his life, his existence, all that we have and all that we do.

To surrender to the Lord is to take great pleasure in serving him with love and devotion, and love to satisfy him.

A surrender to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, is synonymous with total purification. So, as soon as a being surrenders to Krishna, God, he certainly becomes free from all defilements.

The Lord said: Leave all religion behind and simply surrender to Me. All the consequences of your faults [of your sins], I will set you free. Have no fear.

This is the secret of success, the perfection of existence.

Who abandons himself to God and serves him with love and devotion, enjoys the divine protection of the Lord. No one can touch him let alone hurt him. Krishna, God, the Supreme Person in his personal, primordial and absolute form, is according to circumstances and places referred to as the Name of Visnu, which deserves our attention. Indeed, it is in his form of Visnu that Krishna, the Original Lord, plays his

supportive or destructive role. Lord Visnu is a full emanation of Krishna, and it is also through this aspect of his Person that the Lord manifests his omnipresence.

The desire of the Lord is to see all the incarnated and conditioned souls who wander through the material creation to find their place with Him, to return to their original abode in the eternal kingdom. He comes to their aid by giving them spiritual and absolute writings such as the Vedas, the original holy writings also called "*the true gospel*" by sending to them saints and sages, and his representative, the master spiritual, his servant. The sacred writings, the saints and the spiritual master show absolute purity, where never material influences can throw the slightest stain on them. If it happens that through foolishness an obtuse materialist seeks to destroy them, then the Lord's protection extends over them.

The omnipotent Lord, everywhere present inside and outside all things, neutralizes any malicious act going against his pure servant or his pure servant. He thus protects his devotee. The Lord grants his protection to all beings, because of all, He is the Supreme Guide. His superiority over others is marked by the fact that He, the Unique Divine Person, provides for their needs for all. Therefore whoever knows him can attain everlasting peace.

The Lord said: A surrender to Me, and I will take you under My protection.

The Lord grants his protection to beings of various levels through through its multiple energies. But his pure devotees, it is he himself, his very Person, who protects them.

Logos 399

Let us no longer remain in ignorance and blindness, and let's choose in conscience the place where we want to go at the moment of death, and where we want to live in our next life.

At the origin of everything, when the material universe did not yet exist, all spirit beings lived with God in the spirit world, and they all served him with love and devotion.

It is because of our desire for independence, to want to enjoy the fruits of our senses, because we have envied God and made the decision to no longer want to serve him with devotion, that the Lord out of goodness, created the material universe. It is because we have disobeyed God, that He expelled us from the spiritual world and sent us into the material universe where we have been evolving since.

We must be aware of our mistake, the one that forced us to separate from God, and away from Him.

In truth, the future is very bright for the devotee of God, the servants and maids of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, for at the time of death, when they leave their body, they will return to the spiritual world, where they originally lived, where no anguish, no misery, no fear, no death, where none of this exists.

Let us avoid living in ignorance of God, of facts relating to the truth and to real existence, for this will have the effect of plunging us into darkness, and of not knowing where we will go at the time of death, nor in which material body we will reincarnate.

Of all material bodies, human, animal and plant, the human body is an excellent vehicle, because, thanks to God, it is open to intelligence, knowledge and understanding, it allows us, unlike other bodies of animals and plants which are closed to it, to access the knowledge of God, to his teaching, and to eternal life.

Civilization today cares too much about the material body and its comfort, and no one knows the true purpose of the journey of life, which is to know God, and to return to Him. Devoting oneself to the well-being of the material body brings in the long run no real benefit, if it costs to forget the primordial and indispensable side of existence, to regain our lost spiritual identity. It is not the interests of the body that we must seek, but rather the interests of the soul that we must prioritize. Now, let us understand that we are not the body, but the soul which resides there.

God designed the human form in such a way that thanks to the latter, the incarnate spiritual being can move towards a spiritual goal. Unfortunately, five heavy chains, like an anchor, hold this body to the material consciousness:

Attachment to the material body, due to ignorance of spiritual realities

Attachment to loved ones, due to bodily ties.

The attachment to the native land and to material goods, house, furniture, buildings, properties, important papers, etc.

The attachment to materialistic science, which always remains confused for lack of spiritual light.

Attachment to religious customs and rituals, without knowing God, the Supreme Person, nor his devotees, who are the very reason for the sacred character of these practices.

In truth, it is very rare to get a human body. The soul only accesses it after having passed through millions of lower body species, plants and animals.

Now, only the human form allows the intelligent being to know the laws of karma, law of action-reaction, law cause and effect, and thus to free oneself from the cycle of repeated reincarnation. The human body is the only way to escape the sufferings of material existence. The person who misuses his human form and is unaware of his spiritual self is hardly better than an animal.

These are activities aimed at satisfying the senses and whose sole purpose is to please to the mind and the senses, which are the cause of the bonding of the soul to matter. As long as the soul indulges in these self-serving actions, it will not stop transmigrating, reincarnating from one species to another.

Avatar Rsabhadeva warns us in these terms:

“Someone considers the satisfaction of the senses to be the goal of his life, he engages in material life going mad and indulges in all kinds of sinful activities. He does not know that it is because of his past misdeeds that he has already received a material body, which despite its transitory nature is at the root of his suffering. In truth, the distinct being (that each of us is) should never have put on this carnal envelope, but it was attributed to him for the satisfaction of his senses.

Also, I do not believe it is right for an intelligent man to become entangled again in material activities which would force him perpetually to put on bodies, life after life. As long as the living being does not inquire about the spiritual values of existence, he must know the defeat and the evils of ignorance. Whether it is virtue or sin, karma pays off, and if a person is involved in some form of karma, their mind is called a desire to enjoy the fruits of action. As long as the mind remains unclean, the consciousness remains obscured, and as long as one follows the path of self-interested action, one must put on a material body. When the living being is under the influence of ignorance, he cannot know the soul nature distinct from the Supreme Soul, his mind then comes under the yoke of self-interested action. Consequently, as long as he does not have love for God, he will certainly not be exempt from putting on material bodies”.

Thanks to his sublime teaching, the Lord gives us the choice, that of return to the spiritual world where to continue to remain in this material universe where suffering reigns, by reincarnating ourselves, life after life, in a body of dense matter of which we will ignore in advance the material form, the place, the planet and the galaxy of our next election.

If, like me, you surrender yourself to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and decide to serve him with love and devotion for all eternity and to love him, then you too you will know where you will go and in what body you will live for eternity.

Yes, verily I say to you, God will send you his companions. They will welcome you and take you to Krishna in his absolute realm. And if in addition you constantly sing the song of his Holy Names, Haré Krishna, then you will go to his Divine planet, the most important of the spiritual world.

Sing this song with spiritual sound vibrations all day long:

*Hare Krishna, hare Krishna, Krishna Krishna, hare hare / hare
Rama, hare Rama, Rama Rama, hare hare.*

This wonderful song in Sanskrit means: O Energy of the Lord, O Lord, O Source of all happiness, please make me your beloved servant (your beloved servant).

The song of the Holy Names of the Supreme Lord allows:

To eliminate all the sins accumulated during all our previous lives of the existence, to purify the defiled heart, to be delivered from imprisonment in matter (the material body) in this world, to obtain spiritual knowledge, to progress and to bring forth all forms of devotional service, to awaken our love for Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, to taste a bonh spirituality, to obtain the company of God and to dedicate oneself to his service of devotional love as if one were immersing oneself in the waters of a great ocean of love and to achieve, whatever the situation, suddenly sure, supreme perfection.

It suffices to recite or sing Hare Krishna so that the taint of the present age, that of discord, strife, hypocrisy and sin, disappears in us, thus allowing us to find our original spiritual body and to return to God, to our true home.

This is the choice I made. When I leave my material body, in the company of the companions of the Lord, I will return to the absolute realm of Krishna, all of knowledge, bliss and eternity, where I will continue to serve him with love and devotion.

Do like me too. True eternal happiness is with God that we will have it, and nowhere else.

The Lord said:

“It is only through devotional service, and only thus, that we can know Me as I am. And the being who, through such devotion, becomes fully aware of My Person, can then enter My absolute kingdom.”

“It is only by serving Me with undivided love and devotion that one can know Me as I am and likewise, in truth, see Me. Thus, and only thus, will we be able to unravel the mystery of My Person.”

“When they have reached Me, the holy beings imbued with devotion, these noble souls, having thereby risen to the highest perfection never return to this ephemeral world where suffering reigns.”

“He who knows the absolute of My advent and of My acts will no longer have to be reborn in the material universe. Leaving his body, he enters My eternal kingdom”.

Logos 400

The true resurrection.

As long as the incarnate spiritual being remains distant from God, breaks the bond which unites him to the Lord Supreme and does not want to obey Him, seeking only the pleasure of his senses immersed in the materialist life, he will remain in ignorance of God, of his true existence and of his real identity.

He will know only death, even if he lives, because the fact of changing material body plunges the embodied being into oblivion. In truth, in what is called death, the material body is annihilated and the spiritual body remains at all times.

The resurrection only applies to God and his representatives, for it does not concern not the material body, but rather the spiritual body.

The resurrection of the dead corresponds, in truth, to the resurrection of the subtle body, it is the rebirth of the spiritual being to true life. It applies to the transformation of the mortal being into an immortal being, from a material being into a spiritual being, from a human being into a divine being.

The spiritual body never dies, while the the material body is subject to destruction.

The spiritual body remains even after the destruction of the material body. We all have a spiritual body, which emerges or resurrects for all who walk with God.

The resurrection of the dead is, in truth, the reappearance of the glorious, incorruptible and spiritual body, which we had from the beginning, and that we lost by entering this material world, but above all by incarnating ourselves in a material body.

There is no resurrection of material bodies, it is a lie.

On the other hand, those who turn to God, who choose to love him, to surrender to him, to obey him, to do his divine will, and to serve him with love and devotion without failing, will find at death the body of dense matter, to the destruction of their carnal envelope, their spiritual body which they will keep for eternity, and thanks to which they will be able to enter into the kingdom of God and live with Him.

This is the true resurrection.

Logos 401

The true promised land

The kingdom of God is the true promised land, the only one.

In truth, the promised land to which God has referred is his kingdom absolute, and nowhere else.

We are not from the material universe, but from the spiritual world, because it is from there that we all come. We are from the marginal energy of God, tiny fragments of his Person, and our true original home is in the eternal realm of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, made up of countless spiritual planets of incomparable beauty.

God has asked us from time immemorial to seek his benefactor, saving presence, source of happiness, to listen to his divine word, to respect and apply his directives, so that we return to the true promised land where is our true original home, seated in his kingdom all of knowledge, bliss and eternity.

True life is in the absolute kingdom of God, and true happiness is with Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, in his company and in his only contact that we will have him.

In the wonderful kingdom of God, every word is a song, and every step a dance. Everything is sublime.

Vrindavane is a place of eternally spiritual nature and populated by goddesses of fortune, known under the name of gopis. All of them are Krishna's beloveds and He is

their only love. The trees there are all wish trees from which you can get anything you want. The earth is made up of philosopher's stone and the water is real nectar. Each word is a song, each step is a dance, and Krishna's flute accompanies the gestures at all times. Everything shines with its own light, comparable to that of the sun and the moon in the material universe.

The human form is entirely intended for the understanding of this place of transcendence that is Vrindavane, and fortunate souls must cultivate knowledge of Vrindavane and its inhabitants. In this supreme abode, the surabhi cows flood the earth with their milk. Since every moment is put to good use, there is no past, present, or future.

Logos 402

Time is a manifestation of the Lord, intended to remind us that we must surrender to God.

The fear of death arises through the action of the time factor, which is the influence of God, the Supreme Person. In other words, time is destructive. All that is created is also subject to destruction and annihilation, which is the action of time. Time is a manifestation of the Lord, meant to remind us that we are to surrender to Him. The Lord addresses each conditioned soul in the form of time. The Lord teaches us to tolerate, without being affected, the misfortunes inflicted on us by Providence. All this is the work of ineluctable time, which sweeps away all beings from all planets.

Let us not forget that the primordial and indispensable side of existence is to find our spiritual identity again.

Civilization today cares too much about the material body and its comfort, and no one knows the true purpose of the journey of life, which is to return to God. Don't just sit in a comfortable compartment; you also have to make sure that the vehicle is moving in the right direction. Devoting oneself to the well-being of the material body brings, in the long term, no real benefit if it costs to forget the primordial and indispensable side of existence, to find our lost spiritual identity. The human form is designed in such a way that it must be directed towards a spiritual goal.

No one can approach God if he does not first purify himself of all the consequences of his faults.

Only one who evolves at the level of pure virtue can approach God, know him as he is and serve him. God is the Supreme Spiritual Being, the ultimate home, the Sovereign Purifier. All living beings are beings of a spiritual nature, but Krishna is He, God, the Supreme Being. He is also the ultimate abode of all things and the purest of all pure. To approach Him, therefore, one must be perfectly pure, and for this purpose morality and ethics are required. This is why God says: *“Be holy, as I am Holy”*

This is also why it is forbidden to have illicit sexual relations, outside marriage, to consume animal flesh (meat, fish and egg), all substances intoxicants such as alcohol, tobacco, caffeine, marijuana and other drugs; and from gambling, gambling, or monetary speculation. Who knows how to avoid these four pillars of sin can remain pure. Krishna consciousness is based on this morality; anyone who cannot follow the above principles will fall from the spiritual plane.

Purity is the fundamental principle of divine consciousness and is essential to the reestablishment of our eternal relationship with God.

The Lord says: *“Forward you entirely mine. By My grace you will know absolute peace, and you will attain My eternal and supreme abode.”*

Logos 403

Nothing can happen or happen without God allowing or willing it.

Only one for whom everything is originally intended, the Sovereign Lord, Krishna, is sure to always achieve victory. God is the originator of the creation, preservation and destruction of the universe, and He knows everything. Being under His dependence and forced to put on material bodies, living beings, who are subordinate to Him, sometimes experience victory and sometimes defeat.

The Lord said: *“I stand in the heart of every being, and from Me come remembrance, knowledge and forgetting.”*

In a fight, the adversaries act according to the will of God, the Sovereign Person, who is the Supreme Soul.

The Lord Krishna says: *“Under the influence of the three gunas [of the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance], the soul misled by the false ego [the desire to dominate material nature and the fact of identifying with one's body] believes to be the author of its acts, whereas in reality, they are accomplished by nature.”*

All beings act only according to the will of God. The Lord transmits his orders to material nature, which makes all the arrangements necessary for souls incarnate and conditioned by matter. They are therefore not independent, although they foolishly imagine themselves to be the perpetrators of their acts. Victory always belongs to God. As for the subordinate beings, they fight according to the arrangements foreseen by the Lord. Victory or defeat is not really theirs, it is the result of arrangements made by the Lord through material nature. Pride in victory or gloom in defeat are therefore quite inappropriate. One must depend entirely on God, the Supreme Person, for He alone is responsible for the victories and defeats of all beings.

In this regard, he recommends: "Perform your duty, for action is better than inaction."

The individual being distinct from God, whom each of us is, is inspired to act in accordance with his social position. His victory or defeat depends entirely on the Supreme Lord.

The Lord further specifies: "You have the right to fulfill the duties incumbent upon you, but not that of enjoying the fruit of your deeds."

You must be sincere, act according to your position. Victory or defeat depends only on the Lord. Let us not be distressed by our failures too, let us continue to do our duty. When God sees fit, He will grant us victory. We should not be exuberant after victory, nor distressed when defeat. We have to make a sincere effort to accomplish Krishna's will without worrying about victory or defeat. Our only duty is to act sincerely, so that our activities can be appreciated by Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

On all the planets of our galaxy "*the Milky Way*" as of all galaxies, all living beings, including the master deities, are found entirely subordinate to the will of the Lord. They struggle like birds caught in a net, unable to move freely.

The difference between learned believers and unbelievers is that the former know that nothing can happen without the Sovereign Lord willing it, while the latter can understand nothing of the supreme will of God. No one can act independently; on the contrary, each one acts under the direction of God, the Supreme Person. Hence, victory and defeat come according to the consequences of karma, past acts, and the Supreme Lord is the sole judge in the matter. Since we are acting under the dominion of the Supreme Being according to our karma, no one from Brahma the demiurge to the insignificant ant is independent. Whether we are defeated or victorious, the Supreme Lord is always victorious, for all beings act under his direction.

The power of our senses, our mental power, our physical vigor, our life force, as well as immortality and mortality are all subject to the supreme authority of God. Fools who ignore this fact believe that the body, material and inert, is at the origin of their actions. We all dance according to the wishes of God, the Supreme Master. No one is independent.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is He alone the Supreme Master, all the others are his servants, and they dance at will. We are all servants and handmaids of Krishna, and we have no independence. We dance according to the wishes of the Sovereign Lord, but under the influence of ignorance and delusion, we believe ourselves to be independent of the supreme will.

This is why it is written:

“Krishna is the supreme master, known as Govinda: His Form is all of eternity, knowledge and bliss. He is the origin of everything and has no origin outside of Himself, for He is the Cause of all causes.”

The various difficulties, misfortunes, and sufferings that God inflicts on us through of material nature, is a function of the sinful acts we have committed in our previous life. So it is only fair that we are paying the price today. If we do not want to suffer, then do not harm anyone, any human being, any animal, and any plant including trees.

If we surrender ourselves to God, and serve him with love and devotion, then we will see all our sufferings disappear by the grace of Krishna.

People are eager to live in peace and prosperity in this material world, but they ignore that the formula for peace is given by God, the Supreme Person. Everyone should understand that Krishna, the Supreme Person, is the ultimate owner of all the planets and that all political, social, cultural, religious, economic activities, etc., are intended to satisfy him. When the head of state is a virtuous being who follows the instructions of holy spirit guides to rule the country, everyone will be peaceful and prosperous. When the head of state and his advisers are perfect holy beings, nothing can go wrong in the state. All citizens should become devotees of the Lord and their good qualities will then develop automatically.

The Lord said: He who has an unwavering devotion to God, the Supreme Person, possesses all the qualities of divine beings. But he who is not a devotee of the Lord has only material assets which are of little value. Indeed, as he wanders on the mental plane, he can be sure to be attracted to the shimmer of material energy.

Citizens under the leadership of a king or a Krishna-conscious head of state will become righteous beings, devotees of God. If citizens are educated to become holy beings, they will automatically become peaceful and honest, and if they are guided by a devoted king or head of state, himself advised by holy beings, servants of God, the state will no longer be in the material world but in the spiritual world.

Without Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, the living being is nothing and can do nothing. He cannot see, hear or act without the active principle, which is none other than God Himself.

Logos 404

Let us wake up, for we are asleep.

Verily, our life force and our actions are dormant. As long as the incarnate living being has not reached the spiritual level, the various parts of his body, his thought and the other functions of his organism are considered asleep. If man has not reached the spiritual level, everything he does is equivalent to the activities of a dead man or a ghost.

Likewise, the original holy scriptures also called "The true gospel" specify: "Wake up! Wake up! You have the chance, the privilege, to have the human form; you must now access spiritual realization."

We must rediscover our true spiritual identity, and know that we are indeed a spiritual entity, a spiritual soul. The spiritual awakening of the senses and the mind is due to the action of the internal power of the Lord, which can only be attained through the unmotivated mercy of God. It is through the grace of this energy that one can achieve spiritual enlightenment. This acts on the living being who surrenders completely to the Lord and accepts his position as an eternal servant. The fact of placing oneself at the disposal of the Supreme Lord, of being ready to do his will; It is then that He is revealed to us little by little by spiritual energy. When the individual being distinct from God is truly revived by spiritual energy, all of his senses become purified, and he devotes himself exclusively to the service of the Lord. Thus illuminated, the holy being has no more material activities; nor does he have the slightest desire to engage in such activities. This way by which the distinct being purifies his senses and uses them in the service of the Lord is none other than the service of devotion.

Even if a man seems to remain awake all day long, until he has not developed in himself a spiritual vision, he is really just sleeping. Until he comes to act in full spiritual light, he is considered to be continually asleep. After having spent countless lifetimes indulging in harsh austerities to obtain knowledge, man accesses real knowledge and attains real wisdom when he surrenders himself to God, the Supreme Person. Thus, the holy being who has come to perfect knowledge cannot, at any time, forget what he owes to the Lord.

Wake up and resist "*Maya*", the energy of illusion of the Lord, who is related to Satan.

Under the influence of material energy, beings incarnated and conditioned by matter become entangled in a thousand difficulties for the sole purpose of tasting a derisory material happiness. They engage in self-directed action without knowing the implications, effects and consequences thereof. Driven by the mistaken sense of being the body in which they reside, conditioned beings foolishly surround themselves with countless attachments, all of them illusory. They believe that they can live perpetually in this material environment. This gross mistake exercises such a hold over them that they suffer from it continually, life after life, prisoners of the external energy of the Lord, in his aspect of energy of illusion, who thus seeks to force beings to turn to the Supreme Lord, so that they end up obeying Him and doing His divine will.

Let us all realize that all bodily conceptions of pleasure are only products of illusory energy and realize that everything in this world is but the creation of material energy in its aspect of illusory energy. Also, if somehow we become aware of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, no matter what our initial motives are, we will eventually realize the truth as it is, by the grace of the Lord. We will then lose all interest in material pleasures.

It is only given to holy beings, devotees of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, to attain the perfection of existence.

When to one who takes only the first steps on the path of devotional service and who, without being yet ripe falls from his position, he is nevertheless superior to the human being who consecrates himself entirely to the self-serving acts of this world.

To surrender to God, to love him and to serve him with love and devotion, allow us to put an end to the misfortunes and sufferings that we suffer in this world, to approach the Supreme Lord and enter his kingdom Eternal.

The Lord said, Abandon yourself entirely to Me. By My grace you will know absolute peace, and you will reach My eternal and supreme abode.

Logos 405

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, fulfills the desires of all living beings

Whether one desires material enjoyment, liberation or the sublime loving service of the Lord, everyone must offer his homage to the Supreme Lord, because the latter can fulfill the desires of all beings. Anyone who desires material happiness in this world obtains this blessing from the Lord. Thus, whoever desires liberation will obtain it through the care of the Lord, and whoever desires to be endlessly absorbed in his service, with full Krishna consciousness, will also find himself blessed by Him.

God has prescribed many rites and sacrifices for those who aspire to material happiness, and men can take advantage of these instructions to benefit from material existence on the higher planets or within a noble and aristocratic family. And it is the same for those who desire to be freed from this material universe. These paths are indicated in the Vedas, the original holy scriptures, and can be enjoyed by all.

Unless disgusted with the pleasures of this world, no one can aspire to liberation. This is indeed intended only for beings disgusted with any material enjoyment. Those who have given up on seeking happiness in this world can inquire about the Absolute Truth, God. In the light of the teaching of God "*Words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person*", one can access true knowledge. Then, this acquired knowledge, the being theoretically becomes One with the Absolute, and when he adopts the service offered to God in Krishna consciousness, he not only attains liberation, but he also establishes himself in his life. spiritual. For those who desire to dominate material nature, there are many forms of material enjoyment, such as through knowledge and secular science, and the Lord fills those who desire to find happiness therein. In short, whatever blessing is desired, one must worship God, the Supreme Person.

The Lord satisfies the desires of whoever turns to Him. However, one who has sincere love for Krishna and at the same time covets material pleasure, will become perplexed. But Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, showing kindness to him, will give him the opportunity to dedicate himself to his service of sublime love, so that he will gradually forget his hallucination.

The Lord Krishna is the refuge and protector of all submissive souls.

In the material universe, in contrast to the absolute realm, duality reigns. Indeed, it is based on both the material and the spiritual, while the absolute realm is purely spiritual. The Lord is the only refuge for the submissive soul desiring to free itself from the dual existence and the fear that accompanies it. And indeed, no one in the material universe can escape the cruel hands of death, unless they surrender themselves to the Lord. The Lord is equal to all beings, but his devotee, to live always in contact with the infinitely great, God, obtains more glory. The Lord distributes his mercy equally to all beings, but holy beings wholly dedicated to his service enjoy it fully. The Lord always shows himself equal to all beings. Nevertheless, He shows particular benevolence towards His devotees, for He thus promotes the good of all beings.

The unfortunate, the needy, the intelligent man and the curious mind, when they have performed acts of piety, generally begin, if they have not already done so, to worship the Lord. The others, whose existence is a series of misdeeds, cannot, whatever their position, approach the Supreme Being, for the illusory energy leads them astray. Now, when misfortune occurs, the pious man has no other choice but to take refuge with the Lord, because to keep constantly in his mind the mind of the Lord is to walk on the path of the liberation of births. and repeated deaths. For those who have developed this attitude, misfortunes disappear. Truly they are welcome, since they enable him to cultivate the remembrance of the Lord, that is, to escape from material existence. Anyone who has taken refuge with the Lord rather than with the great authorities in spiritual matters, can obtain release without more harm than if they leaped over the water contained in the imprint left on the ground by the hoof of a calf. He is called to live in the kingdom of the Lord, and has no place in the material universe, where new dangers lie in wait for him at every step. The material cosmos is a place of dangers, strewn with pitfalls and a source of constant suffering.

To surrender to God and take refuge in Him, has put an end to all this.

Logos 406

All living beings, humans, animals and plants interact with each other, with respect to each other and for each other

Any member of every community, in human society, as well as in the animal kingdom and plant, every human being, cow, dog, goat, insect, grass, shrub, tree, etc., has a role to play and acts for the good of all the others. Everyone must work in harmony with others, for the benefit of the whole society, which includes not only mobile

beings but also still beings, mountains, hills, the earth. The community of men made up of traders, farmers and businessmen, through the production of cereals, the protection of cows, the transport of food when necessary, and financial activity, is particularly found responsible for the economic progress of society.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person teaches us that even cats and dogs, although of no great importance, should not be neglected, the protection of the cow nevertheless keeps the first place. Likewise, the most degraded of men who are called “*intouchables*” in India, or tramps among Westerners, should not be “*forgotten*” by the higher groups of society. Each being is important, some, however, are primarily responsible for the progress of human society, others more indirectly. When Krishna consciousness reigns, the consciousness of God, everyone finds what will be for him the highest benefit.

All these elements are linked to each other, and interdependent with each other. But in the final analysis, the Lord is the summum bonum, the Supreme Sovereign, the ultimate goal of the living being, and therefore the vital principle of all things.

Logos 407

God, the Supreme Person, has a infinite number of Names, here are just a few.

Verily, God, the Supreme and Sovereign Person, has no Name, or rather, no one knows how many He has. because God is infinite, unlimited, so are his Names. He therefore bears various Names according to the various aspects of his absolute personality, his qualities and his glories.

Proceeding of this same quality, the Names of God have the power to purify whoever sings them. There is no difference between chanting the Name of the Lord and living in his divine personal company. The reason is that God is absolute, beyond any duality. The Lord is fully present in his Name, the two, God and his Holy Name, are intrinsically the same. Thus God transcends all duality, since his Name and his Person are one.

Nevertheless, certain Names suit Him better as a Divine and Supreme Person.

For example, here are Names of God, who do not describe him precisely, or highlight the majesty and sovereignty of God.

The word God of Germanic origin means “*the infinitely good*”.

Elohim: Means: “*Creator God, strong and powerful*”. **El Shaddai:** Means “*Almighty God*”. **Adonai:** Means “*Lord*”. **Jehovah:** Means “*the Lord*”. **Yahve:** Means “*the Eternal*”. **El-Elohe:** Means “*Powerful, strong and preeminent God*”. **Awoon:** This Name of God in Aramaic means “*Our Universal Father*”. **Allah:** Means “*He who gives life*”.

There are a considerable number of Names of God in India. Besides the Vedas, the original holy scriptures, “*the true gospel*”, written in Sanskrit, there are Names of the Supreme Person, which best describe him. In fact, the Vedic texts, the Vedas, offer all mankind a precise and detailed knowledge of God, the Supreme Person. For example, we find some of the Holy Names of God:

Bouddha: Means “*Being perfectly enlightened*”. **Hayagriva:** Means “*Servant of God*”. **Vasudeva:** Means “*The one who is everywhere*”. **Govinda:** Means “*the source of pleasure for holy beings*”. **Adhokshaja:** means “*the Lord is beyond the reach of the senses and experimental knowledge*”. **Rama:** Means “*inexhaustible source of all joy*”. **Hari :** Means “*He who relieves his devotee from the sufferings of material existence. It removes obstacles in the way of devotional service*”. **Mukunda:** Means “*He who gives absolute liberation and bliss*”. **Paramesvara:** Means “*The Supreme Master*”. **Rsabhadeva:** means “*the Sovereign Lord*”. **Ananta:** Means “*the unlimited, the infinite, the immeasurable*”. **Krishna:** Means “*the infinitely fascinating*”.

The Name Krishna means “*the infinitely fascinating*” and “*the ultimate source of all energies*”. Such a title can only designate one who possesses in their fullness the power, the beauty, the wealth, the celebrity, the knowledge and the renunciation. This is why Krishna is called “*the Supreme Person*”, because He enjoys all these excellences.

The divine Names that we already know therefore only reveal a fragment of his greatness, while that of Krishna, which perhaps seems more exotic to us, shows God in all his glory.

This is the name of God par excellence.

Although his original Name is Krishna, God has an inconceivable number of Names in according to his activities, which are of limitless diversity.

There are many Names and forms of God the Supreme Person, but Krishna is the most powerful Absolute Divine Name of all, for the Lord has him invests with power, and the original Supreme real form of God.

Krishna remains the first of them, the most powerful, the Supreme Ultimate Name. Whoever speaks it sees all their sins disappear. God loves that whoever utters his divine Name, Krishna.

The Divine Name of God, the Supreme Person, Krishna, is also known to the inhabitants of the Edenic, paradisiacal planets, which inhabit the upper region of our galaxy, as well as to beings appointed by God, who rule many sectors of our galaxy

On the highest planet of our galaxy, Brahmaloaka, the celestial lyrical singers and musicians, the Gandharvas, take pleasure in chanting the Holy Name of God, Krishna.

Meaning of the Name “Krishna”.

Etymology of the Name “*Krishna*”: The word “*Krish*” represents the fascinating aspect of the Lord's existence, and “*na*” means spiritual pleasure. When the verb “*Krish*” is added to the affix “*na*”, we get Krishna, which indicates the Absolute Truth.

If we analyze the semantic origin of the word “*Krishna*”, we discover that “*na*” means to end the cycle of birth and death, and that “*Krish*” means “*existence*” Krishna is the entire existence. “*Krish*” also means “*attraction*” and “*na*”, “*felicity*”. “*Krish*” has become in Greek “*Christ*”.

The Name “*Krishna*” means “*Infinately Fascinating*” and can only be applied to God, the Supreme and Sovereign Person

Verily, God has no name, but we give him names relating to his qualities. If a man is very handsome, we say “*seductive*”, if he is very smart, we call him “*intelligent*”. So a name is given according to the quality of the person. God being infinitely fascinating, the Name of Krishna can only be applied to Him. Krishna means “*Infinately Fascinating*”, which includes everything. He is Unlimited and Absolute.

Krishna is God, the Supreme Person in his original, personal and Absolute form.

Logos 408

Any act offered to God through the service of love and devotion is pure.

Any act focused on the pleasure of the senses, the self-interested action carried out outside the devotional service dedicated to God is made impure by the influences of material nature and leads to good and / or bad consequences.

All material activities intended for the satisfaction of the senses are impure. As long as the embodied being does not seek the spiritual values of existence, he must experience defeat and the evils of ignorance.

Whether it concerns virtue or sin, karma [law of action -reaction, self-serving action, law of cause and effect] bears fruit, and if a person is involved in some form of karma, his or her mind is called "*tainted with the desire to enjoy the fruits of action*". As long as the mind remains impure, the consciousness remains obscured, and as long as one follows the path of self-interested action, one must put on a material body.

On the other hand, activities related to the service of love and of devotion offered to God and performed for the sole satisfaction of the Supreme Lord are pure and free from the influence of the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance. They have no consequences.

The Lord said: Of all those who have put on material bodies in this world, those to whom human form has been granted should not toil day and night for the sole pleasure of the senses, accessible even to dogs and pigs that feed on excrement. Rather, they should practice penance and austerity to reach the divine level of devotional service. Thanks to this practice, the heart is purified and we then discover an eternal existence, all of bliss, which transcends material happiness and lasts forever.

The Lord condemns the fact of begging, borrowing or stealing in sight satisfaction of the senses, because doing so brings us into a hellish condition, the darkest.

The four sinful activities are illicit sex life (outside marriage), eating meat, fish and eggs, use of stimulants and toxic substances, and gambling. These are the four paths which lead the being towards a new material body subject to all kinds of suffering.

Logos 409

The Lord teaches us the right way and the right attitude.

The Lord says:

Absorbing one's intelligence in Me constitutes mental poise, and complete discipline of the senses is self-control

Tolerance means patiently enduring misfortune, and steadfastness occurs when one conquers the tongue and the genitals.

The greatest charity is to renounce all aggression towards others, and renouncing lust is considered true austerity.

True heroism is to overcome one's natural tendency to enjoy life material, and the reality is to see the Supreme Person everywhere.

Authenticity means speaking the truth in a pleasing manner, as the great sages have declared.

Cleanliness is detachment from fruitful activities, while renunciation is the order of life of the hermit

The real wealth desirable for human beings is religiosity, and I, the Supreme Person, am a sacrifice.

Religious remuneration is devotion to the perfect spiritual master in the purpose of acquiring spiritual instruction, and the greatest force is the breathing control system.

Real opulence is My own nature as a Divine Person, through which I exhibit the six unlimited opulences [beauty, wealth, wisdom, knowledge, fame, and renunciation].

The supreme gain in life is devotional service to Me, and real education cancels out the false perception of duality in the soul.

True modesty must be disgusted with inappropriate activities, and beauty must possess good qualities such as detachment

True happiness is to transcend material happiness, and unhappiness and true misery must be involved in the pursuit of sexual pleasure.

A wise man is one who knows the process of liberation from bondage, and a fool is one who identifies with his material body and mind.

The true path in life is the one that leads to Me, and the wrong path is the satisfaction of the senses whereby the conscience is confused.

The real heaven is the predominance of pure virtue, while hell is the predominance of ignorance.

I am everyone's true Friend, acting as Spiritual Master of the entire universe, and his home is the human body.

He who is enriched with good qualities is in fact rich, and he who is not is not satisfied in life is in fact poor.

A miserable person is a person who cannot control his senses, while a person who is not attached to the satisfaction of the senses is a true controller [who controls his senses and his mind].

He who attaches himself to feeling satisfaction is the opposite, a slave.

So, I have clarified all the questions you have inquired about. It is not necessary to have a more elaborate description of these good and bad qualities, because constantly seeing good and bad is in itself a bad quality. The best quality is to transcend material good and evil.

Concerning true religious principles, the Lord says:

Firm faith in the accounts of My entertainments, constantly chanting My glories, steadfastly clinging to ceremonial worship to My Person, to praise Me through beautiful hymns, to have great respect for My devotional service, to offer Me full body obedience, to perform first class worship from My faithful devotees, awareness of My Self realized by all living entities, offering ordinary bodily activities in My devotional service, using words to describe My qualities, offering yourself to Me, rejecting all material desires, giving up wealth for My devotional service, renounce material gratification and happiness, and perform all desirable activities such as charity, sacrifice, song, vows and austerities for the purpose of Reaching Me are true religious principles by which human beings who have actually surrendered to Me automatically develop out of love for Me.

What other goal or objective could remain for My devotee?

When the consciousness is fixed on the material body, the house and other similar objects of sensory satisfaction, one spends his life chasing material objects with the help of the senses. Consciousness, thus powerfully affected by passion, devotes itself to impermanent things, and in this way irreligion, ignorance, attachment, and misery arise.

When its peaceful consciousness, strengthened by virtue, is fixed on the Supreme Person, one attains spirituality, knowledge, detachment and opulence.

Logos 410

No one can override the will of God, the Supreme Person.

No one can pass besides the will of God, the Supreme Person, whether by the force of harsh austerities, a great erudition in the domain of the Vedas (the original holy scriptures), the supernatural powers of the yogis, the physical or intellectual power.

Neither can anyone use the powers conferred on him by the practice of religion, his material wealth, or any other means, whether by himself or with the help of others, to defy the orders of the Lord. Sovereign. From Brahma, the demiurge and first created being to the ant, no living being has the power, because everything is under the domination of God.

In truth, a spiritual being having put on a human material body or animal, cannot escape the jurisdiction of the Sovereign Person.

Everyone must accept his fate and let himself be led by the Lord. No material means can allow us to escape the happiness and unhappiness destined for our particular body.

Every human or animal body is destined to experience a certain amount of joys and sorrows, we cannot change it, because happiness and unhappiness are ordained by the Lord, by whose will our specific body has been bestowed upon us.

As we cannot escape his purposes, we must accept to be guided by Him.

If in all circumstances we remain faithful to the condition to which the Supreme Lord intends us while following his instructions, then we will attain the perfection of existence.

If we follow the Sovereign Lord by adhering to the instructions He gives, our life will be crowned with success.

We must accept whatever situation we put the will of the Sovereign Lord into, and seek to absorb ourselves in his loving and devout service. It is then that our lives will be fruitful.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the supreme refuge. Whoever takes refuge in Him is assured of being protected.

The Lord declares: You can proclaim it with force, My devotee will never perish.

Unless one is protected by grace from the Lord, no protective measure will prove to be truly effective. It is therefore necessary to depend entirely on the mercy without cause of God so as not to fear anything any longer.

Even if, in everyday life, one must, by acquired conscience, have recourse to other measures protection, we must know that no one can protect the being that God, the Supreme Person, has abandoned. We will never be able to find happiness in this material world without the grace of the Supreme Lord.

If we continue to act against the will of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, we will never be happy, no matter on the planet of the material universe.

Logos 411

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person controls everything.

God is One, Unique and without a second. No one equals or surpasses Him, no one is superior to Him. We appreciate it from different points of view. He is unrivaled, there is only one God. This is God's definition.

Blessed are those who submit to holy vows, for God will bless them. May they now worship the Lord with immense faith, mastering their senses, observing religious practices, practicing austerity, penance, repentance, and giving their wealth in charity. Anyone who wishes to progress spiritually or obtain the Lord's mercy must master himself by restricting his sensory pleasures and by adhering to the rules and principles of religion. Unless they practice austerity, penance, and sacrifice their riches, no one can obtain the mercy of the Supreme Lord.

The Lord said: I control the heat, the rain and the drought. I am immortality, as well as death personified. Both being and non-being are in Me. Those who worship Me with devotion, meditating on My absolute form, I fill their gaps and preserve what they have.

The more a human being departs from God, the more he will reject his precepts, his laws and commandments, and the more his mind becomes darkened and troubled, the more he will let himself be carried away by hatred and violence. He does not know that in reality, it is God who sustains this world, directs it, and that there will never be anything about it.

This is why God says: This is what I will do. I will send terror and languor and fever upon you, which will make your eyes languish and your soul suffering, and you will sow your seeds in vain. If despite this you do not listen to Me, I will chastise you seven times more for your sins. I will break the pride of your strength, I will make your sky like iron and your earth like brass.

The intelligent and sane human being is he who renews the bond that binds him. unites with God, who loves him, obeys him, does his divine will, abandons himself to him and serves him with love and devotion. God will then take him under his divine protection and all his sufferings will disappear.

Logos 412

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person rules all beings. He is the Master and the Supreme Judge.

Yes, there is a Supreme Being who rules everything. There are heavenly beings appointed by God who rule many sectors of the galaxy, but Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, the Supreme Master, is above them all.

Krishna, the Sovereign Master, states: *No one is superior to Me.*

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, rules all beings, heavenly beings, human beings, animals and plants. In our material galaxy, all beings, whoever they are, are conditioned. They are all dominated by the laws of nature, and behind them stands the Supreme Lord.

God specifies for this purpose: Material nature acts under My direction and thus generates all beings, mobile and immobile. I stand in the heart of every being, and from Me come memory, knowledge and forgetting.

Krishna is therefore the operator of the machine that is material nature, which functions according to its will. Every living being acts under the direction of God, in his aspect of the Supreme Soul, present in his heart. The embodied being cannot accomplish anything without the consent of the Supreme Soul.

God, the Supreme Person, observes the goals of the sense activities of all beings. The living being incarnate cannot even take a step without being guided by God. Under the influence of maya, the energy of illusion of the Lord, the living being wants to taste the pleasures of this world, but unless the Lord directs him and gives him the memory of his previous lives, he does not will make no progress towards the goal it pursues in existence.

The embodied and matter-conditioned soul is wrongly heading towards an erroneous goal, life after life, and it is God who gives it this goal in memory. In the course of a lifetime, the conditioned soul desires to progress towards a certain goal, but it forgets

while changing bodies. Nevertheless, because she wishes to enjoy something in this world, God reminds her of it in her next life.

Because the conditioned soul sometimes wishes to forget God, by his grace the Lord gives him life afterwards. Life thus means so that it is thus, in an almost perpetual way.

God thus directs eternally the incarnate souls. It is because the Supreme Lord is the original cause of all that is that everything seems real. He is the ultimate reality, God, the Supreme Person.

Logos 413

The external energy under its aspect of illusory energy called maya, acts under the authority of God, and conditions the incarnate souls.

The actual conditioning of the embodied spiritual being is due only to the influence of the illusory external energy, that is to say, it exercises this influence of itself. The Supreme Lord is not in any way involved in this undesirable act. He has no desire to see individual beings distinct from his Person thus allowed himself to be played and led astray by his external energy, which is akin to Satan.

She herself is very aware of this fact, but nevertheless accepts the ungrateful task of maintaining by his influence the forgetful souls in error, which is the center of fear.

The Lord in no way restrains his illusory energy in the accomplishment of this task, because it is necessary to the reform of souls embodied and conditioned by matter.

A loving father does not like to see his children punished by others. However, when they show themselves to be rebellious, He does not hesitate to place them under the care of a stern guardian, for the sole purpose of putting them back on the right path. But the almighty Father, in his infinite love, desires at the same time the deliverance of conditioned souls, their release from the clutches of illusory energy.

The king throws his rebellious citizens behind bars, but sometimes preferring them free, he goes in person to the prison and implores them to repent, so that they can be released.

Likewise, the Lord descends from his kingdom into that of illusory energy and offers there personally to the conditioned souls the remedy for all their ills by giving them the Bhagavad-gita, [words of Krishna, Christ, God, the Supreme Person] where He

teaches that the influence of illusory energy is very difficult to overcome, but that anyone abandons himself to Him is, by his supreme will, immediately released.

A surrender to the Lord is the surest way to free ourselves from the alienations of illusory energy

Logos 414

These are activities aimed at satisfying the senses and whose sole purpose is to please to the mind and to the senses, which are the cause of the chaining to matter. As long as the soul indulges in these self-serving actions, it will not cease to reincarnate from one species to another.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person says:

When one considers satisfaction senses as the purpose of his life, he engages in material life going mad and indulges in all kinds of sinful activities. He does not know that it is because of his past misdeeds that he has already received a material body, which, despite its transitory nature, is the source of his suffering. In truth, the distinct being should never have put on this carnal envelope, but it was attributed to him for the satisfaction of his senses. Also, I do not believe it is appropriate for an intelligent man to become entangled again in material activities which would force him perpetually to put on bodies, life after life. As long as the living being does not inquire about the spiritual values of existence, he must know the defeat and the evils of ignorance.

Whether it is virtue or sin, karma carries its fruits, and if a person is involved in some form of karma, their mind is called "*teinté*" of the desire to enjoy the fruits of action.

As long as the mind remains unclean, the consciousness remains obscured, and as long as one follows the path of self-interested action, one must put on a material body. When the living being is under the influence of ignorance, he cannot comprehend the nature of the distinct soul [individual spiritual soul distinct from God] and that of the Supreme Soul, his mind is then under the yoke. self-interested action.

Consequently, as long as he does not have love for God, he will certainly not be exempt from putting on material bodies.

The Lord adds: Under influence of the three gunas [the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance], the soul lost by the

false ego [believing itself to be the body] believes itself to be the author of its acts, when in reality they are carried out by material nature.

Logos 415

When Lord Krishna leaves a galaxy after his divine mission is completed, it is to appear immediately in another galaxy

The Lord appears in each age in a given galaxy, as soon as the submissive rulers find themselves in hardship, and for the pleasure of his pure devotees.

Verily, the Lord comes down to protect his devotees, to annihilate demonic disbelievers and to restore spirituality.

When these signs appear in a galaxy, the Lord descends

When some human beings behave like animals, have no other concern than their personal interests, the air quickly becomes heavy with anarchy or other dreadful social diseases. Nepotism, corruption, deception, aggression and, by an inevitable consequence, famines, epidemics, wars and other factors of disturbance then develop in society. Devotees of the Lord, believers, are particularly targeted by persecutions of all kinds.

These multiplied signs indicate that the time has come for the Lord to appear on earth for example or on a particular planet of a galaxy, in order to dethrone bad leaders and restore the principles of religion.

Now, when the Lord comes down to earth it is in his spiritual and absolute form, without any trace of material attributes. He appears for the sole purpose of keeping his creation in a state of balance and harmony. He placed in each of the planets of the galaxy whatever their inhabitants might need, so that everyone could live happily while doing their duty, and ultimately achieve salvation by adhering to the regulatory principles given by the holy scriptures.

For all practical purposes, the material galaxy is created to satisfy the whims of souls eternally conditioned by matter, it has no other use. But when those who inhabit it are seized with the intoxication of the so-called power, conferred by material science, to illicitly exploit the resources of material nature without the approval of the Lord and for the sole purpose of satisfying the senses, then it becomes necessary for the Lord to come down to chastise the rebels and protect the believers.

The Lord appears and disappears in countless galaxies, and when He is present in a particular galaxy, that latter bathes in spiritual light, while another, which He has just left, is then plunged into darkness again.

However, these entertainments go on forever. Indeed, the Lord is always present in one or the other of the innumerable galaxies. The disappearance of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, in a given galaxy corresponds to the start of his many entertainments in another galaxy. To be more precise, as soon as an entertainment ends on earth, for example, it begins to manifest elsewhere. This is how his everlasting entertainment continues unabated. But wherever Lord Krishna may be, all his wonderful entertainments take place at regular intervals.

As the sun goes down, the snakes gain strength, the thieves feel more courage and the specters become active, but the lotuses wither and cakravaki birds wail.

Likewise, when Lord Krishna disappears, atheists feel quickened, but holy beings grieve.

The Lord teaches us what true regulating principles are; knowledge, detachment and opulence.

The real regulatory principles are those which lead to My devotional service. True knowledge is the consciousness that reveals My omnipresent presence. Detachment is a complete disinterest in the objects of the material satisfaction of the senses, and opulence represents the eight mystical perfections.

Logos 416

Men who are part of the race of thieves and plunderers, receive a part of the forest as their place of residence.

Thoughts, words and actions cause positive or negative effects, which will have consequences in the life of its author, at the end of his present life already, but certainly in the next. It is the application of karma, law of action and reaction, or law of cause and effect. Karma is infallible justice.

Just as animals are given territories in forests and mountains, so are animal-like humans in their behavior destined to live in such places.

No one can access civilized life unless you adopt Krishna consciousness, the consciousness of God, because according to the laws of nature everyone is granted a particular situation according to his karma and his relationship with the gunas, the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance.

If men desire to live in harmony and peace, they must opt for Krishna consciousness, for as long as they remain absorbed in a bodily conception of existence, they will be unable to rise to the highest. level of existence.

So it is with men who remain attached to their privileged positions until death and who never wish to leave, even in dreams, the charms of the home or of their social situation.

Prisoners of such fantasies, the materialists work out a thousand projects to make their existence even more comfortable, but suddenly, death occurs. Cruel and ruthless, she takes against his will our scaffolder of great projects and forces him to abandon his body to put on a new one.

Depending on the acts he has accomplished in his present life, he will be forced to take a body among one of the 8,400,000 living species, human, animal or plant.

Generally, those who are too attached to the sweetness of the home are forced to be reborn among the lowest species because of the sinful acts that have accompanied by a long life entirely dedicated to sin. Thus they waste all the energy which the human form had conferred on them.

Logos 417

The spiritual world.

Beyond the confines of material creation, the material cosmos, which we compare to a cloud in the true spiritual sky is the spiritual world populated with spiritual planets.

In this radiance emanating from the spiritual body of Krishna, God the Supreme Person, who composes this spiritual sky, float millions of spiritual planets, where the Supreme Lord reigns supreme. All the holy beings who dwell there are liberated souls endowed with spiritual bodies enjoying the same virtues as that of the Lord. There, there is no material contamination. Everything is spiritual there, and therefore there is no object of lamentation. Everywhere, spiritual and absolute bliss, without birth, disease, old age or death. The holy beings who live there are eternally young.

Among all the spiritual planets there is one, supreme, by the name of Goloka Vrindavana, which is the abode of Lord Krishna and his intimate companions. When a great holy being, a devotee leaves the material world, there is no cause for lament, for he is destined to enter the kingdom of God.

We However, we may be saddened by the disappearance of a holy being, if we consider that he will henceforth be out of our sight, because it is very rare to be able to contemplate with his own eyes a great devotee from God, may the Lord Himself.

If you want to know more about the spiritual world, go to my website, www.sauljudoeus.fr, and consult the book "*the spiritual world*", you will know everything.

Logos 418

The material galaxy is, in truth, like an ovoid sphere, a complete universe in itself but much smaller than the cosmos. It is a dynamic set of stars and planets.

The material cosmos, also called the universe, is defined as the set of all that exists. The whole of matter, dense matter and ethereal matter, distributed in space-time. Together governed by a certain number of divine laws.

The cosmos is this entire material manifestation, which includes innumerable galaxies of various shapes and sizes.

The Vedas, the original holy scriptures also called "*the true gospel*", name the galaxies "*univers*", because each one of them is in reality a complete smaller universe and contains all, all the elements resulting from the global material energy.

Verily, all cosmic manifestation is but the energy of the Supreme Lord. The entire creation is made up of various manifestations of his energy. The higher energy of the Lord, his internal energy, which is none other than the spiritual and blissful energy of the Lord, manifests the spiritual world, and his lower energy, his external energy which is none other than the manifest material energy, the material cosmos, transforms itself thus becoming material nature. Since material energy is of an inferior nature, the human being has the power to escape its grip to take full advantage of spiritual energy. The higher energy is on all the planets of all the galaxies which float in the material cosmos veiled by the lower energy, which subjects the living being to the sufferings inherent in the material universe according to the thickness of the veil which covers it. It is the material energy which masks the

existence of the higher, spiritual energy, and prevents the human being from perceiving and detecting the presence of the latter.

From all the material cosmos, we must understand that everything visible comes from the energy of Lord Krishna, from his external energy. Most men know that creation is the work of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, that nothing is created of itself, for never in this world has man seen anything coming out of the nothing. Material energy, composed of earth, water, fire, air, and ether, is one of the countless energies of the Supreme Lord. This creative energy works under the authority of God. The various planets that make up the various galaxies offer varying conditions of existence; for this reason, some are said to be more evolved than others, and the same goes for the intelligence of the beings who live there.

Nature does not work by itself, automatically.

It is only because the Lord casts his powerful gaze upon material energy that the latter performs all kinds of wonders.

Philosophical atheism believes that it is the global material energy that generates cosmic manifestation, but this is a mistake. Matter, by nature inert, has no active power so that it cannot act alone, independently.

It is the Lord who infuses his own creative power into the components of matter, only then, by the will of God, the Supreme Person, matter comes to life and is transformed under the effect of various interactions, initiating a chain reaction. God is at the origin of everything that occurs in material nature. Material nature being inert and lifeless, it cannot be the cause of creation. Krishna, God, the Supreme Person shows his mercy by infusing his energy into this inert and inanimate matter. So material nature becomes, by the force of the energy of the Lord, the secondary cause of creation. Krishna is the original cause of cosmic manifestation.

Atheistic materialists therefore make a gross error in thinking that matter moves on its own, independently.

When unmanifested material nature comes into movement under the power of the gaze of God, it begins to manifest itself in different ways. Before this setting in motion, it remains in a neutral state, without there being any interaction of the three attributes or modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance. In other words, material nature cannot produce any kind of manifestation without the contact of the Supreme Lord.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, is the originator of the creations of material nature. Without his intervention, she cannot do or produce anything. The actions and reactions of material nature may seem wonderful to scientists, but in reality, nature can do nothing without the time which sets it in motion and which represents God, the Sovereign Person. It is when time animates material nature in its neutral state that it begins to produce different varieties of manifestations. In the final analysis, therefore, it will be said that it is God, the Supreme Person, who is at the origin of creation. Material nature cannot produce or manifest anything unless it is “fertilized” by God in the form of Time. Through the unfolding of his powers, the Sovereign Lord adjusts all these different elements, abiding Himself within all that is as Supreme Soul, and outside in the form of time.

Matter is the secondary manifestation of the spiritual element, because matter proceeds from the spirit. All material elements have their origin in the Sovereign Lord, in the Supreme Spiritual Being, the body itself is a product of the spiritual soul. The body owes its existence to the spiritual soul, so it is called “*the second*”. Whoever becomes absorbed in this second element, in this later manifestation of the spirit, dreads death. On the other hand, one who has the firm conviction that he is separate from his body, does not conceive the slightest fear of death, for the spiritual soul, being immortal, does not die. If the soul is engaged in spiritual activities, especially in devotional service, it is completely free from the reign of birth and death. Then comes for her spiritual freedom, which is the definitive liberation of any material body.

May the Lord create a single galaxy, and here is an act which is marvelous, inconceivable. Such galaxies exist in infinite numbers, and all of them constitute what is called material creation. But the latter in turn represents only a fraction of the entire creation. Indeed, the material cosmos represents only a part, that is to say the “*quarter*” of the totality of the energies of the Lord. The spiritual world which is in truth the true eternal world, constitutes the other three “*quarters*” of the unique reality. Each of the innumerable planets of the galaxy has its own “*atmosphere*” and depending on the quality of this “*atmosphere*”, a specific body is given to the souls who must incarnate therein. Beings there enjoy a proportional scientific and psychological evolution, some even exceeding that of man. Let us understand, for example, that organisms adapted to the earth's atmosphere cannot survive on other planets.

The Lord manifests the diversions related to his internal energy in Vrindavana, but when He indulges in the creative work of external energy, which transforms into

material energy and then into material nature, He does so through the forms of Karanarnavasayi Visnu, Garbhodakasayi Visnu and Ksirodakasayi Visnu.

Material energy is transformed under the impulse of the power of gaze of the Lord.

The darkness of the false ego (the force which pushes the incarnate being to identify with his body and to want to dominate the matter) engenders the ether, the first of the five elements, and the sound represents its subtle form. Sound is to the ether what the object of vision is to him who sees. The five elements, namely ether, air, fire, water and earth are so many manifestations from the darkness of the false ego. Which amounts to saying that the false ego, in the aggregate of material nature, is born from the marginal energy of the Lord and that from this false ego which wants to dominate the material creation come the elements necessary for illusory pleasure living beings. These latter practically rule over the material elements as masters and beneficiaries although the Supreme Lord dominates them all. To tell the truth, none other than the Lord can be called a beneficiary, but in their delusion the distinct beings aspire to take on this role themselves. Thus is born the false ego. With these aspirations of the deluded beings are also born, by the will of the Lord, the deceptive elements which they can covet greedily, but in vain.

Sound is first created, then comes the manifestation of the ether. Sound is the subtle form of ether, from which it is distinguished just as the observer of a given object is distinguished from the object itself. Indeed, sound is the representation of the real object, and the sound produced by describing this same object gives a precise idea. Thus the sound characterizes an object in a subtle way. Likewise, the sound manifestation of the Lord, such as that which describes his characteristic features, is equivalent to the very form of the Lord. Nothing distinguishes the Lord from his sonic manifestation because both are absolute. Lord Chaitanya taught us that in the sound representation of the Lord, his Holy Name, all his powers are invested. We can therefore directly taste the presence of the Lord through the pure vibration of the sound manifestation of his Holy Name. Also, the Lord manifests Himself without waiting for His pure devotee, who will never be separated from him, even for a moment. Whoever aspires to remain constantly in contact with the Sovereign Lord must therefore constantly chant his Holy Names, as recommended by the original holy scriptures:

hare krishna hare krishna krishna krishna hare hare
hare rama hare rama rama rama hare hare

This song of the Holy Names of the Lord in Sanskrit means; “*O energy of the Lord, O Lord Krishna, allow me to serve you*”. Whoever can thus taste the companionship of the Lord will be freed without any doubt from the darkness of the created world, from the false ego.

The transformation of the ether generates air, accompanied by the sense of touch and the attribute peculiar to its original elements, namely sound and the fundamental conditions of life, sensory perception, psychic faculties and physical strength. When the air is transformed in its turn, by the effect of time and of nature, it generates fire endowed with form, accompanied by the sense of touch and sound. Then the fire transforms and manifests water, liquid and tasty. Like the elements that came before it, it is endowed with form, tact and abounding in sound. Finally, water generates all variety on earth with its smells and, of course, taste, touch, sound and form. The entire process of creation gradually evolves by developing from one element to another until it produces variety on the earth with its trees, its flora, its mountains, rivers, reptiles, birds, animals and human races. Evolution also applies to sensory perception: sound generates the sense of touch, which then manifests form... Taste and smell are also the result of the gradual development of ether, air, fire, water and earth. Each represents the effect of one element and the cause of another, but the Lord Himself is the first cause, manifested in the guise of his full emanation, Maha-Visnu, lying on the causal waters of material creation. Lord Krishna is the Cause of all causes.

The various kinds of sensory perceptions are found to be contained in their entirety in the earth element, and partially in the other elements. Ether, for example, has only sound as an attribute, while air contains sound and touch. In fire, we also find sound and touch, but also form. Water contains taste in addition to sound, feel and shape. The earth, however, includes all of these attributes, plus smell. Therefore, the earth, therefore, contains all the variety of existence, which has its origin in the fundamental element that is air.

The galaxy is in reality a closed sphere surrounded by seven layers of matter and containing fourteen planetary systems, each containing innumerable planets. The galaxy is a sphere made up of dense matter and ethereal matter. The outer shell of each galaxy is made up of water, air, fire, ether, false egos, and elements of material

nature, and each layer is ten times larger than the previous one, and the last layer is enveloped by the global material energy in the unmanifest state.

The galaxy which has the shape of an egg, is composed of an interstellar space in which floats innumerable material planets of which we see only the dense matter, the spiritual and ethereal part is invisible.

All the stars, planets and various objects that float in the outer space of the galaxy, like the rest of the galaxy itself, float thanks to the power of God, who thus maintains them in space and their orbit.

Under the space making up the stars, planets and various objects, is the Garbhodaka Ocean, which occupies half of the galaxy, the other half corresponds to the spherical dome of space where the innumerable evolve planetary systems.

The fourteen planetary systems found in each galaxy.

The galaxy "*The Milky Way*", like all the others, is divided into fourteen planetary systems including seven, Bhur, Bhuvar, Svar, Mahar, Janas, Tapas and Satya, in ascending order, form the upper part, and the other seven, Atala, Vitala, Sutala, Talatala, Mahatala, Rasatala and Patala, in descending order the lower part.

The seven lower planetary systems are located below the earth. rs, respectively called Atala, Vitala, Sutala, Talatala, Nahatala, Rasatala and Patala.

The sun and the moon are considered to be Edenic stars. Above these luminous stars, known as Edenic planets, stays of the divine beings masters of the galaxy, are the planetary systems Mahar, Jans and Tapas, and above them finally, Satyaloka, the planetary system where reign Visnu [full emanation of Krishna], Brahma [the first created being, the demiurge and regent of our galaxy placed in this position by God], and Siva [particular emanation of Krishna], all three masters of the gunas, of the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance.

This manifestation of Visnu bears the name of Ksirodakasayi Visnu, and acts as the Supreme Soul of every being. Innumerable galaxies float on the causal ocean, and in them all is the universal manifestation of the Supreme Lord, Krishna. This universal form is made up of the entire cosmic manifestation.

An infinity of suns, moons, celestial beings, brahma, Visnu and Siva are thus located in each galaxy, and are a fragment of the power inconceivable of Lord Krishna.

The Lord is not bound to intervene Himself, but everything is accomplished according to His will alone. All galaxies, as well as the Brahmas that rule them, exist for only one of his breaths. “*The atmosphere*” which supports the galaxies and their respective planets is nothing but a part of the breath of the almighty Supreme Being, Krishna.

The higher planetary systems.

There are fourteen astral spheres where the planets of the galaxy evolve. The lower planets are called Bhurloka, the intermediate earth-type planets Bhuvarka, and the upper planets up to Brahmalka, the highest planetary system in our galaxy as well as in each galaxy, Svarloka. It is in this higher planetary system that the Edenic, paradisiacal planets are found. Everything in the galaxy is related to Him in some way.

Karanodakasayi Visnu, also called Maha-Visnu, is the first Supreme Avatar, full emanation of Lord Krishna. He is the originator of material manifestation. From him come the primordial principle of matter and therefore of material nature, and all the galaxies, which once again return to Him at the time of annihilation or end of the world. He is the master of the energy of illusion.

Garbhodakasayi Visnu, is the second Supreme Avatar. He is the form in which Karanodakasayi Visnu enters the interior of each galaxy to give birth to multiplicity. From his navel emerges a lotus, whose stem shelters the myriads of planets, and on which is born Brahma, the demiurge of the galaxy.

Ksirodakasayi Visnu, is the third Supreme Avatar. The form in which Garbhodakasayi Visnu penetrates into the heart of every being, into every atom and even between atoms. He is the omnipresent Supreme Soul, also called the Holy Spirit. He remains lying on the ocean of milk. He is the Soul of all beings, and the support of all galaxies. Sesa Naga is a subsequent manifestation of this.

Lord Ksirodakasayi Visnu to his own planet at the northern end of the galaxy

The Supreme Lord, Visnu, the full emanation of Krishna, is present in every galaxy in two forms ; those of Garbhodakasayi Visnu, and Ksirodakasayi Visnu. The latter has its own planet at the northern end of the galaxy, and so it is with every galaxy in the material cosmos.

The universal egg, that is, the galaxy in the form of an egg, corresponds to the manifestation of material energy. Inside this egg is the universal form of Lord Hari, the full emanation of Krishna, which contains such the different parts of his body, the fourteen planetary systems.

In every galaxy there is a Garbhodakasayi Visnu, a universal form of the Supreme Lord, and a Ksirodakasayi Visnu.

Lord Ksirodakasayi Visnu is present in every galaxy, and inhabit a special planet called Svetadvipa. From Him come all the Avatars that appear in the material galaxy.

On the spiritual planet located in each galaxy is an ocean of milk, and on it, an island called Svetadvipa, abode of Lord Visnu.

Below the earth are the seven lower planetary systems, respectively referred to as Atala, Vitala, Sutala, Talatala, Nahatala, Rasatala and Patala. Below these planets is Lord Garbhodakasayi Visnu, lying on the Garbhodaka ocean, on his bed formed for Him by Lord Ananta Sesa, full emanation of Krishna, 19,402,243 kilometers deep. By lying in the galaxy, the Lord gives life to bodies made of material elements.

Lord Ananta.

A approximately three hundred and eighty thousand (385,000 kilometers) below from the planet Patala lives another manifestation of God, the Supreme Person. This is the emanation of Visnu known as Ananta, or Sankarsana. Its position always remains purely spiritual. The entire galaxy sits like an atom on one of its thousands of heads. It dwells below lower planetary systems, and easily supports the entire galaxy. The various infernal planets located in the lower planetary system of our galaxy are held slightly above the Garbhodaka Ocean.

Lord Ananta is the Master Deity of ignorance and false ego of all conditioned souls. His form is completely spiritual, and He manifests it only by His mercy alone. All the activities of this material world take place within this one form. We call her Anantadeva, "*Unlimited*". He enjoys great power and always shows himself willing to satisfy his personal companions and devotees.

Anantadeva is also known as Sesa [the ultimate end], because He puts an end to our stay in this material galaxy, the Milky Way, as He also does for each of the other galaxies. By simply singing our glories, each of us can experience liberation.

On her head, Anantadeva carries the entire galaxy, with its millions of planets each with vast oceans and high mountains. He is so big and so powerful that our galaxy rests on one of his heads, and on each of his other heads, he also carries another galaxy. Thus, all material galaxies rest on each of its innumerable heads.

Lord Ananta or Sesa, is the force that holds all the planets in their respective positions. This cosmic power is known in this world under the name of the law of gravitation.

Where are the infernal planets located?

All the infernal planets are located in the space which separates the three worlds [the upper region composed of paradisiacal planets, the intermediate region composed of planets of terrestrial types, and the lower region or hell, composed of infernal planets], of the Garbhodaka Ocean. They are found in the southern part of the galaxy, below the Earth-like intermediate planetary system, and slightly above the waters of the Garbhodaka Ocean.

The seven lower planetary systems are located below the one we inhabit, the lowest of them all to the name Patalaloka. Below Patalaloka are other planets known as the infernal planets, or Narakaloka. This area is also called "*l'enfer*". Who falls into hell, no longer comes out.

The Garbhodaka Ocean is located at the bottom of the galaxy. The infernal planets are therefore located between Patalaloka and the Garbhodaka Ocean.

The Garbhodaka Ocean occupies half of the galaxy, the other half corresponds to the spherical dome of space where the innumerable planetary systems evolve.

It is also specified in the Vedas, that this description is that of a single galaxy in the shape of an egg. There are countless galaxies outside our own, some of which are infinitely larger. In fact, the galaxy we inhabit is said to be the smallest, which is why its ruler, Brahma, has only four heads to rule it. In other galaxies, whose dimensions far exceed those of ours, Brahma has more heads.

Such is the inconceivable power of the Lord. No one can appreciate the greatness of God by intellectual speculation or by making the gross error of identifying with Him.

Such attempts are madness.

Time is a manifestation of Krishna, God, Supreme Person, intended to remind us that we must surrender ourselves to Him. The Lord addresses each soul conditioned by matter, in the form of time.

If we want to stop the action of time and the cycle of repeated rebirths and deaths, then let us surrender to God, and let us serve Him with love and devotion. We will thus obtain true freedom and we will return to Krishna, in his eternal and absolute kingdom.

Logos 419

Eternal religion.

The institution advocating the natural organization of society established in social classes and spiritual divisions is a creation of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

When a society is no longer structured, when the organization of social classes is no longer assured, the destruction of the family unit leads to collapse of eternal traditions erected by God, aimed at the material well-being but also spiritual of its inhabitants. Human beings therefore sink into irreligion.

The natural organization of society into social classes and spiritual divisions, created by God, includes many moral principles whose role is to enable the members of a family to grow in strength and wisdom, to assimilate gradually throughout their existence spiritual values.

It is the elders who, in a family, have the responsibility to see to the application of these principles. Their death therefore risks marking the interruption of these practices, which would lead their descendants to fall into irreligion, atheism, thus losing all possibility of spiritual liberation. To destroy the elders and the knowledge they convey is a capital fault.

When impiety reigns in a family, women become corrupt, and from their degradation unwanted offspring is born.

A healthy population is the fundamental principle of peace, prosperity and spiritual progress in the society of human beings.

The moral principles of the organization of social classes were conceived in such a way as to direct the whole of society towards spiritual progress by ensuring the maintenance of virtue. The purity of a population depends on the chastity and fidelity of women. However, just as a child is easily deceived, a woman tends to be corrupted. For this reason, both need the protection of the elders of the family. Also, if the chastity and devotion of women are safeguarded through various acts of piety and respect for family traditions, they will not be drawn into adultery and will engender

virtuous descendants, capable of participating in the natural organization of social classes and spiritual divisions.

Now, that this social system is not respected, and the assiduous trade between men and women leads to adultery, with the risk of generating an undesirable population. Through the fault of irresponsible men, soiled, unwanted children invade society, from which then come wars and epidemics. The increase in the number of these undesirable people creates a life of hell for the family and for those who have destroyed their traditions. The ancestors are forgotten, we stop offering them the offerings of water and food.

The Vedic traditions, the Vedas, the original holy scriptures, concerning the pursuit of material benefits require that we regularly offer oblations of 'water and food to the ancestors of the family.

This food is first offered to Visnu, then the sanctified remains are presented to the ancestors. Indeed, the food first offered to Visnu has the power to deliver a human being from the consequences of all his sinful acts. Our ancestors may still suffer the consequences of their sins, may not even be able to obtain a physical body, and may be forced to remain in their ethereal body, in the state of mind. To offer them sanctified food is to enable them to escape the miserable conditions in which they find themselves. This service is a family tradition, and all those who do not dedicate themselves to the direct service of God, are bound to perform these rites.

The holy being, devotee of God, does not have this duty, because he is given to him by the only grace of his devotional acts towards Lord Krishna, to free thousands of ancestors.

Those who, by their irresponsible acts, break the tradition of the lineage, these cause the abandonment of the principles thanks to which prosperity and harmony reign within the family and the nation.

The principles which, in the natural organization of the society established in social classes, govern the family and the society, are intended to enable human beings to achieve ultimate salvation. When irresponsible heads of state break these traditions, the resulting confusion causes society to forget that the goal of all existence is Visnu, Krishna. Those who follow these blind leaders are sure to end in chaos.

Those who destroy family traditions live in hell forever

Even if some temporary problem may hinder the observance of the tenets of eternal religion, these the latter can be reapplied at any time. To conform to the institution

of the natural organization of society established in social classes and spiritual divisions, has the effect of gradually raising us to the spiritual level and delivering us from material slavery.

By observing the principles of eternal religion we have the opportunity to come into contact with devotees of Krishna, which has the effect of gradually awakening our propensity, now asleep, to serve Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and to free us from all that is the basis of a life of sin. One then has the possibility of offering a service of pure love and devotion to Krishna.

Every human being, according to his past acts, his skills and his spiritual elevation, belongs to a given social group, and he must fulfill the duties inherent in this social class, while respecting and working in harmony with the members of other social groups.

The activities specific to the four social classes; the wise scholars and spiritual guides of society, the administrators, the military and protectors of the society, the farmers and traders, and the workers, and to the four spiritual divisions; the first stage, period of celibacy and study of the sacred texts under the tutelage of a spiritual master, the second stage of spiritual life, period of social and family life in accordance with the holy scriptures, the third stage of life spiritual, period of pilgrimage to various sacred places, to detach oneself from family and social life, and thus prepare for renunciation, and the fourth stage of spiritual life, total renunciation of all family and social life in the spirit of perfectly mastering the senses and the mind, and to engage fully in the service of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, is the best way to achieve the ultimate goal of life, when dedicated to God.

Anyone fulfills the duties inherent in the four social classes and the four spiritual divisions, must offer the fruit of all his deeds and duties to the Lord. This is the perfection of existence.

In the material world, unless one identifies with one of the social classes and one of the spiritual divisions, one cannot properly assume one's social or spiritual life to reach the ultimate goal of life, God.

Krishna, Chaitanya Mahaprabhu the Golden Avatar says: To reach the ultimate goal of existence, namely Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, chanting most important are the holy names of the Lord and hearing the glories of Visnu, of Krishna.

Listening and chanting of the glories of God is the best way to access the loving service of Krishna.

Logos 420

It is to serve Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, that the living being was created.

The living being, the spiritual soul, living in a spiritual or material body [in the body of a celestial being, of a human being, of an animal or of a plant], belongs to the internal energy of the Lord, and is therefore also identical to him, but never it does not equal or surpass it.

God and other beings all have their own individuality. Spirit beings distinct from God may also, by the aid of material energy, exercise some creative power, but none of their creations will equal or surpass those of the Lord.

There are only spirits unreasonable, insane, to claim to be one with God, and thus to be led astray by the illusory energy. In their straying, they have no other recourse but to recognize the supremacy of Lord Krishna and to engage willingly in his loving service, for that is how they were created to act.

If they do not return to this original duty, the world will not be able to know peace or quiet.

The Lord says: Those who always serve Me and adore Me with love and devotion, I give them the intelligence by which they will be able to come to Me. Living in their hearts and full of compassion for them, I dispel, with the shining torch of knowledge, the darkness born of ignorance.

When the Sovereign Lord is satisfied with the devotional service offered to him by a living being, the latter becomes a wise scholar, and no longer makes any distinction between enemies, friends and himself. In all understanding, he then thinks:

“Each of us is an eternal servant of God, so that we are not different from one another”.

Who is aware of this truth, loves all living beings, heavenly beings, human beings, animals and plants, of equal unconditional love, and has no enemies.

The human being enlightened by the grace of Krishna, God, the Person Supreme, knows that no one is his enemy, nor his friend. In reality, we are all eternal servants of Krishna, the Sovereign Person, but under the influence of the external energy of the Lord, we believe ourselves to be separated from God, and then we regard each other as friends or enemies. This misunderstanding rectified, we now know that all living beings around us are neither our friends nor our enemies.

We now understand the truth, we are all eternal servants, eternal servants, of Krishna, God, the Supreme and Sovereign Person, and our duty is to serve Him with love and devotion, Him, the Supreme Master. Let us renew the bond of love that binds us to the Lord, and through his contact, He will offer us ineffable happiness for eternity.

Logos 421

Time is a manifestation of the Lord, intended to remind us that we we must surrender to Him.

The fear of death arises through the action of the time factor, which represents the influence of God, the Supreme Person, and ignorance of the data relating to the supreme and spiritual truth, concerning real existence.

In other words, time is destructive. All that is created is also subject to destruction and annihilation, which represents the action of time. Time is a manifestation of the Lord, meant to remind us that we are to surrender to Him. The Lord addresses each soul conditioned in the form of time.

The Lord teaches us to tolerate, without being affected, the misfortunes inflicted on us by providence. All this is the work of ineluctable time, which carries away all living beings from all planets located in all galaxies.

The Lord said:

Abandon yourself to Me, I will take you under My protection and you will come to Me.

Leave all other forms of religion there, and simply surrender to Me. I will free you from all the consequences of your faults, have no fear.

Abandon yourself entirely to Me. By My grace you will know absolute peace, and you will reach My eternal and supreme abode.

Logos 422

God is the ultimate and sole purpose of existence.

Our purpose in this world is to seek advancement in the spiritual life. In truth, one who seriously desires to progress in the spiritual life must be very careful not to cling only to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and to no one else.

In the exercise of our spiritual journey sometimes we have to agree to engage in all kinds of material activities, but we always have to remember that we are acting only for God, Krishna. If this thought remains in our mind, we are in no danger of falling victim to these material activities.

We now see how affection for animals is growing all over the world. So even a figure as high as a holy being who has developed feelings of love for God can fall from his position because of his attachment to an animal, in this case a fawn. Now, if a holy devotee of God could have known such a fate, what about all those who are not spiritually advanced and who attach themselves to an animal, a dog or a cat, they will surely fall.

Their affection for these animals, and even others, will force them to be reborn into like bodies, unless they appreciably increase their affection and love for the Sovereign Lord. Indeed, unless we increase our faith in God, we will cling to a thousand other things, and this is precisely the cause of our enslavement to matter.

We must make sure that every moment of our life is devoted exclusively to the service of the Lord. This is the safest position for those who desire to return to God, to his absolute kingdom.

Lord Chaitanya Mahaprabhu, the Avatar of Gold says: I have brought the remedy to the perpetual sleep in which all beings are immersed. Accept, I pray you, the Holy Name of the Lord, the song Haré Krishna, and wake up.

We all sleep in this world, so wake up, and benefit from our human existence. Sleep actually involves the loss of true existential and spiritual knowledge. What is in the domain of the night for all beings becomes for the one who has mastered his senses, the time of awakening. All beings in this world of matter are under the influence or spell of the energy of illusion, whose name is Mayan. This is why no one is really interested in the real values of life.

Deep sleep, which is called "*the time factor*", keeps the conditioned soul in ignorance, in such a way may his pure consciousness be lost.

The Lord advises us to always think of Him, and thus to put Him in our mind. God advises us to practice yoga, the method of the bond that unites us to Him. Perfect yoga consists in always thinking of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, in absorbing ourselves unceasingly in his service of love and devotion, in always worshiping him and in constantly offering our homage to Him.

practicing this yoga, it is impossible for us to break the illusory attachment that we feel for the miserable material body, which serves as our clothing.

The perfection of yoga [yoga; way of union and fellowship with God] is to give up all attachment to the body of matter and all that is attached to it, in order to shift our affection to Krishna. We are very attached to material pleasures, but when we shift our attachment to a higher pleasure, to God, then we are moving on the path of liberation, of salvation. This is the only yoga you should practice.

The best yoga method, which allows us to put God in our mind and of course to always think of Him in this way, is the song of the Holy Name of Krishna.

Human being can only find true happiness when he returns to his original position as an eternal servant of God. However, the service of love and devotion dedicated to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, consists precisely in acting in full awareness of our relationship with Lord Krishna, and in dedicating to Him every gesture, every word, every thought.

This method of yoga, joyfully practiced, leads the one who practices it to a perfect knowledge of life, of being, of the cosmos, and of their common origin, that is to say God, Lord Krishna.

The song where the recitation of the spiritual sound vibrations of the hymn of the Holy Names of God, Krishna, is the most effective yoga for attaining spiritual realization.

Hare Krishna, hare Krishna, Krishna Krishna, hare hare / hare

Rama, hare Rama, Rama Rama, hare hare.

This song in Sanskrit “Haré Krishna” means: O energy of the Lord, O Lord, let me serve you.

The spiritual sound vibrations of this wonderful song of the Holy Names of God are intended to revive our spiritual consciousness, now dormant. Because of our spiritual essence, being aware of God is part of our inner nature, but as a result of our contact with matter, our consciousness has lost its original purity.

The word Haré refers to the energy of Lord, while Krishna and Rama are directly the Holy Names of God. Krishna and Rama mean “*supreme happiness*”, and hare is the blissful power of the Lord. This energy of joy helps us reach the Lord.

This song is initiated by the embodied soul and conditioned by matter as a call, for it is eager to obtain the protection of the Lord and his energy. In the present age, one of discord, strife, hypocrisy and sin, chanting the Holy Names of the Lord is the most effective yoga for attaining spiritual realization.

To be sure to put the Lord in our mind as He recommends Himself to us and to keep thinking of Him, the ideal is to chant the Holy Names of Krishna in the morning, right after brushing your teeth and taking a shower, then everything throughout the day, and finally in the evening just before going to bed.

The Lord said: Whoever, at the death, at the very moment of leaving the body remembers Me alone, immediately attains My abode, does not Do not doubt it.

Logos 423

To be free from fear in the face of death, we must listen to, glorify and remember Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

The Lord is the Supreme Soul called also the Holy Spirit, located in each being, as well as the Supreme Master located in the heart of each living being. So whether we become attached to God in one way or another, and the Lord will take care to protect us from all peril.

Whoever becomes a devotee of the Lord will never perish, unlike any other, for perishing means remaining chained to the cycle of repeated deaths and rebirths, thus letting escape the unparalleled grace of having attained human form. Ignoring the fate reserved for him by the laws of material nature, the being who does not use his human form in order to develop his consciousness of God and thus achieve spiritual realization, will be plunged into the whirlwind of the dead and the successive rebirths. He will thus have to take up a material body in one or other of the 8,400,000 species of living beings, always further from his spiritual condition.

In the diversity of living species, the incarnate being does not know under which form, animal or plant, it will have to be reborn. This is why it is absolutely necessary to revive our original consciousness, the Krishna consciousness, also called God consciousness.

We must remember the glories and other entertainments of God, sing the hymn of His Holy Names, and somehow we can apply ourselves to directing our thoughts to the Lord and thus achieve put in our mind with the utmost seriousness. This is how one becomes free from all fear of death.

The embodied being knows nothing of his destiny after death, because of the total domination exercised over him by the laws of material nature. Now Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, is the only Master of natural laws, so that by seriously taking refuge in Him, we will see all fear of falling again among so many species disappear.

The sincere holy being is sure to reach the abode of the Lord in his absolute and eternal kingdom.

Logos 424

Whatever material body it resides in, the spiritual soul is always the same.

As pure spirits, all spiritual souls are equal and identical, regardless of whether they reside in a body of a celestial being, of an inhabitant of the Edenic, paradisiacal planets, of a human being, of an animal or of a plant.

Therefore the Lord says: Those who are truly enlightened do not see the outward appearance of the living being, [the material body] whether it is a celestial being, an inhabitant of the paradisiacal planets, a human being, an animal or 'a vegetable.

Those who are enlightened by pure divine knowledge no longer see the body of dense matter of white, black, yellow, red, mestizo, or the animal or vegetable material form, but only the spiritual entity, the spiritual soul which is there, which resides there.

From then on they feel towards all human beings without exception an equal love. They go even further, because in all the bodies of animals and plants, they also see only the spiritual soul that resides there, and neither do they differentiate between a man, a woman, a dog, a cat, elephant or ant, they love them all with equal love.

Through the material envelope which covers the spiritual entity, they see only the embodied spiritual soul which resides there. This is what loving really is.

This is why God commands not to eat meat, fish and eggs.

Logos 425

Where do the “*Messies*” come from, the sent from Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, also called “*Son of God*”, and who are they?

The six perfections namely, beauty, wealth, power, fame, wisdom and renunciation, are proper to Krishna, God, the Supreme Absolute Person.

Individual beings distinct from God, tiny fragments of His Divine Person, and integral parts of the Supreme Being, may also possess all of these material attributes, but only partially, in a maximum proportion of 78%, seventy-eight percent in relation to the Lord.

In the material universe, these attributes of being distinct appear to a lesser degree, veiled as they are by the material energy of God. Do the attributes of the being who have come into this world [the incarnate being] lose their original color and almost completely extinguish themselves.

The planets of a galaxy are divided into three planetary systems of different levels; are the lower planets called Hell, the intermediate planets of terrestrial types, and the higher Edenic planets, paradisiacal.

The earth and its inhabitants the human beings, is located at the beginning of the intermediate system, while Brahma, the demiurge, the first being created and regent of our galaxy appointed to this position by God, he and his peers live on the higher planets, the highest of which is Satyaloka also called Brahmaloaka.

The inhabitants of the latter have a perfect command of spiritual wisdom, so that for them the mystical cloud of material energy dissipates, they are therefore called by the name of “*knowing personified*”. Fully awakened to material and spiritual knowledge, they pursue no self-interest, whether in the material or spiritual worlds.

They can practically be called “*holy wise men without desires*”, because they have nothing to pursue in the material universe, and they find in themselves their fullness in the spiritual world. Why then do they come here below?

The answer is simple, they descend to different planets in our galaxy “*the Milky Way*”, at the behest of Lord Krishna, God the Supreme Person, for Fulfilling the role of Messiah there, and freeing the fallen souls, who reside there.

They appear on earth for example, in different places and in various circumstances, in various climates, and thus do the good of all human beings. But apart from their

divine mission, which is to remove from the illusory influence of material energy the souls embodied and conditioned by matter who live in it and thus languish in their material existence, they have nothing to do in this world. At the end of their divine mission, they return to where they came from.

God also sends down from his kingdom his pure devotees as Messiahs.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, himself regularly descends on a planet of a given galaxy, or send his pure devotee and authentic representative called messenger, son of God, companion or intimate servant.

By his will, the Sovereign Lord, Krishna, descends on the material planets in countless forms of Avatars for specific reasons, after which He returns to his kingdom. Avatar means *"The one who descends"*.

Let us know that neither the Supreme Person, nor the pure beings that He Himself sends to earth for example, are ordinary beings like the common human beings. An authentic messenger of the Lord is worth as much as God Himself.

Periodically, an envoy of the Lord appears as a ray of light, in order to teach the world the ultimate purpose of existence. Noble heads of families pray to God to entrust them with one of his envoys, so that a favorable influence may be exercised on human society.

He who accepts to place himself under the direction of such a great soul can also to access the science of God and to establish himself, just like the Pure devotee of the Lord, at the spiritual and absolute level. He will thus be freed from the grip of matter and will return to his original home, located in the kingdom of God, to benefit from eternal happiness.

Logos 426

The spiritual soul, on its own, enlightens the entire material body with consciousness. Consciousness is the concrete evidence of the presence of the spiritual soul in the body.

Consciousness is a manifestation of the spiritual soul, the major principle, the essence of the spiritual soul, the energy of the soul, it is the soul itself.

The soul is present in the heart of the living being, the celestial being, the human being, the animal and the plant, it is the source of all the energies that support the body. The energy of the soul is diffused in all the material body, it is what one calls the conscience.

The conscience, it is the perception which one has of oneself, it is this which allows us to say "*I am*".

Consciousness is the manifestation and major energy of the soul. It is the particular consciousness of an individual soul that directs its actions.

The brain is, in truth, only an instrument having no relation to the real intelligence, which is found in blade. True intelligence is also another major principle of the soul, for it is in the soul that it is found, and nowhere else.

Real intelligence, mind and consciousness in their pure form are inherent in the spiritual soul distinct from God. This allows us to state with complete certainty that the brain of the material body is not the center of intelligence, and that it is the consciousness of the soul which determines the intelligence of its actions.

whatever brain we have, our life will be successful if we simply turn our consciousness away from matter and direct it to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

Anyone who adopts the path of Krishna consciousness, the consciousness of God, accesses the highest perfection of existence, regardless of the downfall into which he may have fallen. In other words, anyone in Krishna consciousness will return to God when they leave their dense matter body.

Consciousness is individual. Because consciousness remains unique to the individual, it remains unchanged despite the transformation of the body or the change of material envelope. Thus, the physical constitution has no relation to the development of consciousness, which itself follows all the movements of the soul through its transmigrations [its reincarnations].

The soul is the seat of the intelligence, and God is the Supreme Source of the latter.

Logos 427

The real cause of global warming.

God alone directs everything, He controls everything, and of course the climate. Nothing can happen without His consent.

The Supreme Lord says: I control heat, rain and drought. I am immortality, as well as death personified. Both being and non-being are in Me. Those who worship Me with devotion, meditating on My absolute form, I fill their gaps and preserve what they have.

The Lord adds: Material nature acts under My guidance, under My guidance, it engenders all beings, mobile and still. By My command again, it creates then annihilated, in an endless cycle.

Human responsibilities.

The human being, for fallacious reasons centered on the interested desires linked only to the pleasures of the senses, commits acts irresponsible, which aim essentially to upset the atmospheric and environmental harmony established by God, for the well-being of living beings, human beings, animals and plants. The responsibilities of human beings lie in the all-out pollution that they generate due to the products of their manufacture which destroy the elements of material nature and the life of many living beings, both humans, terrestrial and aquatic animals, and plants all species combined.

Because he moves away from God, that emerges in him pride, sufficiency, the desire for superiority, domination and his passion for the pleasures of the senses, linked to his ignorance data relating to the Supreme Being and to the absolute existential truth, his consciousness darkens and his intellect diminishes.

As soon as the human being comes under the influence of the attributes and modes of influence of material nature, passion and ignorance and be saturated with it, he finds himself without consciousness of God. Without consciousness of God, as unbelievers atheists are, they, under the influence of ignorance and passion, commit unintelligent acts that are at the origin of the deterioration of the climate and the environment, which will cause natural calamities; hurricanes, tsunamis, floods, droughts, heavy rains, etc.

It is the rampant exploitation of natural resources that damages the environment. The deterioration of the climate and the CO₂ emissions resulting in large part from the exploitation and combustion of fossil fuels [petroleum, coal, gas], cause “*the greenhouse effect*” and global warming of the planet, with the consequences that we know.

Here is another aspect of human destruction.

The propensity of certain human beings to want to enrich themselves without taking into account the divine laws related to material nature, provoke disturbances of which they ignore the consequences, or at the very least, simply do not want to take them into account, obsessed as they are by the financial aspect or the profit which results from it. Their attitude is quite simply criminal. Man has still not understood that divine laws prevail over human laws.

Engaging in underground drilling to search for coal, oil, gas, oil and shale gas generates imbalances which can go so far as to cause the planet to deviate from its orbit. If we seize the natural resources of material nature which are not intended for our direct use, we thus break the divine order, because everything in the universe is perfectly ordered.

The oil contained in the earth within it produces gases necessary for its maintenance in space. Whatever men do to fill the holes caused by the various boreholes, because they ignore the divine laws including the laws of material nature, they will cause new imbalances.

People try to control the laws of material nature without knowing that it is simply impossible. Their mistake is that they believe they have become the masters of material nature. The incarnate being believes to be the author of his acts, when in reality they are accomplished by material nature.

God is the real solution.

If one really wants to improve environmental conditions and earthly climatic conditions, so let's first turn to the Supreme Lord, and find the lost consciousness of God. As long as the human being is immersed in passion and ignorance, that he starts from the principle that everything belongs to him, that he dares to believe himself equal to the Supreme Being, and that his conscience is under the influence from lust and greed, it will remain impossible to effect real change on earth, let alone be able to reverse anything.

The first thing to do is to understand that everything on earth, as on all planets of our galaxy and all galaxies of the material cosmos, belongs to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. Anyone who dares to grab any object in this space, owned by God, is a thief.

The key to Gold is to become aware of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person. To be aware of God, that is to say aware of Krishna, means no longer seeing anything on earth as our property, but as the sole property of Krishna, the Supreme Person.

It is easy to surrender take into account that material nature does not act under our authority, but under the sole authority of God. We therefore do not have the power to modify the climatic conditions.

The Supreme Lord holds the principles of material energy in His sole power. It maintains the material universe and by its power sustains and rotates the planets in space and their orbit. He illuminates the earth through the sun and the moon, and controls the level of the oceans.

The influence of God through his different energies predominates in all things.

The Lord tells us again: The energy that constitute the three gunas [the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance], this divine energy, Mine, is extremely difficult to overcome. But whoever abandons himself to Me easily crosses its boundaries.

In truth, not only is it extremely difficult to overcome the laws of material nature, but for unbelieving materialists and atheists it is simply impossible.

But those who surrender to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, achieve this very easily. This is the perfection of existence.

Logos 428

We are not to blaspheme God, nor his devotees, who are his genuine, intimate servants.

Whether through hostility or devotion, out of fear, out of affection or concupiscence, whether animated by one or all of these feelings, if a spiritual soul conditioned by matter somehow focuses its thoughts on the Lord, the result will be the same, for the Lord bathes in eternal bliss and is therefore never influenced, neither by hostility nor by friendship. We must always serve Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, in a way that pleases Him. This is the injunction that we must absolutely respect.

In truth, whoever hears blasphemies spoken against the Sovereign Lord or one of his devotees must immediately react or leave, otherwise he will be plunged forever into

a condition of life hellish. We must always show ourselves well disposed towards God, and towards his worthy devotee.

Those who never want to blaspheme must follow the following rules: It is imperative to renounce any activity contrary to the practice of devotional service dedicated to God, and only accept conditions favorable to this service. In general, whoever blasphemes the Supreme Lord is punished.

We must not seek to worship Krishna, the Sovereign Lord, in a hostile way, otherwise we will be punished at least for a lifetime, in order to be purified.

Just as we must not bring about our own death by embracing an enemy, a tiger or a serpent, neither must we blaspheme God, the Supreme Person, and thus make ourselves the enemy of the Lord under pain of knowing the Lord. 'Hell.

Understand that we absolutely must not blaspheme Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, whether in thought, word or deed, because those who do so will go to hell, as well as their ancestors.

The Lord said to this effect: The envious and the wicked, the last of men, I plunge them into the ocean of material existence in various demonic forms of life. These, being reborn life after life in the demonic species, can never approach Me. Little by little, they sink into the most abominable condition.

He who blasphemes the Lord will have to be reborn in a family of demonic, ungodly, evil, atheist, outlaw, where he is likely to forget the loving and devotional service of the Lord.

In truth, the scoundrels who blaspheme the Supreme Lord because He appears in this material world in the guise of an ordinary man, know nothing of his infinite greatness. No matter what those who behave as enemies of the Lord do, they will see all their efforts fail.

On the other hand, embodied and matter-conditioned souls who somehow meditate on Lord Krishna, who is all knowledge, bliss and eternity, will free themselves from all their faults, from all their sins. Let them think of Him as their worshiped Lord, and they will find their spiritual body again.

The Lord said: Free from all ties, free from fear and anger, completely absorbed in Me and seeking refuge in Me, many became purified on coming to know Me, and thus all came to pure love for Me.

We are not to blaspheme God, nor his devotees, who are his genuine intimate servants. Whoever dares to blaspheme God will go to hell never to come out, and who blasphemes or offends one of his devotees will suffer greatly. God does not accept that anyone who offends or disrespects any of his devotees.

So let us blaspheme neither God, nor one of his devotees, and especially do not listen to all the demonic disbelievers who push us to blaspheme, and who thus condemn us to suffer a lot in our next life.

En truth, let us understand well that a blasphemer can be delivered from this sin, as soon as he sings the hymn of the Holy Names of the Lord. Deliverance is therefore assured for the holy being who ceaselessly serves the Lord in good spirits, without committing offenses. By fixing our attention on Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, in a sustained manner, we purify ourselves until we are delivered from material existence.

Logos 429

Perfect peace is only obtained through complete development of the consciousness of God.

Souls embodied and conditioned by matter, trapped in the clutches of illusory energy, all ardently desire to find peace in this world, but ignore the conditions required to obtain it.

In truth, the secret lies in the knowledge of God as being the beneficiary of all the efforts of the human being.

The human being must sacrifice everything in the absolute service of the Supreme Lord, for all the galaxies, the planets which compose them and their inhabitants belong to Him. No one equals or surpasses him, He is the One without a second. The Lord reigns over material nature, and all conditioned souls are subject to the yoke and rigor of the laws of material nature.

Unless you know these fundamental truths, there is no peace in this world, individually or collectively. Perfect peace can only be obtained through the full development of the consciousness of God.

To be aware of God means first of all to realize that Krishna is indeed God, the Supreme Person, the Lord, the Absolute Master of all that Is, and that all individual beings distinct from his Divine Person, including the powerful celestial beings, are

subordinate to Him. The God-conscious being acts in full knowledge of his relation to the Lord, and the perfection of this science consists in knowing perfectly God, Lord Krishna, the Supreme Person, as He really is, and his glories.

The pure soul, as an integral part and tiny fragment of God, remains his eternal servant. But as soon as she wishes to dominate maya, the illusory material nature, she is seized by the latter and falls prey to many sufferings.

As long as the soul remains in contact with matter, it must act according to its material needs. We can, however, even in the heart of matter, awaken our spiritual consciousness and regain pure existence. It suffices for that to practice the consciousness of God. The more we progress in this direction, the more we free ourselves from the clutches of matter. The Lord is impartial, everything depends on the efforts that one shows in the accomplishment of his duty in order to control his senses, and to overcome the ascendancy of lust and anger.

Dominating his passions allows to develop the awareness of God and reach the spiritual level.

Supreme perfection can be achieved through the practice of loving and devotional service, which alone allows one to approach God, and can give peace to the To be human. The service of love and devotion offered to God is the pinnacle of perfection.

Logos 430

The Supreme Lord says: There is really nothing that exists outside of Me, it is you must clearly understand.

Yes in truth, nothing exists except God, for He is the All. Although the strength of the senses, the power only of the mind to think, feel and will, as well as the power, movements and growth of the body seem to result from different movements of the airs within the body, they are not in reality only manifestations of his energy.

The vast expanse of space rests in Him. The vibrations of the ether, the thunder, the supreme sound, the omkara, as well as the various combinations of words which make it possible to distinguish between things, are its symbolic representations.

In truth, He is All. The senses, the Master of the senses, the celestial beings, and the acquisition of knowledge which is the function of the senses, as well as the object of knowledge, He is All. The resolution of intelligence and the keen memory of living beings, it is Him.

The egotistical principle inherent in ignorance at the origin of this material universe, and the egotist principle inherent in passion at the origin of the senses, and that inherent in virtue at the origin of the different celestial beings acting as masters in this world, it is still Him.

Always Him, the illusory energy, maya, cause of transmigration (reincarnation) perpetual of being conditioned from one form to another.

Lord Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the original cause of all causes, just as the earth is the origin of the different species of 'trees, plants and other similar manifestations. As the earth is represented in everything, He is present through this entire material manifestation in the form of the Supreme Soul.

Yes, He is the sovereign cause of all causes, the eternal principle. Everything, in truth, is a manifestation of its unique energy. The three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance, as well as the result of their interaction, are linked to Him through his internal power. They are not independent, because to be honest, all material energy rests on Him, the Supreme Soul.

The ultimate cause of everything, the transformations of the material manifestation; birth, growth, stabilization, reproduction, decline and destruction, are absent in Him. His supreme energy takes a thousand forms, and precisely because it is his energy, He is everywhere present.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person says: This universe is all pervaded by Me in My unmanifested form. All beings are in Me, but I am not in them.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, whose form is all knowledge, bliss and eternity, is the Master of all supernatural powers.

It is beyond the material manifestation, as its cause, of everything He is the original Master. On Him rests the cosmic manifestation. He is the Supreme Master of the material cosmos, created in truth only so that He can display His entertainment there.

He is also the different phases of matter, from the beginning to the end of the cosmic manifestation visible below. various aspects of time, for He is both the cause and the effect of this material cosmos.

The two poles of this world, represented by the dominant and the dominated also lie in Him, who is above them, Him the Supreme and Absolute Master. This is why He is beyond the perception of our senses.

He is still the Supreme Soul also called the Holy Spirit, unborn and unchanging. He possesses in his Divine Essence all the source principles.

The wonderful variety which populates the material universe is also created by Him, who entered in the form of the Supreme Soul in each of the living beings, the celestial beings, the inhabitants of paradisiacal planets, human beings, animals, plants and even atoms.

He is the support of all that exists.

The vital force, the principle of life in all things, as well as the resulting creative force do not act on their own, for they are entirely dependent on Krishna, without whose will they cannot act.

Material energy does not benefit from knowledge, it cannot act independently, without being implemented by God. Because material nature rests entirely on God, living things can only try to act. Without His sanction and His will, they cannot accomplish anything, nor obtain the results they desire.

It is from Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and from Him alone, that emanates the original energy. The rays of the moon, the heat of the fire, the radiance of the sun, the twinkle of the stars and the lightning charged with electricity so powerful, the gravity of the mountains, the energy of the earth as the quality of its aroma, that is so many different manifestations of his Person. Likewise for water and its pure taste, as well as for the vital force which sustains all life, are simple aspects of his grace.

Logos 431

Teaching concerning the future of the evil demonic man, the origins of demonic life and the source of demonic existence

The Supreme Lord says: Having sought refuge in the false ego [identification with one's body and the desire to dominate matter and nature material], in power, pride, concupiscence and anger, the demonic blasphemes the true religion and envies Me, I the Supreme Lord, who resides in his very body, as in that of others.

L he evil, demonic man, because always hostile to the supremacy of God, is loath to believe in the holy scriptures. He is envious of the holy scriptures and of the existence of God, the Supreme Person. These are the fruits of its pseudo prestige, its wealth and its power. He ignores that his current life is preparing another. He envies himself as much as he envies others. On his own body and on the bodies of others, he

engages in acts of violence. Devoid of knowledge, he ignores the sovereign control of the Supreme Person.

Jealous of the holy scriptures and of God, the Supreme Person, he produces false theses to deny all divine existence, he refutes the authority of the holy scriptures. In each of his actions, he believes himself to be independent and all-powerful. He imagines that since no one is equal in strength, power or wealth, he can do as he sees fit, and no one can stop him. We currently have an example of these sinister figures at the head of certain states or multinational companies. Let him then have an enemy likely to slow him down in his quest for power and pleasure of the senses, and he will develop all kinds of projects and intrigues to demean him by showing his own power.

The Lord adds: envious and evil, the last of men, I plunge them into the ocean of material existence in the various forms of demonic life.

In truth, the function of placing an individual soul distinct from God in a particular body of matter is the privilege of the will of the Supreme Lord. The evil and demonic man may not consent to recognize the supremacy of the Supreme Lord and act according to his whims, but it is God who will decide the circumstances of his next life, and not him.

The incarnate soul is put after the death of the body of matter in the womb of a new mother where, under the direction of a higher power, she takes on a new definite body according to her karma. We thus see evolving at the heart of the material existence of innumerable forms of life, human, animal, plant, all of which are thought by this higher power. They are obviously not due to chance.

When demonic beings, they are forced to be reborn in the bosom of an unbelieving, atheist, evil and demonic family. They will thus retain their envious nature, and will remain the last of men. Always full of concupiscence, hatred and violence, unhealthy beings that they are, they evoke the animals of the jungle.

The Lord specifies to this effect: These, being reborn life after life within the demonic species, never can approach Me. Gradually they sink into the most sinister condition.

In truth, we all know that God shows infinite mercy, but He never makes it appear to evil and demonic men. These ungodly men are forced, life after life, to enter the family bosom of beings just as demonic as themselves. Thus, deprived of the mercy of the Lord, they sink more and more, to end up in the bodies of dogs, cats, pigs...

These evil and demonic men have practically no chance of receiving, in the present as in the future, the mercy of God. They degrade themselves until they are forced to incarnate in the bodies of dogs, cats and pigs among others.

In all, Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is impartial, and has no hatred or resentment for no one. He has equal consideration for all living things. The act of placing evil and demonic beings in the lowest life forms is in fact just another aspect of his mercy. It sometimes happens that demonic men are killed by the Lord, but such an act is actually beneficial to them, for whoever is put to death by the Lord attains liberation. All acts of God are absolute. The mercy of God is therefore also manifested to demonic men, if they are fortunate enough to be slain by Him.

The Supreme Lord teaches us: Three doors open into this hell: lust, anger and greed. Let every sane man close them, because they lead the soul to its destruction.

This word of God describes there the origins of demonic life. Human beings seek to satisfy their lust, and if they do not, then anger and greed arise. This is why the healthy man, who does not want to fall into the demonic species, must try to get rid of these three enemies capable of “*tuer*”, to suffocate the soul, to the point of taking away from it every chance to free oneself from the traps of material existence.

Aversion to the principles which allow one to know Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, is for human society the cause of all falls. In this aversion lies the worst offense that a human being can commit. As a result of this offense, *maya*, the material energy of the Supreme Lord, continually imposes on souls conditioned by matter, in the form of the three kinds of suffering [those arising from the body and the mind, those caused by other living entities, and those which originate in material nature; hurricanes, storms, high winds, heavy rains, extreme cold, etc.], countless setbacks.

This material energy consists of the three attributes and modes of influence of material nature; virtue, passion and ignorance, and one must rise at least to virtue before entering the path which leads to the knowledge of the Supreme Lord. Otherwise, it will be necessary to remain in passion and ignorance, the two attributes which are at the source of demonic existence.

Men dominated by passion and ignorance denigrate the original holy scriptures, holy men, the very attitude necessary to understand the teaching of God, and neglect the rules of the holy scriptures. They do not want to listen to God or to the true spiritual master, servant of the Lord, and want to act as they see fit. These are some of the flaws that plague human society and lead it to demonic existence.

It is ignorance that prevents the embodied soul from acting properly.

Ignorance is at the origin of distraction, blindness, perdition, violence, aggression, criminality and atheism of living beings. The real culprit for all of this is ignorance.

Ignorance is among other things, ignoring everything about God, not knowing what He really is. This is to ignore that each of us is a spiritual soul and not the body of matter. This is to ignore all of the true spiritual knowledge and spiritual values of existence. It is to ignore everything about the bond that unites us to God, as well as the bond that binds us to each other. This is to ignore the absolute truth.

This is why the knowledge of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, of his word and of his teaching marks the beginning of spiritual life. Lord Krishna teaches that the human being must learn that he is not the body of matter, but a spiritual soul. The true knowledge of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, helps to combat ignorance. In truth, knowing Krishna as He really is allows one to know all about Absolute Truth.

Human beings are unaware that there are two kinds of energies, material energy and spiritual energy. They say and really mean it, that everything is the product of material energy. Their mistake is that they take matter as their starting point, and not spiritual energy.

Now in a sense, because matter comes from the spirit, everything is spiritual. The spiritual energy forming the origin can exist independently of the material energy, but the reverse is not true. They believe that consciousness comes from matter, but in reality it has been around forever. However, when the consciousness is covered with ignorance, it becomes a kind of unconsciousness.

The word "*material*" is the translation of forgetting God, and by the word "*spiritual*" it is necessary to understand to be "*fully aware of God*".

The Lord continues: The man who knew how to avoid these three gates of hell dedicates his existence to acts which engage in the realization spiritual. He thus gradually achieves the supreme goal.

We must beware of these three enemies of human life, lust, anger and greed. The more a human being frees himself from it, the more his existence is purified. He can then observe the rules and principles of the holy Vedic scriptures, the Vedas, the original holy scriptures. By thus following the regulatory principles of human life [not to have sex outside marriage, not to eat meat, fish or eggs, not to consume drugs or exciting products such as alcohol, cigarettes, coffee, tea, not gambling], it gradually rises to the level of spiritual realization. And if by observing these principles he still

finds himself happy enough to attain Krishna consciousness, God consciousness, then for him success is assured.

This path of purification is attained by all who are free from concupiscence, anger and greed. By the knowledge thus acquired, they will be able to rise to the highest level of spiritual realization, which finds its perfection in the loving and devotional service offered to Krishna. In this devotional service, the liberation of the conditioned soul from the world of matter is certain.

The Lord said: He on the other hand, who rejects the precepts of the holy scriptures to act according to his whim, he does not attain neither perfection, nor happiness, nor the supreme goal [which is none other than God Himself].

Once the soul has reached the human form, that is to say incarnated in the human form, she is expected to become sane and able to follow the principles given to her to rise to the highest position. But let her neglect their observance and she will find herself degraded.

However, if, even by following these moral rules and principles, she does not ultimately come to know the Supreme Lord, all the knowledge she will have able to acquire will be struck with vanity.

She must therefore gradually rise to the level of Krishna consciousness, of the loving and devotional service that she offers Him, and only there can she attain the highest perfection.

Truly, the purpose of the human form is to purify existence, and those who refuse to observe its rules and principles can neither purify themselves nor find true happiness.

The Lord said: What is your duty and what it is not, know how to determine it in the light of the principles given in the scriptures. Knowing these laws, act in such a way that you gradually ascend.

Logos 432

Divine laws rule the entire cosmos, and thus have authority over all the planets of all the galaxies of the material universe.

In truth, the entire cosmic manifestation was created from an ancient date with divine laws as a base, so that order, cohesion and harmony reign there.

Today ' hui, many politicians and heads of state raise their voices to express their rejection of divine laws. Such is their ignorance of data relating to the truth. Not only do they not accept divine laws as legitimate, but they add that they should in no way replace human laws, which alone must be observed and enforced. Human laws are imperfect imitations of divine precepts and commandments. Not only do some decision-makers allow citizens to break divine laws, but strictly direct them to obey his or face penalties. But the people suffer more if they neglect divine laws and observe only human laws. Imperfect by nature, in whatever form of material conditioning he finds himself, man, even the most evolved, can only create imperfect legislation.

There are no imperfections in divine laws. If human beings are instructed in this, what need do they have for legislation and therefore for human laws which must constantly be modified, revised or improved, but not those of God, because they come from the Supreme Being who possesses supreme perfection and absolute.

All living being, human or animal, believes himself free to dispose of himself, while in reality no one escapes the laws of the Supreme Lord, God, severe laws, laws forever inviolable. It happens that criminals, by cunning, circumvent the laws of men, but never with impunity the codes or laws of the supreme legislator, God. Anyone who risks the slightest deviation from the path traced by God exposes himself to serious difficulties.

In general, the laws of God are called precepts, the essential principle of which is invariable that in all circumstances the human being obeys the will of the Sovereign Lord. No one escapes the laws of God, and this is where we have to see the very origin of material existence. Each of those who inhabit this material world has willingly and freely exposed himself to the risk of conditioning by matter, and has thrown himself into the trap of the laws of material nature.

But human life has precisely for the purpose of bringing the spiritual being incarnated in this form to know the causes of its conditioning, the only way to escape the clutches of material existence. The only way to leave this material slavery is to surrender to the will of the Lord. But the fool, rather than fleeing from the hold of maya, the energy of illusion, gets tangled up in the various names of what he believes to be his true identity; intellectual, administrator, trader, worker, Hindu, Christian, Jew, European, American, Chinese..., and only comply with God's orders under the influence of laws and scriptures relating to this identity. This identity concerns only the body and this, the incarnate being ignores it.

The scriptural laws are established by the liberated souls, the pure representatives of God, with regard to the various conditions specific to each being. Adherence to these laws from the Lord, gradually brings the individual soul conditioned by matter to free itself from the clutches of material existence.

We are not the body of matter, but the spiritual soul who resides there. It is only by following, applying and obeying the laws of God that our existence will be perfect.

No one can go against the divine laws, nor can he override the will of Krishna, God, the Supreme person.

In our galaxy, as in all galaxies of the material cosmos, every being is conditioned by matter and the energy of illusion. Whether it is celestial beings, inhabitants of paradisiacal planets, human beings, animals and plants, all are dominated by the laws of material nature, laws resulting from divine laws. Behind these laws stands the Supreme Lord.

No one can go against the divine laws, nor can he suppress them, or even ignore them, for whatever he does or says, they are there, and by energy material that activates material nature, they act and have authority in all areas of the existence of living beings, humans, animals and plants. Divine laws prevail over human laws.

No one can override the will of God, the Supreme Person, whether by force of harsh austerities, great erudition in the domain of the Vedas, the original holy scriptures also called the true gospel, the supernatural powers of the yogis, physical or intellectual strength

No one can have recourse to the powers conferred to him by the practice of religion, to his material wealth or to any other means, whether by himself or with the help of others, to challenge the orders of the Sovereign Lord. From Brahma, the demiurge and first created being to the ant, no living being has the power, because everything is under the domination of God.

In truth, a spiritual being having put on a human body or animal, cannot escape the jurisdiction of the Supreme Person. Each must accept his fate and let himself be led by the Lord. No material means can allow us to escape the happiness and unhappiness intended for our particular body. Each human, animal and plant body is destined to experience a certain amount of joys and sorrows, we cannot change it, because happiness and unhappiness are ordained by the Lord, by whose our specific body has been granted to us.

As we cannot escape his designs, we must accept to be guided by him. If in all circumstances we remain faithful to the condition for which the Supreme Lord intends us while adhering and following his instructions, then we will attain the perfection of existence, our life will be crowned with success.

We must accept the situation in which we put the will of the Sovereign Lord, whatever it may be, and seek to absorb ourselves in his service of love and devotion. It is then that our lives will be fruitful.

In truth, living beings, embodied souls, are in a relative position despite their qualitative identity with the Lord. God reigns as Master over all things, and the living being for his part is always ruled, either by spiritual energy or by material energy. So he can never come to be the master of one or the other of these two energies. His natural position is to always keep himself subordinate to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

He who accepts to behave in this way attains the perfection of existence, but he who revolts against the will of God remains in a state conditioned by matter, a slave of material nature.

Logos 433

Where does spiritual life lead us, and how can we know whether or not we will have to be reborn for a new material existence?

Spiritual life leads us to our primordial, original state, free from all material identification. We reach the state which frees us from all anguish, pain and lust. Once this state is reached, it is then possible to think in terms of universal brotherhood.

The next step is to fully engage in the consciousness of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, and thus gradually come closer to the spiritual world where we find eternal life, all of knowledge and bliss. In other words, when the spiritual soul is freed from all contamination or material designation, it no longer reincarnates in another material body after death. She then joins the spirit world and abides eternally in one or the other of the spiritual planets known as the Vaikuntha planets. Lord Krishna dwells in the highest of these planets, Goloka Vrindavana.

We are not the body of dense matter, but spiritual beings imprisoned in a material body. Our real interest is to understand this simple truth, then we can make further progress in the spiritual realm. Otherwise, if we stick to our bodily conception of

existence, our miserable life in this material world will continue forever. We will have to endure the sufferings of material life one after another. This is why this existence is a real reservoir of miserable conditions.

In reality, everything depends on the will of God. It is by virtue of the latter that we are born into such and such a family, in such and such an environment, with such and such a personality. All this is regulated by the Supreme Lord according to the desires suggested to us by maya, the energy of illusion. Consequently everything depends on God, the Supreme Person.

All mobile and immobile beings living in this material world, including us, are in a temporary situation. This situation did not exist before we were born, and after we die, it will no longer exist. As a result, our present situation is only fleeting. Likewise, all material creation, including other creatures and ourselves, is transitory in nature.

In our past life we had a different body from the current one, a family, parents, brothers, sisters, friends and a country different from the current ones, which we have abandoned and forgotten to reincarnate in a new body, with a new family, new parents and siblings, new friends, a new country on another continent, even on another planet. All this concerns only the ephemeral material body and not us, the embodied spiritual souls.

Just as one seed produces another, a body [that of the father], through the intermediary of a second body [that of the mother], begets another [that of a son or a daughter]. Just as the elements of the material body are eternal, the living being that appears within these elements is also eternal. Those that are called "*father*" and "*mother*" have nothing to do with the living being, the embodied soul. As a result of his own choice and his own karma, the individual being receives different bodies through the intermediary of so-called fathers and mothers, who only play this role for the moment of a fleeting life.

Everyone should understand that we are constantly transmigrating from one body to another. The body dies and the soul passes from one body to another continuously. In this way, when the end approaches and the body no longer performs its functions properly, the soul must be reborn in another material body after leaving the old one. The problem is when the being does not listen to God and does not do what the Lord says, he will never know in which body he will reincarnate, human or animal, or where.

The body changes, but the soul is still there, the same. We all remember the body from our childhood, that body no longer exists today, but we still exist and we did

exist in the past. We will therefore have to exist in the future despite the change of body.

Lord Krishna, God, the Supreme Person explains this truth in detail in "*la Bhagavad-gita*", or on my site www.sauljudoeus.fr in my book "*The words Of Krishna, Christ, God, The Supreme Being*". It is our duty to make use of this sublime knowledge. This is the true knowledge.

Logos 434

We must listen to the one who knows, for the knowledge which he transmits he has received from the Supreme Perfect Lord.

It is high time to wake us up, and to fight the atheist materialist philosophy which keeps us in the darkness of true spiritual knowledge, knowledge, ignorance and makes us slaves and prisoners of matter.

It is high time to listen to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, who by his benevolent mercy gave us the Vedas, the original holy scriptures, the true gospel, in order to help us out of darkness and finally enter into light and truth.

He is high time to know Krishna, God, the Supreme Person as He really is, and to understand that by knowing who He is, we at the same time discover all the absolute truth, for He is the Absolute Truth.

He it's high time we knew that we are actually a spinnaker soul ritual and that our respective bodies are only a garment that we put on, or a vehicle through which we can move.

It is high time that we know that an unwavering and eternal bond binds us, unites us to Krishna, and that we cannot be separated from Him.

It is high time that we know that the material universe in which we evolve is impermanent, temporary, because it will one day be destroyed, and another world, permanent and eternal exists, the spiritual world, the kingdom of God, which is none other than the true world.

It is high time that we understood that we must turn to the Supreme Lord and take the resolution of Him to obey, to practice his precepts, his commandments, to unite our interests with his, to surrender ourselves to him and to serve him with love and

devotion, in order to return to his eternal and absolute kingdom, where there is true life and infinite real happiness.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the goal ultimate of existence.

Yes, let us obey God, do his only will, and apply his laws and commandments. But if we want to live in holiness, let us apply to the letter the regulating principles of the Supreme Lord, the content of which is as follows:

You will not eat meat, fish or eggs

You will not have sexual intercourse outside marriage.

You will not take any drugs, nor any exciting or intoxicating product, such as alcohol, cigarettes, coffee and tea.

You will not play any gambling.

This is the perfection of existence.

Logos 435

Why should you not abort?

In truth, abortion is a crime, an unforgivable gross negligence, because the egg, the fruit of the union of the sperm and the ovum, is already a living being since a soul is

The Vedas, the original holy scriptures, the true gospel says: Under the direction of the Supreme Lord and according to the fruits of his works, the living being, the soul, is introduced into the bosom of a woman through a drop of male seed to take on a particular body shape.

The most important point here is the fact that the soul is introduced by the assistants of God into the seed of the father, the sperm that the latter released. Then the soul in the male seed particle is injected into the mother's womb in various ways, sexual intercourse or otherwise. All of this occurs under the supervision of God, and the result is the production of a new material body which the mother develops in her womb. Here we have the proof that life is present even before conception, what can we say afterwards since it continues.

We are all by original nature, an individual soul distinct from God, immortal. As souls we originally lived in the kingdom of God, but by dint of envying the Lord, challenging

his authority, refusing to serve him devoutly, and expressing material desires, we have fallen into the material universe. Because of this fall, the soul is forced to be born and die in an endless cycle.

However, the soul has the possibility, through spiritual practice, to return home, to the spiritual world. The principle of reincarnation was widespread among Greek philosophers such as Plato, Pythagoras and among early Christians such as Origen and Tertullian.

According to the law of material nature governed by God, the eternal soul is placed in the male seed and then injected into the mother's womb. The soul is therefore present even before conception and certainly after.

It is the habitat, the body, of a spiritual soul which develops in the womb of the mother, and no one has the right, at the stage of embryonic development, to expel the soul out of the womb of a woman in which GOD has placed it.

In truth, each of us is an eternal spiritual soul, we are not the body material in which we reside. The latter is only a carnal envelope that covers the soul. In every form of life or living being, human, animal or plant, resides an eternal individual soul. In each material body the soul is accompanied by the Supreme Soul also called the Holy Spirit. The Supreme Soul stands alongside the individual soul as it transmigrates (reincarnates) from one body to another in its very long journey through the material universe. This is why the material body is called the temple of God. Thus all forms of life are sacred and must never be willfully destroyed or interrupted.

The living spiritual soul is a tiny fragment of God, it is an integral part of his divine person, and exists in all forms of life, celestial beings, human beings, animals and plants.

It is ignorance of the data relating to the truth that causes human beings to abort. For example, fools believe that neither animal nor plant has a soul. This belief has no rational basis. Animals and plants have souls.

It is this absurd mentality that is currently destroying civilization. People have become so degraded that they think the embryo has no soul and aborts. Now if the egg already has a soul, all the more so the embryo which proceeds from the egg. Yes, the embryo does have a soul within it, and aborting is an abominable crime.

God informs us that everyone has a soul, and that the latter dwells in all forms of life, heavenly, human, vegetable.

The individual soul evolves from a lower body to a higher form, this is what is meant by spiritual evolution. Once attained the human form, the soul can surrender to the Lord to return to Him, to his eternal and absolute kingdom.

Otherwise, it will remain in this world of matter to undergo repeated tribulations there. of birth, sickness, old age and death. She will then have to reincarnate repeatedly, and suffer each time.

To abort is to prevent a soul from progressing and seeking God.

In truth from the first phase, that of the union of the spermatozoon and the ovum, the soul is there in the egg which they generate, for it is this which gives the life to the egg thus constituted. It is thanks to the soul that the egg will be able to develop and become an embryo, thanks to the soul again that the embryo will develop into a fetus, and always thanks to the soul that the fetus will develop for become, finally, a complete baby body. It is always thanks to the soul that the baby's body will develop to become that of a child, then thanks to the soul again in that of the adolescent and finally of the adult.

The soul spiritual is, in truth, life, the active principle, the vital force which gives life to the body which it penetrates and which allows the latter to move. Remove the soul from the egg, or the embryo, or the fetus, and the fetus can never develop. Ditto for the full body of babies, children, adolescents and adults. It is the soul that brings life to the body and allows its development. Remove the soul from the material body whatever it is in which it resides, and the latter will be found inert, dead.

Abortion is the murder of either the egg or the embryo, or the fetus, but in all cases it is the brutal interruption of an individual existence, that of an innocent spiritual soul who, like us, came to incarnate in order to learn the true spiritual knowledge, to achieve to spiritual realization, seek God, and finally be able to come to Him. Denying him this elementary and fundamental right is criminal.

It is time for human beings to regain their sanity and to know all the risks they run by forcing abortion on those who practice it, on those who have it. ask or want it, and to those who force women to have an abortion.

The Lord said: These are born again life after life within the demonic species, never can approach Me. Gradually they sink into the most sinister condition of existence.

Abortion is an abominable crime, because it interrupts the existence of a spiritual soul who simply wants to progress on the plane of true spirituality, causing the latter a terrible suffering.

The man and woman involved in this sin become responsible, so that they will have to suffer the same fate in their next existence. They too must enter a mother's womb and be killed in the same way. If unfortunately for them they have performed it several times, they will have to pass from a mother's womb to another mother's womb in proportion to the number of abortions committed, without being able to see the light and suffer each time.

Each of us says "*this is my body*", but the truth is quite different. Our material body has been bestowed upon us by the supreme owner, God.

Certainly, the embodied spiritual being also knows the body in which he resides, but he is not the sole owner, the true and rightful owner of the material body is none other than the Supreme Lord. God grants to all spiritual entities who incarnate in this world a particular body in relation to their past desires and mentality, so that they can enjoy life here below, but the sole and true owner of this body is God, the Supreme Person. He is the original source of all that exists, the seed at the origin of all existence.

It is therefore indecent that a woman dares to dispose of the body of the baby which develops in her womb without the agreement of this last, whereas in this case it is an individual being distinct from it. If she has the right to do with her body what she wants, in no case should she dispose of this distinct individual being against her own will. The developing body in her womb does not belong to this mother, so ending her existence is an abominable crime, an unforgivable fault, which will be severely punished.

Life is for spiritual realization and the restoration of our forgotten relationship with God.

The human form granted to the spiritual entity which incarnates therein is specially intended for the unfolding of Krishna consciousness, the consciousness of God, for this divine consciousness will allow us to regain our Eternal original spiritual body of bliss and knowledge.

The purpose of Krishna consciousness, the consciousness of God is to give us a body of the same nature as that of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person Himself. Knowing one's intimate relationship with the Lord is the supreme goal of human life.

Consciousness of God is the art of spiritualizing material activity, of increasing the degree of spiritual realization of the one who accomplishes it, of knowing the universality of God, and the relationship that unites us to Him.

Happy are those who are fortunate enough to die thinking of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, for they will obtain an eternal body like that of the Lord and will join the Sovereign Person in his eternal home.

We must preserve life, not destroy it, and make sure that it is so for each of us.

All this can be avoided, however, if one remains on the spiritual plane of Krishna consciousness, God, the Supreme Person, and with a firm resolution never to interrupt a life.

Better yet, let us all decide to obey God, to respect and apply his precepts, his commandments, his regulatory principles, follow his advice and directives to the letter, and never abort, for all life is sacred and precious.

Logos 436

The spiritual world is the real home of the embodied spiritual beings that we all are. At the origin of all things, we all lived there with God.

This eternal spiritual world is called Vaikuntha, and in Sanskrit this term means "*the world without anxiety*". Everything there is radiant and filled with consciousness, bliss, knowledge and eternity.

The dimension of Vaikuntha, the spiritual world is inconceivable, because in reality it is unlimited. The material world itself seems to us to have an unimaginable dimension knowing that what we perceive in this material cosmos is only part of the closed material universe in which we find ourselves and that it contains an inconceivable number of galaxies, all created by God on the same model as ours, "*the Milky Way*". However compared to Vaikuntha, the material cosmos occupies only a quarter of the total creation of God, while the spiritual world occupies the other three quarters. The material cosmos which is the distorted reflection of the spiritual world is in reality akin to a cloud, which floats in the spiritual sky of all of God's creation.

No one can enter the spiritual world in order to serve the Lord at within its surroundings without being established in its pure spiritual identity, entirely free from all material stain.

In truth, an incarnate soul defiled by matter will transmigrate, will reincarnate into another body of matter because of its material consciousness, this is the “*hardware*”. Inhabited by material thoughts at the hour of her death, she was transferred by the Lord's assistants to another body of matter. In the same vein, when one establishes oneself in one's purely spiritual identity and meditates on the service of absolute love offered to the Supreme Lord, one is promoted to the spiritual realm to live there in the company of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

In other words, by thinking of Krishna and his companions in full awareness of his spiritual identity, one qualifies for access to the spiritual realm. No one can envision or contemplate the activities of the spiritual world without being established in his pure spiritual identity, and knowing in conscience to be a spiritual soul.

The Supreme Lord, Krishna says:

My sovereign home is a spiritual realm and absolute from which one does not return to this world of matter. Whoever attains supreme perfection, occupied in serving Me personally with devotion in this eternal abode, attains the highest perfection of human life and does not have to return any more to this world where there is suffering.

He is unmanifest and imperishable this supreme kingdom, ultimate goal, for which reaches its point of return. This world is My absolute abode.

It is only through devotional service, and only thus, that I can be known as I am. And the being who, through such devotion becomes fully aware of My Person, can then enter My absolute kingdom.

Those who always serve Me and adore Me with love and devotion, I give them intelligence thanks to which they can come to Me.

Abandon yourself entirely to Me. By My grace you will know absolute peace, and you will attain My eternal and supreme abode.

When the virtuous being, the great soul, enters the kingdom of God, he immediately feels himself swimming in the ocean of bliss spiritual, plunging and then rising to the surface of the sublime ocean in uninterrupted movement. He is overcome with a pure feeling of unparalleled love and joy. God is its source, and by his energy of bliss distributes it to all.

This is true sublime happiness and absolute peace.

Logos 437

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the only one true owner and beneficiary of all that exists

The human beings of all countries, all claim that their country belongs to them, but they forget a fundamental fact, at the time of death, they will be totally separated from it. No one owns anything in this material world. Everything we have will be taken from us at the time of death. Everything that we believed to be the owners, has only been loaned to us by God for a limited time, for a short time.

Even our body belongs to God, He has given it to us only for a time, and He will then be removed. Everything can be taken away from us in seconds, even during our lifetime in our current material body. We have many, many examples around the world. He is the true owner of everything and can take back what He has put in our hands.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the Supreme Director of all things and the witness of all that happens. He is the origin of material nature, and of total material energy. It is supremely complete.

He is the true and legitimate owner of all bodies of matter, that of celestial beings, that of the inhabitants of paradisiacal planets, that of human beings, that of animals and plants, because it is his own material energy that creates them, acting under the authority of the Supreme Lord. He alone is the legitimate owner of all things in this material world, and the sole beneficiary of all the fruits produced by nature and the acts of living beings.

The Lord also says in this capacity: I am the one who knows all bodies. This material nature, which acts under My guidance, generates all mobile and still beings. Understand, that all species of life proceed from the bosom of material nature, and that I am its father, who gives the seed.

The material energy of the Lord, which is transformed into material nature, generates the different bodies matter through specific parents, human or animal, since it is the origin of all material bodies.

Each of us says "*this is my body*", but the truth is any other. Our material body has been bestowed upon us by the supreme owner, God. Certainly, the incarnate spiritual being also knows the body in which he resides, but he is not the only owner, the true and rightful owner of the material body is none other than the Supreme Lord. God

grants to all spiritual entities who incarnate in this world a particular body in relation to their past desires and mentality, so that they can enjoy life here below, but the sole and true owner of this body is God, the Supreme Person. He is the original source of all that exists, the seed at the origin of all existence.

Incarnate beings then become the children of material nature, which is fertilized by God, the Supreme Person. All beings here struggle to live, but only total surrender to the Lord brings salvation, or alleviates suffering due to the process of evolution which is the cycle of repeated deaths and rebirth.

who know that everything that exists in the whole material cosmos, from the animate as well as the inanimate, the Lord is the Master and the only possessor.

This is why we should only use what is strictly necessary and only take than the part assigned to us by God, knowing that all is His.

The knowledge of God is infallible, for the Lord is its source. The Lord's words are spiritual and will remain so forever. Omniscient, He always remains the support and the Absolute Master of all that exists, the Benefactor of all. Almighty, He holds attributes of inconceivable perfection; power, glory, beauty, fortune, knowledge and renunciation.

Understand that except the Lord, no one has anything. We should therefore only accept the part assigned to us by the Supreme Lord, Krishna, so peace and harmony will reign on earth.

Logos 438

Krishna who is God, the Supreme Person, the Absolute Unique without a second, says:

My sovereign home is a spiritual and absolute realm from which one does not return to this world of matter. Whoever attains supreme perfection, occupied in serving Me personally with devotion in this eternal abode, attains the highest perfection of human life and does not have to return any more to this world where there is suffering.

It is said to be unmanifested and imperishable this Supreme Kingdom, ultimate goal; for those who achieve it, no return. This world is My Absolute Abode.

Whoever knows the absolute nature of My Coming and My Acts will no longer have to be reborn in the material universe; leaving his body, he enters My eternal kingdom

It is only through devotional service, and only thus, that I can be known as I am. And the being who, through such devotion, becomes fully aware of My Person, can then enter My absolute kingdom.

The devotional service that living beings offer Me revives eternal life in them. Your happy fortune is none other than the love you have for Me, for it alone has enabled you to obtain My favor.

There is really nothing that exists outside of me, that is what you must clearly understand.

I am the supreme path of yoga, (union and fellowship with God) of analysis, truth and sacred law, as well as the ultimate path of all beauty, glory and self-mastery.

It is only by serving Me with undivided love and devotion that one can know Me as I am, standing before you and likewise, in truth, See me. Thus, and only thus, can the mystery of My Person be unraveled.

Abandon yourself to Me, and I will protect you from all peril.

Logos 439

When God comes among men and plays the role of a King, He teaches by example to other monarchs and heads of state how to reign

He is very, very kind to all living beings, humans, animals and plants. Even though a poor man may trample his head violating the rules and regulations, by his mercy without cause He forgets and is forgiving. As the protector of the world, he is as tolerant as the earth itself.

When it does not rain and human beings are in great danger due to the scarcity of water, Krishna, God, Supreme Person is able to make rain fall. He is very easily able to protect citizens from drought.

Through his loving looks and beautiful face, always smiling with great affection for the citizens, the Supreme Lord improves the peaceful life of everyone.

Krishna, the Supreme King, is firmly determined and always set in the truth. He is a lover of spiritual culture, renders all services to the elderly and shelters all submissive souls. Giving respect to all, he is always merciful to the poor and the innocent.

In the role of Supreme Monarch, Emperor of all the earth, God respects all women as if they were his own mother and he treats his own woman like the other half of her body. He is like a loving father to his citizens and considers himself the most obedient servant of the devotees who still preach the glories of the Lord.

The Supreme Monarch, Krishna, God, regards all living embodied entities as dear as his own Divine Person and always increases the pleasures of his friends. He associates himself intimately with liberated souls, and chastises all ungodly, irreligious and atheistic people.

Logos 440

Krishna is God, the Supreme Person. He is the pure essence of beauty, and absolute splendor personified.

The Lord is the original source of beauty in all its excellence, and the dispensing fountain of the latter's fragrance. In truth, the beauty of the Sovereign Lord is all-encompassing and pervasive.

The beauty of his glorious transcendent athletic body, his beautiful smile, his magnificent deep voice, the excellence of his words, his very pretty dancing gait and the three marvelous curves that his body takes, fascinate all who look at him. When He plays His flute He enchants all who listen to Him, and the sound vibrations that come out of it combined with the sweet scent that emanates from His dazzling body permeates the atmosphere in all directions, subjugating all beings, humans, animals and plants. He releases from his body a very pleasant scent, a sublime perfume, which scents the surrounding atmosphere for more than one hundred and thirty kilometers around.

All living beings are then silent, and take undisguised pleasure in look at him, listen to him and inhale the sweet perfume carried by the wind in all places and all directions, with a heart filled with love for God

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, is naturally calm, peaceful, gentle, kind, constantly smiling, and goodness personified.

Her beauty is expressed in all her sublime acts and entertainments, which fascinate all beings. She shines through her immense and sublime wisdom, her extraordinary intelligence, her knowledge of which He is the pure essence, her inconceivable and incomparable fame, her richness which encompasses and penetrates everything in

the material universe and the spiritual world, and its renunciation unattainable by ordinary people.

There is no difference between his spiritual body and his pure Soul, for they are One. He is the most beautiful of all beings, and if they obtain a pleasant, advantageous physique, or of great beauty, it is simply because they benefit from the same transcendent bodily elements of which Krishna is the source.

In truth, beauty comes from the soul, for it is the latter that transfers to his body the beauty which it contains.

All that the Lord touches or sees becomes instantly pure and magnificently beautiful.

The Lord enjoys eternally unspeakable beauty, and He is worthy of the worship of inhabitants of all the planets of all the galaxies of the material cosmos, as of all the holy beings who live in the spiritual world.

His youth is eternal, and He always shows himself eager to pour out his blessings on his devotees.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person says:

When he s Have reached Me, the transcendental imbued with devotion, these noble souls, having thus raised themselves to the highest perfection, never again return in this transitory world [the material universe] where there is suffering.

All those who enter the eternal and absolute realm of Krishna, God the Supreme Person, never return to the material universe where there is suffering.

If they have reached the state of purity and choose to serve God with love and devotion, they no longer return here below after having left their carnal envelope, but return to God in their original home to live there eternally in perfect knowledge and sublime bliss.

Thus the mission ends that Krishna, God, the Supreme Person has entrusted to me, to hand over to human beings, to humanity, the keys of truth.

As a worthy eternal servant of God, I take pleasure in revealing to human beings the knowledge of Krishna, the Supreme Lord, in his fo real, personal, original rm, to spread existential truth, to give the keys to absolute truth, to disseminate its pure divine teaching, for the good of all humanity, and thus lead all human beings without exception to God.

This is the mission that I have received from Krishna, God, the Supreme Person

When a spiritual soul incarnates in a human body by the grace and mercy of God, it is in order to achieve spiritual realization and attain the ultimate goal of existence, Krishna, the Supreme Person.

She therefore learns that human life is intended to enable her to rekindle her eternal loving relationship with the Lord, and all religious injunctions serve to awaken this sleepy nature.

Developing love for God is the highest perfection of existence.

The word and teaching of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is especially intended to enlighten mankind about the Truth Absolute, that is, of God, the Sovereign Being.

In truth, it is impossible to attain true immortality without coming into direct contact with God, the Supreme Person, and the means the safest way to establish this contact is to surrender to Him and to serve Him with love and devotion. Because it allows this contact to be established, devotional service corresponds to true immortality.

If the Lord instructs all mankind in spiritual knowledge, in the science of God, it is because He deeply desire to see this knowledge disseminated among embodied souls for their good, for they have forgotten the bond which unites them to the Lord.

The ultimate goal of spiritual knowledge and the science of God is to know the Lord as He is really.

In truth, the Lord desires deeply to see the incarnate souls, tiny fragments of his Person that we all are, to return to him in his eternal kingdom, all of peace, of happiness, of knowledge and of eternity, to experience an existence of eternal bliss. Let us turn to Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, for He is the sublime and fundamental major key to understanding, to spiritual success, to true happiness, and to entering the kingdom of God.

Nothing has caused its existence, for He is the origin, the source of all that is, the cause of all causes, everything emanates from Him. Everything only exists because of his active presence and support. It is his grace alone which brings to the living being the blessing of this sublime perfect knowledge.

His pure divine word and his sublime teaching will never disappear. So I revealed it as it never was.

I have remained faithful to the true and pure word of God, to his own sublime, saving teaching, which I pass on to you as is, without add nothing, without subtracting anything and without modifying anything either.

It is with undisguised pleasure that I say to all human beings without exception, This is Lord Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

You now know who He really is, so follow Him, listen to Him, obey Him, do what He says, surrender to Him, renew your bond with Him, link your interests to His, serve Him with love and devotion and return all in his absolute realm, all of peace, knowledge, bliss and eternity. You will know an ineffable happiness there, without end. To live in the kingdom of God is to spend an eternal sublime vacation.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the true and only goal of existence.

Happy are those who are aware of the spiritual reality of their to be true, because they will then understand that they have no lasting, eternal bond except with Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

They therefore experience an undisguised pleasure in serving with love and devotion the only interests of Krishna, and no one else.

Such is the purity of motive and action, the level at which the pure devotional service offered to the Lord is practiced, in full consciousness of Krishna, God, the Supreme Person.

Verily, no one can estimate the magnitude of the extraordinary feats of Lord Visnu, the full emanation of Krishna.

No one in the past has been able to measure the glories of the Lord, and neither will anyone be able to do in the future. One must simply be content to see the sublime and glorious works of the Supreme Lord's creation.

Anyone who listens to the account of the extraordinary activities of the various Avatars of Krishna, God the Supreme Person, is certainly seen being lifted up to the higher planets, or even return to his original home, with the Lord, to his absolute kingdom.

All that Krishna, God, the Supreme Person has taught me, I in turn reveal to you.

Krishna is God, the Supreme Person, the Absolute Truth. He is the One Absolute without a second, everything emanates from Him. He is the source of all that exists, the transcendent light that illuminates everything and the pure essence of all-

pervading beauty. He is the source of life, the ultimate goal of existence, the ultimate rest and abode of infinite spiritual quality. He is goodness personified.

Krishna, God, the Supreme Person is the one and the ultimate true secret of success.

The Lord said: "There is really nothing that exists outside from Me, this is what you must clearly understand".

I invite you to read and re-read, or to study and re-study this wonderful teaching of Lord Krishna, God, the Supreme Person, in order to have a clearer and greater understanding of it.

You will then find that you make new discoveries each time, and your discernment will thus grow.

Your life will then be a success.

Whoever listens to or reads the account of the Lord's entertainments immediately becomes cleansed from the taint of material existence.

Whoever hears them, reads them or repeats them to others, becomes Krishna conscious. Only Krishna conscious beings qualify to return to their original home, set in the eternal and absolute kingdom of God.

The words to the glory of Lord Krishna, know such purity, that where they resonate they sanctify the place, the one who is informed, the narrator, those who listen, in short everything that is connected with it.

GLOSSARY

Ananta	The full form of Krishna, whose form is the Divine Snake with innumerable heads, which serves as a layer to Lord Visnu, known as Sankarsana or Balarama. It is also called Sesa or Sesa Naga. It is the force that keeps all the planets in their respective positions. (Force that man calls gravitation).
Atma	Spiritual soul.
Bhagavan	The complete form of God, his original spiritual form.
Bhakta	Devotee of God, the servant of the Supreme Lord.
Bhakti-yoga	The way of spiritual development, devotional service.
Brahma	First being created in the universe. He receives from Krishna the power to create everything in the universe of which he is, as a demiurge, the main Regent. He is also the divinity of "passion".
Brahman	Dazzling radiance emanating from the body of God, an impersonal and omnipresent aspect of God, the only known form of Jews, Christians and Muslims. Being Supreme Spiritual.
Brahmana	A pure and intelligent man, well-versed in divine knowledge.
Brahmajyoti	Refers to the irradiating radiance of the impersonal Brahman. See impersonal brahman.
Caitanya mahaprabhu	Or Chaitanya Mahaprabhu. The avatar came to India 500 years ago To teach the way of spiritual realization. He spread the Song of the Holy Names of Krishna.
Consciousness of God (The)	Being conscious of Krishna, knowing him, meditating on him, acting for him, spreading his glories from the service of love and devotion.

Concupiscence	Material desire, greed, sex, pleasure of the senses.
Deva	Virtuous being, servant of God, inhabiting the Edenic planets. To be that the Lord has endowed the power to govern an area of universal creation, which the sun, which rain, that fire, and thus watch over the needs of all beings.
Dharma	The principles of spirituality.
Distinct Being	Spiritual being, an integral part of God but distinct from Him.
False ego	Identification with the body.
Garbhodakasayi Visnu	Second Purusa-avatar. The form under which Karanodakasayi-Visnu penetrates within each universe to give rise to multiplicity.
Goloka	Another name for Krishnaloka.
Gopis	Female companions of Krishna in Vrndavana. They incarnate the highest devotion because of their pure love for him.
Gunas	Attributes of the material nature, (Virtue, Passion, Ignorance).
Impersonal Brahman	Or Brahma Jyoti. Radiance emanating from the absolute body of Krishna and Representing the impersonal (spiritual) aspect of God, the Absolute Truth, or the first degree of the realization of the absolute.
Kali-Yuga	The age of kali, also called the age of iron or black age. The current age.
Kapila	Avatar appeared during the satya-yuga (Golden Age) in order to expose the philosophy of devotional service.
Kapiladeva	See also Kapila.
Karanodakasayi Visnu	Or Maha-Visnu. The first Purusa Avatar. Emanation of the Lord who created the material manifestation. From it come the aggregate of the 24 elements of material nature and all the universes, which again return to him the time of annihilation.

Karma	The Law of cause and effect. A law of nature according to which every material action, good or bad, necessarily involves consequences, which have the effect of chaining the author more and more to the material existence and to the cycle of death and rebirth. Interested action.
Krishnaloka	Goloka Vrndavana, a planet where Krishna lives eternally with his pure devotees. It is the highest of all planets, both material and spiritual.
Ksatriya	Administrator, warrior, protector of the nation.
Ksirodakasayi Visnu	Third Avatar. Form under which Garbhodakasayi Visnu enters the heart of every being, in every atom and even between atoms. He is the omnipresent Supreme Soul.
Maha-Visnu	See also Karanodakasayi Visnu.
Manu	Father of the humanity, in charged of populating the universe.
Material Nature	Another name for material energy is the external energy of God.
Mâyâ	What is not, or illusion.
Narayana	Emanation of Krishna, with four arms. There are several manifestations of Narayana that bear different names according to the order in which they hold the four symbols (a conch, a disk, a mass and a Lotus flower) and each reign over one of the innumerable Vaikunthas planets.
Paramatma	The external or material energy of the Lord. The Supreme Soul, or the Holy Spirit, a localized aspect of God in the heart of all the incarnate beings who eternally accompany them as support, witness and inner guidance.
Purusa	Attribute of Krishna "the Supreme Recipient". Designates Krishna, God, the absolute truth.
Purusa- Avatar	Emanation of Krishna in three forms: Kanodakasayi Visnu, Garbhodakasayi Visnu and Kirodakasayi Visnu, which govern the movements of the universe.

Sesa Naga	See also Ananta.
Sudras	Workers, manual workers.
Sukadeva Goswami	Son of Vyasadeva. He transmitted the teaching of Srimad Bhagavatam to King Pariksit Maharaja. It belongs to the group of twelve mahajanas (wise).
Vaikuntha	The "Place free of all anxiety". The eternal planets of the spiritual realm full of opulence, where everything is filled with eternity, knowledge and bliss. The abode of the Lord Narayan.
Vaikunthaloka	The eternal planets in the kingdom of Vaikuntha. The spiritual kingdom. Krishna reigns over each in his form of Narayana.
Vaishya	Trader, peasant.
Vasudeva	A plenary emanation of Krishna reigning over one of the planets Vaikunthas. The level where one can understand the science of God.
Védas	The spiritual scriptures, holly and revealed scriptures, knowledge.
Vrndavana	City of India where Krishna unveiled his absolute spiritual amusements, in the company of his pure devotees, 5000 years ago. There is no difference between this earthly place and Goloka Vrndavana, in the spiritual world.
Vyasadeva	The avatar who compiled all the original scriptures. The Spiritual Master. He is considered to be the greatest philosopher of all time.
Yamadutas	They are the agents of Yamaraja. They are in charged of punishing those who have committed guilty activities after their death.
Yamaraja	Or Yama. The heavenly being who punishes the infidels after their death. He belongs to the group of 12 wise men. He is the Lord of death, and the supreme judge of the court of karmic justice. He is a pure devotee of Krishna and the minister of God's righteousness.

Yoga

Spiritual action, spiritual elevation, the way of union with God. The action to get in contact with Krishna, the control of the senses.

Yogi

A realized Soul, a being who possesses spiritual knowledge, a great soul.